

# Forgotten Books

— [www.forgottenbooks.com](http://www.forgottenbooks.com) —

Copyright © 2016 FB &c Ltd.

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, distributed, or transmitted in any form or by any means, including photocopying, recording, or other electronic or mechanical methods, without the prior written permission of the publisher, except in the case of brief quotations embodied in critical reviews and certain other noncommercial uses permitted by copyright law.

The Craftsman; or Say's Weekly Journal. 5. Sept: 7, 1771. Postscript.

Under St. Paul's lies buried that great Architect Sir Christopher Wren, with the following Inscription over his Grave, remarkable for its singular Simplicity, Brevity, Perspicuity, and Comprehension:  
Hic jacet Christopherus Wren, qualis vir fuit, circumspice.

— What fit Instruments are Astrologers (saith the witty Butler)  
For Rebels! Heaven as well as Paul's is made a Stable.

Butler's Rem: 2. Vol: in one. 2: V. p. 153. large Duod: 4th Ed: 1732.





WALTER D. BROWN  
1947  
1. 1947  
1. 1947



GULIELMUS DUGDALE *Wen. Kollar delin. et Scul.*  
Ætatis. 50. A. MDCLVI.

Ovid:  
*Nescio qua natale solum dulcedine cunctas  
Ducit, et immemores non finit esse sui.*  
*Printed for Jonah Bowyer at y<sup>e</sup> Rose in Ludgate Street 1714.*

O F  
S<sup>t</sup> Paul's Cathedral  
I N  
L O N D O N,  
From its FOUNDATION.

Extracted out of { *Original Charters,*  
*Records,*  
*Leiger-Books, and other*  
*Manuscripts.*

Beautified with sundry Prospects of the Old Fabrick, which was destroyed by the Fire of that City, 1666.

A S A L S O

With the Figures of the TOMBS and MONUMENTS therein, which were all defac'd in the late Rebellion.

Whereunto is added,

A CONTINUATION thereof, setting forth what was done in the Structure of the New CHURCH, to the Year 1685.

L I K E W I S E,

AN HISTORICAL ACCOUNT of the *Northern Cathedrals*, and Chief Collegiate Churches in the Province of *TORK*.

---

B Y

Sir *WILLIAM DUGDALE* K<sup>nt</sup>.  
*Garter Principal King at Arms.*

---

The Second EDITION corrected and enlarged by the Author's own Hand. To which is prefixed, his LIFE, written by himself.

---

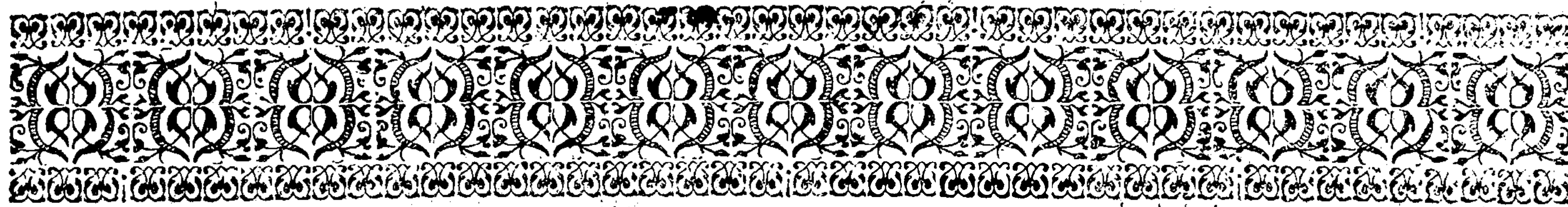
*Publisch'd by* EDWARD MAYNARD, D. D. *Rector of*  
*Boddington in Northampton-shire.*

---

L O N D O N:

Printed by *George James*, for JONAH BOWYER, at the *Rose* in  
*Ludgate-street.* MDCCXVI.





A  
L I S T  
O F T H E  
S U B S C R I B E R S.



IS Grace *William* Lord  
Archbishop of *York*.  
The Right Reverend *John*  
Lord Bishop of *London*.  
The Right Rev. *Jonathan*  
Lord Bp of *Winchester*.  
The Rt Rev. *William* Ld Bp of *Salisbury*.  
—— *William* Lord Bp of *Carlisle*.  
—— *Philip* Lord Bp of *Hereford*.  
—— *Francis* Lord Bp of *Rocheſter*.  
—— *William* Lord Bp. of *Lincoln*.  
—— *Francis* Lord Bp of *Cheſter*.  
—— *George* Lord Bp of *Briſtol*.  
—— *Adam* Lord Bp of *S. David's*.  
—— *George* Lord Bp of *Bath and Wells*.  
—— *John* Lord Bp of *Litchfield and*  
*Coventry*.  
His Grace the Duke of *Rutland*.  
The Right Honourable and Reverend  
the Lord *Willoughby* of *Broke*.  
The Right Hon. the Earl of *Sunderland*.  
—— of *Dartmouth*.  
—— of *Cholmondeley*.  
—— of *Clarendon*.  
—— of *Arran*.  
—— of *Oxford and Mortimer*.  
—— the Lord *Somers*.  
—— *Weymouth*.  
—— *D' la Warr*.  
—— *Harley*.  
The Counteſs of *Angleſey*.  
—— of *Abington*.  
—— of *Nottingham*.  
The Lady *Betty Gayer*.  
The Reverend Dr. *Godolphin*, Dean of  
*S. Paul's*.  
—— Dr. *Younger*, Dean of *Salisbury*.  
—— Dr. *Stanley*, Dean of *S. Aſaph*.

The Honourable and Reverend Dr. *Finch*,  
Dean of *York*.  
The Honourable and Reverend Dr. *Booth*,  
Dean of *Briſtol*.  
The Rev. Dr. *Hare*, Dean of *Worceſter*.  
—— Dr. *Moff*, Dean of *Ely*.  
—— Dr. *Brainsford*, Dean of *Bath and*  
*Wells*.  
—— Dr. *Storey*, Dean of *Limerick*.  
—— Dr. *Pratt*, Dean of *Rocheſter*.  
—— Mr. Sub-Dean *Dolben*.  
Sir *Thomas Hanmer* Bar.  
Sir *Fulwar Skipwith* Bar.  
Sir *George Beaumont* Bar.  
Sir *Richard Child*, Bar.  
Sir *Richard Grosvenor* Bar.  
Sir *John Evelyn* Bar.  
Sir *Anthony Thomas Abdey* Bar.  
Sir *Chriſtopher Wren* Kt.  
The Reverend Dr. *Gibſon*.  
—— Dr. *Millington*.  
—— Dr. *Dwight*.  
—— Dr. *Smith*.  
—— Dr. *Pelling*.  
—— Dr. *Gooch*.  
—— Dr. *Higden*.  
—— Dr. *Robert Freind*.  
—— Dr. *Waddington*.  
—— Dr. *Bentley*.  
—— Dr. *Altham*.  
—— Dr. *Gatford*.  
—— Dr. *Brown*.  
—— Dr. *Newcy*.  
—— Dr. *Terry*.  
—— Dr. *Bédford*.  
—— Dr. *Grandorge*.  
—— Dr. *John King*.  
—— Dr. *Bradford*.



# A LIST of the Subscribers.

Thomas Rawlinson Esq;  
 Walter Jeffreys Esq;  
 Charles Cholmondely Esq;  
 Thomas Tonkin Esq;  
 George Lockart Esq;  
 Clement Currance Esq;  
 William Newland Esq;  
 William Lounds Esq;  
 M. G. Drake Esq;  
 Thomas Green Esq;  
 Doiley Michell Esq;  
 John Cottle Esq;  
 William Hyde Esq;  
 John Anstis Esq;  
 Robert Nelson Esq;  
 Matthew Holworthy Esq;  
 R. West Esq;  
 Thomas Bateman Esq;  
 William Burslem Esq;  
 Edmond Bowyer Esq;  
 John Mitchell Esq;  
 William Shaw Esq;  
 Charles Batteley Esq;  
 Brown Willis Esq;  
 Richard Graves Esq;  
 Mr. Auditor Jett.  
 Dr. Pask.  
 Dr. Henschman.  
 Dr. John Harwood.  
 Dr. Paul.  
 Dr. Mead.  
 Dr. Levett.  
 Dr. Hans Sloan.  
 Dr. Pinfold.  
 Dr. Fuller.  
 The Reverend Mr. Whitfield.  
 — Mr. Fenton, Student of Christ Church.  
 — Mr. Martin.  
 — Mr. Edgley.  
 — Mr. Jones, Prebend of Windsor.  
 — Mr. William Friend.  
 — Mr. Robert Warren.  
 — Mr. Bennet of Colch.  
 — Mr. James.  
 — Mr. Washborne.  
 — Mr. Sub Dean Gostling.  
 — Mr. Estwick.  
 — Mr. Mountague Wood.  
 — Mr. Benjamin Goodwin.  
 — Mr. Lampleau.  
 — Mr. Savage.  
 — Mr. Williams, Rector of S. Magnus.  
 — Mr. Gurdon.

The Reverend Mr. William Philps.  
 — Mr. Oliver.  
 — Mr. Stannard.  
 — Mr. Woodward.  
 — Mr. Hen. Barker.  
 — Mr. Maul.  
 — Mr. Charles Steward.  
 — Mr. Mills.  
 — Mr. Grey, Rector of Broughton in  
     the County of Southampton.  
 Mr. Richard Rawlinson.  
 Mr. L' Estrange.  
 Mr. — Gale.  
 Mr. Edward Alexander.  
 Mr. Edward Green.  
 Mr. William Blackston.  
 Mr. John Markham.  
 Mr. Thomas Ansell.  
 Mr. Richard Miller.  
 Mr. John Cooper.  
 Mr. James Sadler.  
 Mr. Hum. Wanley.  
 Mr. William Stonier.  
 Mr. Benj. Bedford.  
 Mr. Maples.  
 Mr. Welham.  
 Mr. W. Forster.  
 Mr. Robert Gilbert.  
 Library of S. Paul's.  
 A. Churchhill Esq;  
 Mr. Knaplock,  
 Mr. Wilkins,  
 Mr. Bonwick,  
 Mr. Wyatt,  
 Mr. Taylor,  
 Mr. Clements,  
 Mr. Betsworth,  
 Mr. Robinson,  
 Mr. Vaillant,  
 Mr. Whitledge,  
 Mr. Keble,  
 Mr. Pemberton,  
 Mr. Ward,  
 Mr. Grafton,  
 Mr. Lintott,  
 Mr. Brown,  
 Mr. Barnes,  
 Mr. Harding,  
 Mr. Gostling,  
 Mr. Holland,  
 Mr. Hildyard, Bookseller in York.  
 Mr. Freeman, Bookseller in Durham.

Bookfellers in Lond.

ERRATA

ERRATA, as collected by the Reverend Mr. Elstop.

PAGE	Line	for	read
67.	6.	transmittit,	transmisit.
69.	8.	vigit,	viget.
83.	5.	nepoti,	nepotis.
—	6 & 7.	facratoris,	secretioris.
89.	13.	— fidis,	fidei.
95.	13.	sanguine,	sanguinem.
105.	20.	Venie,	veniet.
107.	4.	plenisq;,	pleniufq;.
134.	there is an Omission of the Marginal Note (o) which should have been thus: - Ib. Weever Funeral Monuments.		

ERRATA

Directions

# A LIST of the Subscribers.

*Thomas Rawlinson Esq;*  
*Walter Jeffreys Esq;*  
*Charles Cholmondely Esq;*  
*Thomas Tonkin Esq;*  
*George Lockart Esq;*  
*Clement Currance Esq;*  
*William Newland Esq;*  
*William Lounds Esq;*  
*M. G. Drake Esq;*  
*Thomas Green Esq;*  
*Doiley Michell Esq;*  
*John Cottle Esq;*  
*William Hyde Esq;*  
*John Anstis Esq;*  
*Robert Nelson Esq;*  
*Matthew Holworthy Esq;*  
*R. West Esq;*  
*Thomas Bateman Esq;*  
*William Burslem Esq;*  
*Edmond Bowyer Esq;*  
*John Mitchell Esq;*  
*William Shaw Esq;*  
*Charles Batteley Esq;*  
*Brown Willis Esq;*  
*Richard Graves Esq;*  
 Mr. Auditor Jett.  
 Dr. Pask.  
 Dr. Henchman.  
 Dr. John Harwood.  
 Dr. Paul.  
 Dr. Mead.  
 Dr. Levett.  
 Dr. Hans Sloan.  
 Dr. Pinfold.  
 Dr. Fuller.  
 The Reverend Mr. *Whitfield*.  
 — Mr. *Fenton*, Student of *Christ Church*.  
 — Mr. *Martin*.  
 — Mr. *Edgley*.  
 — Mr. *Jones*, Prebend of *Windsor*.  
 — Mr. *William Friend*.  
 — Mr. *Robert Warren*.  
 — Mr. *Bennet* of *Colch*.  
 — Mr. *James*.  
 — Mr. *Washborne*.  
 — Mr. Sub Dean *Gostling*.  
 — Mr. *Estwick*.  
 — Mr. *Mountague Wood*.  
 — Mr. *Benjamin Goodwin*.  
 — Mr. *Lampleau*.  
 — Mr. *Savage*.  
 — Mr. *Williams*, Rector of *S. Magnus*.  
 — Mr. *Gurdon*.

The Reverend Mr. *William Philps*.  
 — Mr. *Oliver*.  
 — Mr. *Stannard*.  
 — Mr. *Woodward*.  
 — Mr. *Hen. Barker*.  
 — Mr. *Maul*.  
 — Mr. *Charles Steward*.  
 — Mr. *Mills*.  
 — Mr. *Grey*, Rector of *Broughton* in  
     the County of *Southampton*.  
 Mr. *Richard Rawlinson*.  
 Mr. *L' Estrange*.  
 Mr. — *Gale*.  
 Mr. *Edward Alexander*.  
 Mr. *Edward Green*.  
 Mr. *William Blackston*.  
 Mr. *John Markham*.  
 Mr. *Thomas Ansell*.  
 Mr. *Richard Miller*.  
 Mr. *John Cooper*.  
 Mr. *James Sadler*.  
 Mr. *Hum. Wanley*.  
 Mr. *William Stonier*.  
 Mr. *Benj. Bedford*.  
 Mr. *Maples*.  
 Mr. *Welham*.  
 Mr. *W. Forster*.  
 Mr. *Robert Gilbert*.  
 Library of *S. Paul's*.  
*A. Churchill Esq;*  
 Mr. *Knaplock*,  
 Mr. *Wilkins*,  
 Mr. *Bonwick*,  
 Mr. *Wyatt*,  
 Mr. *Taylor*,  
 Mr. *Clements*,  
 Mr. *Betsworth*,  
 Mr. *Robinson*,  
 Mr. *Vaillant*,  
 Mr. *Whitledge*,  
 Mr. *Keble*,  
 Mr. *Pemberton*,  
 Mr. *Ward*,  
 Mr. *Grafton*,  
 Mr. *Lintott*,  
 Mr. *Brown*,  
 Mr. *Barnes*,  
 Mr. *Harding*,  
 Mr. *Gostling*,  
 Mr. *Holland*,  
 Mr. *Hildyard*, Bookseller in *York*.  
 Mr. *Freeman*, Bookseller in *Durham*.

} Bookfellers in *Lond*.

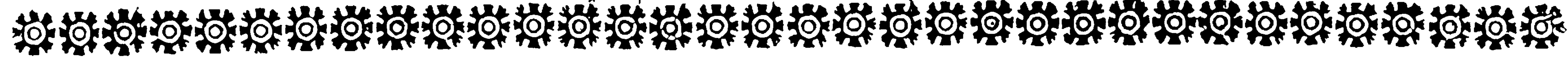
ERRATA, as collected by the Reverend Mr. Elstop.

ERRATA, as collected by the Reverend Mr. Elstop.

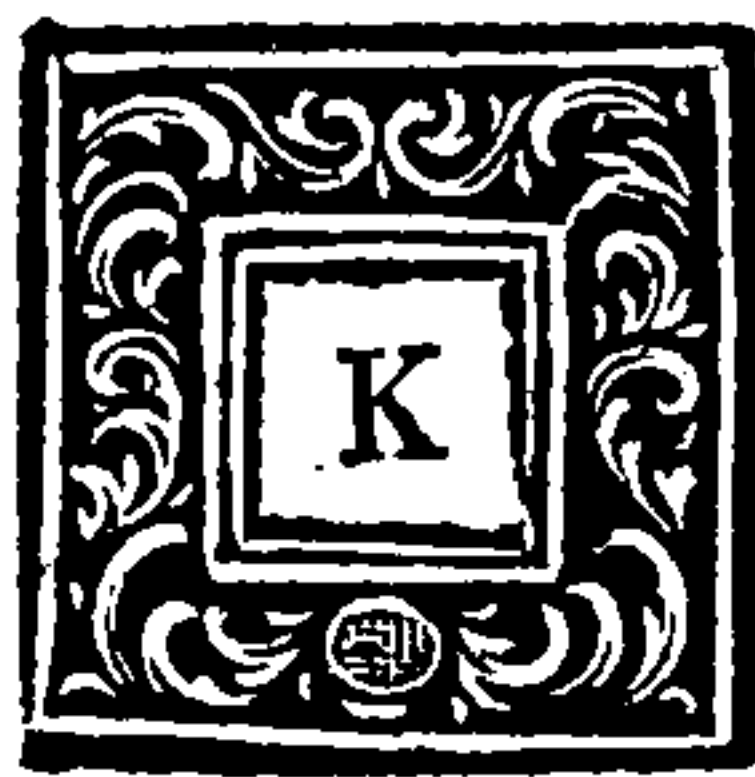
PAGE	Line	for	read
67.	6.	transmittit,	transmisit.
69.	8.	vigit,	viget.
83.	5.	nepoti,	nepotis.
—	6 & 7.	facratoris,	secretioris.
89.	13.	— fidis,	fidei.
95.	13.	sanguine,	sanguinem.
105.	20.	Venie,	veniet.
107.	4.	plenisq;,	pleniufq;.
134.	there is an Omission of the Marginal Note (o) which should have been thus: Ib. Weever Funeral Monuments.		

ERRATA, as collected by the Reverend Mr. Elstop.

Directions

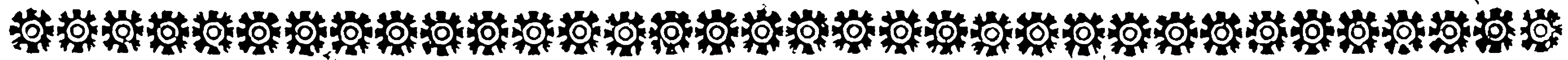


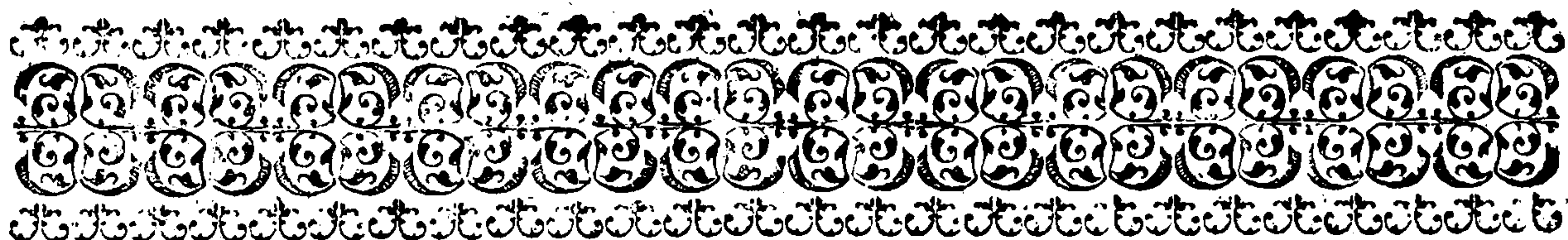
## Directions to the BINDER for placing the Single Plates.



EMPE's Chappel mark'd 405, place against Page 42. ✓  
 S. Faith's Church mark'd 115 and 117, place against Page 119. ✓  
 Chapter-House mark'd 128, place against Page 128. ✓  
 Prospect of the Church and Steeple mark'd 133, place against  
 Page 135. ✓

Prospect of the Inside Body of the Church mark'd 145, place against Page 135. ✓  
 Prospect of the Outside of the Choir mark'd 146, place against Page 135. ✓  
 View of the Inside of the Choir mark'd 147, place against Page 135. ✓  
 View of the East Part of the Choir, mark'd 148, place against Page 135. ✓  
 Plan of the Old Church mark'd 161, place against Page 135.  
 North Prospect of the Church mark'd 163, place against 135. ✓  
 West Prospect of the Church mark'd 164, place against 135. ✓  
 East Prospect of the Church mark'd 166, place against Page 135. ✓





T O T H E  
R E A D E R .



*SINCE* it has been my Good Fortune to light upon the ensuing Work, and to offer it to the Publick, so many Years after its Author's Death; That the Reader may have no Suspicion that any Thing is impos'd upon him under the celebrated Name of Sir William Dugdale, I think myself oblig'd to give him this Plain Account, how it came into my Hands.

At the beginning of the last Year, being in Company with Mr. Dugdale, (since Deceas'd,) at the Right Honourable the Lord Digby's, in Warwick-shire, upon some Discourse that arose about his Grandfather, Sir William Dugdale, I was speaking with Admiration, not only of his great Genius, but his wonderful Industry, scarcely to be parallel'd, who had written and publish'd so many Folio's, both in Latin and English, on such Uncommon and Difficult Subjects; and so written, that their Reputation and Authority was still every Day growing, and their Value increas'd, Most of them to Double, and some to Treble the Price for which they had once been sold; (a thing scarce known in any other English Books.) Upon this he told me, That besides all that his Grandfather had Publish'd, he had left no less than Eight or Ten Manuscript Folio's, all fairly written in his own small Print-hand, which he invited me to come and see at his House, with kind Offer of Lending me any Thing that I should desire to Peruse.

Though my Genius had never led me to the same Studies with Sir William Dugdale, yet I readily accepted such an Invitation: But when I came, I found those Folio's to be only his Adversaria, or Miscellany Collections of any thing Curious that he met with in the Course of his Reading, (which yet might be of good Service to other Learned Antiquaries) but Nothing that seem'd Intended for the Press, not so much as a Sketch of any form'd Design, except only this Second Edition of his History and Antiquities of St. Paul's, which was

## To the R E A D E R.

all completely finish'd with his own Hand, even to the Title-Page, and ready scor'd out for the Press, with a New Introduction, and many Additions in several Places, to the Quantity of some Sheets in all; besides an Account of the New Building of St. Paul's from Year to Year, as long as he liv'd; with a Catalogue of the several Benefactors, and the Sums they gave towards the Building of it, he being one of the Commissioners appointed for that Work: And, which is abundantly more than all the rest together, An Historical Account of the Northern Cathedral and Collegiate Churches, which is altogether New.

This, I told him, was a Treasure, of which he ought not to deprive the World, nor his Grandfather of the farther Honour that it would do to his Name and Memory, when it should thereby appear, that he was, even at that great Age, labouring for the Publick to the very Time of his Death. His Answer was to this Effect, That he was a Stranger at London, unacquainted with Booksellers, &c. But, which was a much greater Obstacle, that at the Fire at London, Five of the principal Plates were lost in the Hurry, that could never be recover'd by his Grandfather: And the other Plates, when we came to look into them, were generally worn so smooth, that they would want to be Retouch'd, (as the Engravers call it) to restore them to the Beauty they once had, (from the Hand of Hollar, the most noted Engraver of his Time:) He told me, however, That if these Difficulties did not discourage me, since I was going to London, he should be glad to put all into my Hands to do with it as I should think fit.

Rather than the Book should be lost, (with all its Additions and Improvements,) which was grown in its first Edition so exceeding scarce and dear, I was very desirous to try what could be done.

Accordingly, as soon as I came to Town, in the first place I waited on the Right Reverend the Lord Bishop of London, as principally concern'd in the chief Subject of the Book; Then upon the Most Reverend the Lord Archbishop of York, and the Right Reverend the Lords Bishops of Durham and Carlisle, as Persons particularly concern'd in the Account given of their Respective Churches, who seem'd very well pleas'd with the Design in Hand, promising to give it all proper Encouragement. And having farther communicated it, and had the Opinion of other proper Judges, and Persons of Distinction, I could Then upon good Grounds give Encouragement to the Bookseller to undertake it, who has indeed not been wanting on his Part in any Thing  
that

To the R E A D E R.

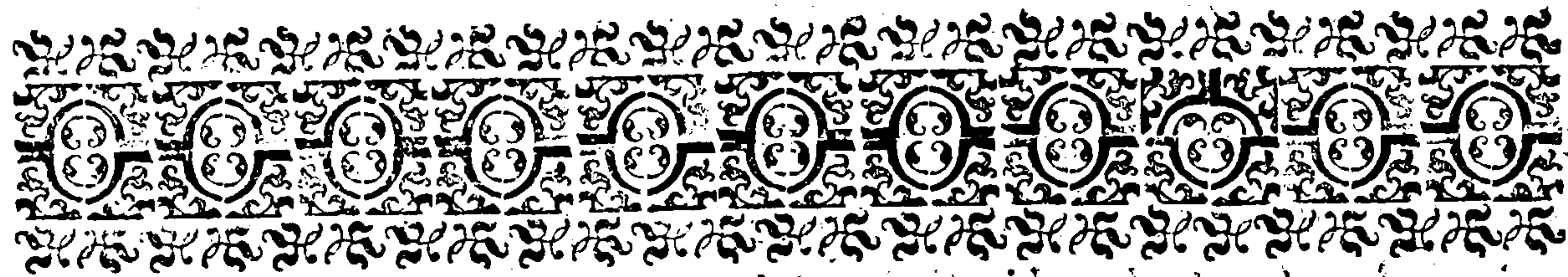
that might give Advantage to this Edition. He has prefixt to the Book the Author's Life, (never before Printed with any of his Works,) written by the Author himself, with that Modesty and Simplicity of Narrative, that becomes an Author speaking of himself: And he has not only caus'd the Old Plates to be repair'd and wrought over again, but has supply'd the Want of those five Plates that were lost in the Fire, by five New ones, at his own considerable Expence. So that Nothing has been spar'd either of Pains or Cost, to render This a complete Edition.

All the Share I have in the Work, is only my being the happy Instrument of bringing it to Light, and the best Care I could take in the Publication of it: And shall be well pleas'd, if I have therein done a Service acceptable to the Publick, and oblig'd the Lovers of Antiquity.

EDWARD MAYNARD.







THE  
LIFE  
OF  
Sir WILLIAM DUGDALE.



HE was the only Son of *John Dugdale*, late of *Shu-stoke*, near *Coles-Hill*, in the County of *Warwick*, Gentleman, by *Elizabeth* his Wife, Daughter of *Arthur Swynfen*, a younger Son of *William Swynfen*, of *Swynfen* in the County of *Stafford*, Esquire, and born at *Shu-stoke* the 12th of September, Anno 1605, (the Third Year of King *James I.*)

This *John* being the only Child of *James Dugdale* of *Cletherow*, in the County of *Lancaster*, Gent. (which Name and Family had been of long Continuance in those Parts,) had his Chief Education in *St. John's College*, in the University of *Oxford*; where applying himself to the Study of the Civil Law, he took the Degree of Master of Arts; and continuing there for the Space of Fourteen Years, was for some Time Clerk of the Accounts for that College, and Steward of their Courts, in which Employment Mr. *James Whitlocke*, (afterwards a Knight, and One of the Justices of the Court of *King's-Bench*,) succeeded him.

During some Years of his Stay in that College, being Tutor to *William Paulet*, only Son to the Lord *Giles Paulet*, younger Son to *William* the first Marquis of *Winchester*, of that Noble Family: Upon his leaving the University, resolving to settle in the Country, he took Liking to the Woodland Part of *Warwickshire*, where Mr. *Paulet* had a fair Estate, and Selling his Lands in *Lancashire*, gave a large Fine to him for a Lease of the Improperiate Rectory of *Shu-stoke* aforesaid, for the Term of Sixty Years, where finding the House ruinous, he built it all a-new.

Fixing himself there, and Marrying as aforesaid, he had only Two Children by his said Wife, viz. *Mary*, a Daughter, (who became the Wife of Mr. *Richard Seawall*, Son to Mr. *Henry Seawall*,

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



*Clarke*, of *Broome-Court*, in the Parish of *Salford*; who imparted to him divers Things of Consequence, especially the Leiger-Book of the Priory of *Kenilworth*.

Continuing his Acquaintance and Conversation with the said *Mr. Burton*, as also with *Sir Simon Archer*, (which began about the Year 1630) *Sir Simon Archer* going to *London* with his Lady in *Easter Term*, Anno 1638, much importun'd the said *Mr. Dugdale* to accompany him in that Journey; whereunto he assenting, *Sir Simon* being acquainted with the Learned *Sir Henry Spelman* Knight, (a Person Famous for his Knowledge in Antiquities) and then near Eighty Years of Age, brought *Mr. Dugdale* to him; who receiving him with great Humanity, and finding upon Discoursing with him, and the Sight of divers Collections relating to *The Antiquities of Warwickshire*, (which he then shewed him) that he had made some good Progress in those Studies, told him, That being a Person so well inclin'd to that Learning, and so good a Proficient therein, that he esteemed him very fit to serve the King in the Office of *Arms*; and that the most Noble *Thomas*, Earl of *Arundel*, then *Earl-Marshal of England*, having, by Vertue of that Office, the Nomination of all such as were admitted into that Society, would think it a good Service to the Publick to prefer such thereunto as were thus naturally qualified, and found Sedulous in those Studies, offering to recommend him the said *Mr. Dugdale* to his Lordship for that Purpose.

Which he did accordingly; whereupon he was introduc'd unto that Honourable Person; first by *Sir George Gresteley*, of *Drakelow*, in the County of *Derby*, Baronet, (who was then in *London*) and well known to his Lordship. During this his Stay there, waiting some time upon *Sir Henry Spelman*, *Sir Henry* told him, That there was a *Yorkshire* Gentleman, one *Mr. Roger Dodsworth*, who had taken much Pains in Search of Records, and other Ancient Memorials, relating to the Antiquities of that Country, but especially as to the Monastery Foundations in the *Northern* Parts of this Realm, which Work he did not a little recommend to the Pains and Care of some industrious and diligent Searchers into Antiquities; affirming, That out of his own great Affection thereto, he had in his younger Years got together the Transcripts of the Foundation Charters of divers Monasteries in *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, (himself being a *Norfolk* Man) much importuning *Mr. Dugdale* to join with *Mr. Dodsworth* in that commendable Work, which by the Reason of his Youth and Inclination to prosecute those Studies, might in Time be brought to some Perfection.

Unto

Unto which Propofal Mr. *Dugdale* readily affented, and within few Days after, casually meeting with Mr. *Dodsworth*, at Mr. *Samuel Roper's* Chamber in *Lincoln's-Inn*, and communicating of what they were in Hand with, as to their farther Progreſs in thoſe Studies, readily engaged themſelves to each other, to endeavour the gaining of what Transcripts they could obtain from any Ancient Leiger-Books, Publick Records, Original Charters, or other Manuscripts of Note, in order thereto; but ſtill with this Reſervation, that Mr. *Dugdale* ſhould not neglect his Collections touching *The Antiquities of Warwickſhire*, wherein he had made a conſiderable Progreſs.

Being thus in *London*, and deſirous to gain Acquaintance with all Perſons there, of Note, who ſtood affected to Antiquities, Mr. *Roper* brought him to Mr. *Henry Lillye*, an Arms-Painter in *Little-Britain*, who according to that Meaſure of Learning he had gained, was not a little verſ'd in thoſe Studies, having been employ'd by divers Perſons of Honour and Quality in Framing their Pedigrees out of Original Evidences, and other warrantable Authorities.

Hereupon, converſing ſome time with Mr. *Lillye*, he there accidentally met with one Mr. *Richard Gascoigne*, a *Yorkſhire* Gentleman, who alſo ſtood much affected to thoſe Studies, eſpecially as to Matters of Pedigree, wherein he had taken ſome Pains for divers *Northern* Families, who having great Acquaintance with Sir *Chriſtopher Hatton*, of *Kirby*, in the County of *Northampton*, Knight of the *Bath*, (afterwards created Lord *Hatton*) a Perſon highly affected to thoſe Studies, and who had not ſpared for Coſt in gaining ſundry Transcripts from Publick Records, Leiger-Books, Ancient Charters, and many Choice MSS. brought Mr. *Dugdale* to that moſt worthy Perſon, by whom he was made Welcome, with all Expreſſions of Kindneſs, and Readineſs to further him in thoſe his Labours.

In order thereunto, Sir *Chriſtopher* made him ſoon acquainted with Sir *Thomas Fanſhaw*, (his near-Kinſman) at that time the King's Remembrancer in the *Exchequer*, (afterward Lord Viſcount *Fanſhaw*) by Means of which great Office he had the Cuſtody of divers Leiger-Books, and other Manuscripts of great Antiquity, eſpecially that notable Record, call'd the *Red Book*; aſ alſo, *Teſta de Nevill*, *Kirby's Queſt*, *Nomina Villarum*, and others; to all which, by his Favour, he had free Acceſs; nor was he leſs careful to obtain the like Acceſs for him to the Records in the *Tower of London*, thro' his Intereſt with old Mr. *Collet*, the Chief Clerk, at that time there under Sir *John Burroughs*, whom he amply rewarded with ſundry Gratuities, for his Kindneſs and  
Pains

Pains in furthering Mr. *Dugdale*, as to his Collections from those Rarities there reposed.

During his Stay also at *London*, at that time, he was by the said Mr. *Samuel Roper* brought into the Acquaintance of Sir *Thomas Cotton* Baronet, Son to the most worthy Sir *Robert Cotton*, Founder of that incomparable Library in his House at *Westminster*, of most Rare and Choice Manuscripts, whereby he had also Access thereto, and made such Collections as were of singular Use to him in several Volumes, which have since been made Publick by the Press.

By the said Mr. *Roper*, he was also introduc'd into the Acquaintance of Mr. *Scipio Squire*, then one of the Vice-Chamberlains of the *Exchequer*, through whose Kindness and Favour he had Access to that Venerable Record, call'd *Doomsday-Book*, as also to the *Fines, Plea-Rolls*, and sundry other Things of Antiquity remaining in the Treasury.

Nor was Sir *Christopher Hatton* less zealous in giving him all possible Encouragement in these his Studies: For having seconded Sir *Henry Spelman*, in recommending him to the Earl of *Arundel*, the said Earl sent for him in *September* following, (*Anno 1638.*) and obtained the King's Warrant to create him a Pursivant at Arms Extraordinary, by the Name of *Blanch-Lyon*, and thereupon so created him at the King's Royal Palace of *Richmond*, in *Surrey*, upon the 24th of that Instant *September*. Afterwards, upon the Removal of Mr. *Edward Walker*, *Rouge-Croix-Pursivant*, to the Office of *Chester Herald*, his Lordship obtain'd his said Majesty's Letters-Patents for Creating him *Rouge-Croix-Pursivant* in Ordinary, bearing Date 18th of *March*, 1639.

By which Means, having a Lodging in the *Heralds-Office*, as also some Benefit by Funerals, and otherwise, with the yearly Salary of 20*l.* out of the King's *Exchequer*, for his Support, he thenceforth spent the greatest Part of his Time in *London*, in order to the augmenting his Collections out of those Records in the *Tower*, and other Places, untill by the Influence of a predominant Party in that Parliament, begun at *Westminster* the third of *November*, *Anno 1640*, which being tainted with Puritanical and Antimonarchical Principles, took away the Life of the most Prudent and Loyal Earl of *Strafford*, Lord-Lieutenant of *Ireland*, and imprison'd the most Reverend Archbishop of *Canterbury*, notwithstanding all specious Pretences of Loyalty to the King, Maintenance of Religion by Law Established, and Privileges of Parliament, he was forced from thence: By their Beginnings, it was plainly discern'd by the most Judicious Men, what afterwards was accomplish'd by the Grand Contrivers in that unhappy Convention, that is to say, the utter Subversion of  
the

the Religion by Law Establish'd, and Extirpation of Monarchic Government, whereby no other could be expected than the Profanation of all Places of God's Publick Worship, Destruction of Monuments in Churches, and Defacing whatsoever was Beautiful and Ornamental therein.

The said Mr. *Dugdale* therefore receiving Encouragement from Sir *Christopher Hatton* before-mention'd, then a Member of the House of Commons, (who timely foresaw the near approaching Storm) in Summer, *Anno 1641*, having with him one Mr. *William Sedgwick*, (a skilful Arms-Painter) repair'd first to the Cathedral of *S. Paul* in *London*, and next to the *Abbey Church* at *Westminster*, and there made exact Draughts of all the Monuments in each of them, Copying the Epitaphs according to the very Letter; as also all Arms in the Windows, or Cut in Stone; and having so done, rode to *Peterborough* in *Northampton-shire*, *Ely*, *Norwich*, *Lincoln*, *Newark* upon *Trent*, *Beverley*, *Southwell*, *Kingston* upon *Hull*, *York*, *Selby*, *Chester*, *Litchfield*, *Tamworth*, *Warwick*, and did the like in all those Cathedral, Collegiate, Conventual, and divers other Parochial Churches, wherein any Tombs or Monuments were to be found, to the end that the Memory of them, in case of that Destruction, then imminent, might be preserv'd for future and better Times; which Draughts are in the Custody of the now Lord *Hatton*, being trick'd by the said Mr. *Sedgwick*, then Servant to the said Sir *Christopher Hatton*.

And as it was feared, so it soon fell out; all Things, through the Influence of the predominant Party in the Parliament, tending every Day more and more that Way, insomuch that in *March* following, the King himself, his Queen, and Royal Issue, forc'd by Tumults, countenanc'd by those great Masters of Mischief, were constrain'd to betake themselves for Safety to other Places; that is to say, the King, Prince, and Duke of *York*, into the City of *York*, the 9th of *March 1641*, and the Queen into *France*.

His Majesty being therefore necessitated thus to continue in those Northern Parts, where many of the Nobility attended him; having also, for his better Security, a special Guard of the most Loyal Gentlemen of that County, by Warrant under his Royal Signet *Manual*, bearing Date the first of *June, Anno 1642*, commanded the said Mr. *Dugdale* forthwith to repair thither to him, according to the Duty of his Place; who thereupon did so, and continued there till about the midst of *July*, that he receiv'd his Majesty's Command to wait upon the Earl of *Northampton*, Lord-Lieutenant of the County of *Warwick*, into that County where the Earl was, by Vertue of his Majesty's

Special Commission, under the Great Seal of *England*, to array and arm all Persons able, and of sufficient Strength, for Preservation of the Peace in this Realm.

In Obedience whereunto he attended the said Earl to the Borough of *Warwick*, and divers other Places in that County, where many of the Train'd-Bands, and other Loyal People, came to his Lordship with Horses and Arms accordingly: But the predominant Party, which then sat at *Westminster*, machinating the Ruin of Monarchy, and advancing themselves into all Places of Power and Profit, most falsely suggesting to the People, That his Majesty had a Design to subvert the Religion by Law Establish'd, and govern'd by an Arbitrary Power, rais'd great Forces throughout all Parts of the Realm, under Colour of Defending the same, making Garrisons in sundry Places of Strength; and amongst others, sent many Soldiers with Arms and Ammunition into the Castles of *Banbury* in *Oxford-shire*, and *Warwick*, commanded chiefly by *Robert Lord Brooke*, one of their then greatest Confidents, to the no little Affrightment of most People in those Parts.

The Earl of *Northampton* therefore discerning in what Danger the County then was, and advertizing his Majesty thereof, procured his Special Warrant, bearing Date at *York*, the 4th of *August 1642*, directed to the said Mr. *Dugdale*, requiring him forthwith, according to the Duty of his Place, to repair to those Castles of *Banbury* and *Warwick*, and to command the said Lord *Brooke*, and his Adherents, to lay down all their Forces, as well Horse as Foot, and to deliver up all their Arms and Ammunition to the Commissioners of *Array*, and such others as by his Majesty were then authoriz'd for that Purpose; as also to dispose themselves, and to return to their respective Homes; and in case of Refusal, to proclaim them Traitors against the King, his Crown and Dignity.

All which being performed by the said Mr. *Dugdale* in his Coat of Arms, and Trumpets sounding before him, the Castle of *Banbury*, with all the Arms and Ammunition therein, was deliver'd up accordingly; but the Castle of *Warwick* being a Fort of far more Strength, and mann'd by a greater Number of Soldiers, under the Command of Sir *Edward Peto* of *Chesterton*, in that County, Knight, most rebelliously contemn'd that Summons; Sir *Edward Peto* alledging, That he was entrusted with it by the Parliament, and would defend it accordingly. Whereupon he, and all his Adherents there, were proclaim'd Traitors at the Castle Gates, by the said Mr. *William Dugdale*, in pursuance of his said Majesty's Warrant.

That

That those Rebels were by this Time grown thus Obstinate, it was no Wonder, having captivated the People with most bold and false Suggestions of his Majesty's Purpose to enslave them by an Arbitrary Power, pretending what Glorious Assertors they would be of their Liberties; so that in every Part of the Realm they gain'd great Numbers of People, and raised a powerful Army under the Command of *Robert*, then Earl of *Essex*, which being discerned by the King, he forthwith erected his Royal Standard at *Nottingham* upon the 12th of *August*, whereunto very many worthy Men most Loyally resorted.

Soon after which, divers arm'd Forces rebelliously possessing themselves of several other strong Castles and Towns in other Parts of the Realm, amongst which, the City of *Coventry* was one of the First, (thro' the Aid of many Sectaries and Schismatics) which flock'd in unto them with Arms and Ammunition, especially from that populous Town of *Birmingham*, relying much upon the Security of that Place, by Reason of the Strength of its Walls) his Majesty upon Advertisement thereof, march'd up from *York* with some Troops of Horse, commanded by the Lord *Byron*, and coming to *Stonley-House*, (about Four Miles distant from *Coventry*) by his Special Warrant, bearing Date the 20th of *August*, commanded the said Mr. *Dugdale* to summon that City, and to require all such Persons as were there in Arms to deliver to such Persons as his Majesty did then authorize to receive them, and to depart peaceably to their own Homes; but in case of Refusal to proclaim them Traitors against his said Majesty, his Crown and Dignity. All which, upon their obstinate Refusal to give Obedience thereunto, was accordingly perform'd by the said Mr. *Dugdale*.

During the King's Stay at *Stonley*, finding the City of *Coventry* thus Rebellious, and *Warwick* Castle garrison'd by the Lord *Brooke*, (as hath been observed) his Majesty, upon his Return to *Nottingham*, plac'd Two Companies of Foot, and One of Dragoons, in his Castle of *Kenilworth*, (the strongest Fort in all the *Midland* Parts) situate betwixt *Coventry* and *Warwick*: But within few Days after, having Intelligence that the Power of the Rebels in that County increased, and fearing that those Soldiers, so put into *Kenilworth* Castle, might be distressed by a Siege, he sent Two Troops of Horse, and One of Dragoons, to fetch off those Men, with their Arms and Ammunition; and because he knew that the said Mr. *Dugdale* was well acquainted with the Ways in that County, appointed him to accompany Sir *Richard Willis*, who commanded that Party, as his Guide, purposing to bring them off as privately as might be. To which End they marching from *Mount-Sorell* in *Leicester-shire*,  
on



on *Sunday* Morning, came about Ten of the Clock at Night to *Kenilworth*, where, though they made such Haste in getting Carriages for their Ammunition, that they march'd out of that Castle by Seven of the Clock next Morning, nevertheless, by Intelligence given to the Rebels in *Coventry*, so great a Number of those with Horse and Foot pursu'd them, as that they were constrain'd to make a Stop in *Curdworth-field*, (Two Miles Northward from *Coles-hill*) and to encounter them; where they charged those Rebels, (tho' Five to One in Number) so stoutly, that they put them to the Rout, and took divers of them Prisoners; which they brought that Night to *Tamworth*, and the next Day to *Tutbury* Castle; the said Mr. *Dugdale* hastening immediately to *Nottingham* to acquaint the King therewith.

These Soldiers being thus got safe to *Tutbury*, join'd with those Forces, which (his Majesty having rais'd at *Nottingham*) were on their March towards *Shrewsbury*, (*viz.* on the 12th of *September*) unto which Place the said Mr. *Dugdale* gave Attendance on his Majesty; and thence, after the compleating of his Army there, to the Battle of *Kinerton*, (commonly call'd *Edge-Hill* Battle,) which happened on the 23d of *October*, and so to *Oxford*; thence also to *Reading* and *Brentford*, his Majesty then purposing for *London*; but finding the Power of the Rebels so much increased by the Citizens Confluence to them from that populous Place, after some Skirmishes near *Brentford*, (where the King took many Prisoners) he returned to *Oxford*, and there fixed his chief Residence, fortifying it with Out-works, for the better Security thereof.

*Oxford* therefore being thus made the chief Garrison, where his Majesty's Great Officers, *viz.* Lord-Keeper, Lord-Treasurer, &c. and Council of State, kept their Residence, the said Mr. *Dugdale* attending his Majesty's Service there, was (with divers others of the King's Servants) admitted to the Degree of Master of Arts; and having taken Notice of the most remarkable Passages in *Kinerton* Battle, (on which he was a Spectator) to the End that the Relation of all Particulars relating thereto might be the better understood) accompanied with some Gentlemen of Note, and a skilful Surveyor, he exactly survey'd, noting where each Army was drawn up, how and where the Cannon on each Part were placed, as also the particular Graves wherein all the Slain were buried; observing from the Relation of the Neighbouring Inhabitants, the certain Number of Bodies which lay interr'd in every Grave, which in the Whole did not amount to full One Thousand, tho' the general Report of the Vulgar made them no less than Five Thousand.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



lection from the Publick Records of the *Tower*, wherein he had long before made a large Progress; where hap'ning to meet with Mr. *Dodsworth*, and acquainting him how he had bestowed his Time in *Oxford*, and elsewhere, in gaining Materials in order to that Work of Monasteries, Mr. *Dodsworth* imparting the like to him, he found that Mr. *Dodsworth* had transcribed divers Foundation Charters, and other Grants of Consequence, relating chiefly to the *Northern* Monasteries, which he took from the very Originals then remaining in sundry large Chests deposited in *St. Mary's-Tower* at *York*.

After which, waiting on the Lady *Hatton* to *Calais*, in *May* 1648, there to meet with the Lord *Hatton* (her Husband) from *Paris*, he went back with that Lord thither, and making Stay there near three Months, through the Favour of Mr. *Francis du Chesne*, (Son to the Learned *Andrew du Chesne* deceased) the said Mr. *Dugdale* had a View of divers Excellent Collections, taken by the said *Andrew*, relating to sundry Monasteries in *France* and *Normandy*, and other Parts of that Realm: Amongst which finding many Things of Note, touching those Religious Houses in *England*, call'd *Priories-Aliens*, (which were Cells to certain great Abbies in those Foreign Parts) he took Copies of them, of which he made good Use in those Volumes, call'd the *Monasticon Anglicanum*, afterward published; and then returned into *England*, having Letters of safe Conduct under the Sign Manual, and Signet of the Queen of *England*, (*Henrietta-Maria*) bearing Date at *St. Germain's en Laye*, upon the 3d of *August*.

This so fair a Collection, got together by Mr. *Dodsworth*, considering how much Mr. *Dugdale* had gathered out of sundry Leiger-Books, and other Authentick MSS. at *Oxford*, encouraging them to perfect the Work, they then resolv'd to go to the Records in the *Tower* of *London*, from which making a thorough Search, they took Copies of all they had deemed most Material for the same. And having so done, Sir *Thomas Cotton* (through the Interest which Mr. *Dugdale* had with him) gave them free Access to his incomparable Library, in his House at *Westminster*, where a Multitude of Leiger-Books being obtained through the Care and Cost of the Famous Sir *Robert Cotton*, (his Father) were then preserved.

This being accomplished, and finding there many Papers of State made up in large Bundles, which were Original Letters, and Choice Memorials obtain'd by the said Sir *Robert Cotton* from sundry Hands, some the Transactions betwixt Cardinal *Wolsey*, *Cromwell*, (afterwards Earl of *Essex*) Secretary *Paget*,  
*Cecill*,

*Cecil*, Lord *Burleigh*, Secretary *Walsingham*, and others, relating as well to Foreign as Domestick Affairs, as also the Letters and Papers of *Mary* Queen of *Scotland*, *John* Duke of *Norfolk*, and several Eminent Persons in those Times, the said Mr. *Dugdale* sorted them all, both as to Time and otherwise, and caused them to be bound up with Clasps, with the Arms of Sir *Thomas Cotton* on each Side of every Book ; all which amounted to about fourscore Volumes, by which Means they are now made useful to all Lovers of Historical Learning.

The Collections for the Two Volumes of *Monasticon* being thus compleated, and the Publishing of them by the Press much desired, an Offer was made to several Booksellers of the Copy, on such indifferent Terms as might have defray'd the Charge of those Transcripts, so made from Records and otherwise, as hath been observed : But the Booksellers declining to adventure thereon, the said Mr. *Dodsworth* and Mr. *Dugdale* joyning together, hired large Sums of Money to do it themselves ; the Care and Oversight of which Work, as to the Printing Part, lay totally on Mr. *Dugdale*, by that Reason Mr. *Dodsworth* departed this Life in *Lancashire*, about the middle of *August*, anno 1654, before the tenth Part of the first Volume was dispatch'd at the Press.

Here it will not ( I presume ) be amiss to take Notice, that whereas since his Majesty's happy Restauration, some Persons of Note, who were in great Place and Power in the Time of the late Usurpation, and as yet are no small Countenancers of those Separatists, which are again busily endeavouring the Ruin of Monarchy, to blast and vilify this Work of the *Monasticons*, have maliciously given out, that the Design of making it Publick by the Press, was purposely to discover the Lands sometime belonging to the Religious Houses in this Realm, to the Intent that upon Restoring the *Romish* Religion, which they would have it believed is much feigned, they might return to their former superstitious Uses. I shall therefore here make a brief Digression, clearly to manifest the Falseness and Absurdity of that Suggestion, by Three irrefragable Instances.

The first is, that a chief Promoter of the Work was the late Lord *Fairfax*, the Parliament's General, in their bloody Wars against the King, ( whom none of that Party did ever suspect to be *Popishly* affected ) allowing Mr. *Roger Dodsworth* 40 *l. per Annum*, during his Life, for his Support therein, as is very well known ; and that Mr. *John Rushworth*, ( then his Secretary ) through the Influence he at that Time had upon those who kept the Records in the *Tower* of *London*, procured  
for

for the said Mr. *Dodsworth* and Mr. *Dugdale* free Access unto them, with Liberty to make Transcripts of whatsoever did relate to this Collection, without Payment of any Fees.

Next, that the Substance of these Collections, is the Foundation of *Charters* of what the *Monasteries* had upon their first Erection, the Donation *Charters* in After-times being purposely omitted, which are so Numerous, that Twenty such Volumes would not contain them. Lastly, that had those Persons, who seem to fear the Restoring of the *Romish* Religion, (and consequently a Return of those Monastery Lands to the Support of such Votaries, who may betake themselves to a Monastick Life) a real Sense thereof, the proper Course to prevent a Discovery of them, would be to destroy all such Publick Records and Memorials as set them forth at Large, such is that *General Survey* in 26 *Hen. VIII.* in the *First-Fruits Office*. So likewise those other Surveys, which upon the *Act of Dissolution* in 31 *Hen. VIII.* were brought into the *Augmentation Court*; as also all the Enrolments of those Grants as have since been made from the Crown for passing them to private Hands. But I return.

Which first Volume being finished and made Publick in *anno 1655*, a Stop was for some Years made of Printing the other, untill the greatest Part of that was sold off, whereby Money might be had to proceed therewith. Mr. *Dugdale* therefore having with no small Pains and Charge compleated his Collections, in order to his designed Historical Work, touching *The Antiquities of Warwick-shire*, was at the whole Charge of Printing and Paper for Publishing thereof; and Lying in *London*, in order to the Correcting the Press himself, for near one Year and a half, (the ordinary Correctors being not skill'd in the Pedigrees) at length, *scil.* in *anno 1656*, he exposed it to Sale.

In which Time of his Residence in *London*, meeting casually with Mr. *John Reading*, a *Nottingham-shire* Gentleman, who having formerly been Clerk of the *Nisi-Prius*, for the *Midland* Circuit, (and with whom before the Rebellion he had been acquainted) he Friendly invited Mr. *Dugdale* to his House at *Scrivener's-Hall*, (near *Silver-street*) with Promise to shew him some Old Manuscript Books, Original Charters, and other Ancient Writings, who coming thither accordingly, he brought forth Five Ancient Manuscript Books in *Folio*, which were Leiger-Books of the Lands anciently given to the Cathedral of *S. Paul* in *London*, and freely lent them to him untill the next ensuing *Michaelmas* Term, then intimating that he should have the Use of many more upon his next Return to *London*.

But

But in *Michaelmas* Term, when Mr. *Dugdale* came to restore those Books so lent, he found that Mr. *Reading* was dead, and had constituted one Mr. *Williams*, (a Barrister at Law of the *Temple*) his Executor. Addressing himself therefore to the said Mr. *Williams*, and desiring a Sight of the rest, he very civilly brought him to *Scriveners-Hall*, and there shewing him many other Old Manuscript Books, Original Charters, and very Ancient Writings in Bags and Hampers, all relating to that great Cathedral, he freely lent them to him, to carry to his own Lodging, they amounting to no less than Ten Porters Burdens. Having them therefore thus in his private Custody, and bestowing Pains to sort them into Order, he made Extracts from them, of what he found Historical in Reference to that Church.

And to the End the Memory of those Noble and Ancient Monuments might be preserved, (which were afterwards destroy'd, the Church being made an Horse-Garrison by the late Rebellious Usurpers) did by the Help and Favour of sundry worthy Persons, who voluntarily offer'd to be at the Charge of those Plates, in which the Representations of them were cut in Brass, as also the lively Prospects of the whole Fabrick, (Inside and Outside) accomplish the same; and having succinctly framed an Historical Narrative of the Foundation and Endowment thereof, likewise of all the Chantries, and what else was most Memorable therein, or relating thereto, made it Publick by the Press in *Anno 1658*.

But as the darkest Night hath its Morning, so it did please Almighty God at last to put an End to the Tyranny of those late Grand Usurpers, by the miraculous Restauration of our present Sovereign King *Charles* the Second, in the Year 1660, which was about Twelve Years after the most Execrable Murder of his Royal Father of Blessed Memory.

So soon therefore as those who were of greatest Trust with our present Sovereign, then beyond Sea, did, by their Intelligence from hence; discern in what Distraction those Usurpers then were; and how that all People were weary of their Oppressions, so that the Time of his most happy Return drew nigh, to prevent the Importunity of others, who aim'd at the Office of *Norroy* King of Arms, which was then void by the Removal of Sir *Edward Walker* unto the Office of Garter, Sir *Edward Hyde* Knight; then Lord-Chancellor, (afterwards Earl of *Clarendon*) having seen the Book of *Warwick-shire Antiquities*, and the First Volume of *The Monasticon Anglicanum*, whilst he was with the King in Foreign Parts, moving his Majesty on Behalf of the said Mr. *Dugdale* for that Place and

*Sr. Wm Dugdale was one of those, who by order of King and Council after the Restauration, were deputed to view & take out of Mr. Synner's Study, all the Books & Papers formerly belonging to Archbp. Laud. See the Preface to the Hist. of the Troubles of Archbp. Laud. publ. by Mr. Hen. Whatton...*

Office of *Norroy*, readily obtain'd it, with a Special Warrant under the Royal Signet, to prepare a Patent under the Great Seal for the same; which passed accordingly, bearing Date (after his said Majesty's happy Return) upon the 18th Day of *June*, in the Twelfth Year of his Reign, (*Anno, scil. 1660*) the Second Volume of the *Monasticon* being then in the Press, and published in the next Year following, *viz. Anno 1661*.

Soon after which, *scil. in Anno 1662*, came out of the Press his Historical Work of *Imbanking and Draining the Fens and Marshes of this Kingdom*, (adorned with sundry exact Maps of the Parts and Places so drained) deduced from Publick Records, and Ancient Manuscripts, at the Instance of the Lord *Gorges*, Sir *John Marsham* Baronet, and others who were Adventurers in that costly and laudable Work, for Draining the great Level, which extends itself into a considerable Part of the Counties of *Cambridge, Huntington, Northampton, Norfolk and Suffolk*.

After which, having in his many Years Labour in Search of Records for those his Works already publish'd, taken Notes of the Lord Chancellors of *England*, Lord Treasurers, Masters of the *Rolls*, Judges of all the Courts in *Westminster-Hall*, Kings Attorneys and Sollicitors, and Serjeants at Law, likewise of the Antiquities of our Laws, Courts of Justice, as also of the Inns of Court and Chancery for Students in that Excellent Profession, he compil'd that Historical Work, intituled, *Origines Juridiciales*, (adorned with exact Cuts in Copper-Plates of the Arms in the Windows of all the Inns of Court, and Serjeants Inns) which was made Publick by the Press in *Anno 1666*.

And having been much importun'd by the late Archbishop of *Canterbury*, (*Dr. Sheldon*) and the then Lord Chancellor, (*Earl of Clarendon*) to perfect that Collection, begun by the Learned Sir *Henry Spelman* Knight, of his intended Second Volume of *The Provincial Councils here in England*, making diligent Search for such Materials as might be found in the Famous *Cottonian* Library, or otherwise, did make Transcripts thereof, and fitted them for the Press, the whole Volume amounting to full Two Hundred Sheets in *Folio*; all whereof, except Fifty and Seven, were totally of his the said Mr. *Dugdale's* Collection.

So likewise for the whole Glossary of that Learned Knight, whereof the Manuscript Copy (written by Sir *Henry's* own Hand) was not at all ordered for the Press, much of it being loosely written, and with Observations, and with sundry Bills of Paper pinn'd thereto, which he took Pains to dispose of  
into

into proper Order, transcribing many of those loose Papers, marking what was proper to difference the Character, and so brought it to the Press: Both which Works were also published in the same Year 1666, without any Alteration from Sir *Henry's* Copy, as by some hath been ignorantly surmised.

Having likewise in this Course of his Collections made at *Oxford*, in the Time of the Rebellion, extracted from sundry Manuscripts, divers Notes relating to the Ancient Nobility of this Realm; and not being ignorant that those Volumes of the *Monasticon* would yield a multitude of good Materials, in order to an Historical Work of the *Baronage*, he thought fit to go again to the *Tower*, *Exchequer*, and Office of *Rolls* in *Chancery-Lane*, as also the Archbishop's Principal Register, and Registers of the *Prerogative-Court* of *Canterbury*, for Wills and Testaments, Dispensations for Marriages, &c. whence, and from many Choice Manuscripts in private Hands, monumental Inscriptions, and other Authorities, (which, after a great Part of Thirty Years Labour he had been gathering) at length he compiled that Large Work in Two Volumes *Folio*, intituled, *The Baronage of England*.

In making of which Collections he omitted Nothing of Consequence which related to the Foundation and Endowment of the Cathedral and Collegiate Churches of *England* and *Wales*, consisting of Secular Canons, nor what he could else observe concerning the Monasteries, to the end that they might be made use of as Additaments to those Volumes. And in the Year 1673, published all those Additaments, together with what he had so collected for those Cathedrals, and Collegiate Churches before specified: But those Volumes of the *Baronage* hanging long at the Press, came not out till the Years 1675 and 1676.

Towards the End of which last mentioned Year, (*scil.* 1676) 20th *February*, Sir *Edward Walker*, Garter Principal King of Arms departed this Life, the said Mr. *Dugdale* being then at his House in *Warwick-shire*, whereupon much Dispute grew betwixt the Right Honourable *Henry*, then Earl of *Norwich*, (afterwards Duke of *Norfolk*) as Earl-Marshal of *England*, and the King, touching the Nomination of the Person unto whom his Majesty should, by his Letters-Patents, grant that Office; the Chancellor of the *Garter*, on the King's behalf, strenuously insisting upon his Majesty's Right to nominate, by Reason that the said Office of *Garter* was an Employment chiefly relating to that Honourable Order, for attending at all Installations, and Festivals, and performing other Services unto the Sovereign, and Knights Companions thereof.



The Earl on his Part, as Earl-Marshal, and Chief Superintendant of the Office, and Office of Arms, alledging the Usage of his Predecessors in that Honourable Office of Earl-Marshal, to recommend and nominate to the King, upon the Death or Vacancy of any King of Arms, Herald or Pursevant, such Person and Persons to supply the Place as he should think most fit for that Service.

In which Contest, one Sir *William Howard* Knight, (a Person very well qualified with Learning in all Points of Honour and Arms) having obtained the Favour of divers Noblemen to move the King on his behalf, his Majesty inclined much to him; and the Earl of *Norwich* (on the other Part) accounting it a Derogation to his Office of Earl-Marshal to be refus'd the like Privilege as his Predecessors therein had been permitted to enjoy; for which he produced some late Precedents, but acknowledging that he had nothing to do as to any Superintendency over him, as an Officer of the *Garter*; nevertheless, that as *Garter* is Principal King of Arms, he is subordinate to his Authority: The King at length asking him whom he had a Desire to recommend? He presently nam'd Mr. *Dugdale*, whereupon his Majesty immediately replied, *Nay, then I am content.*

Whereupon the Earl-Marshal caus'd his Secretary to advertise Mr. *Dugdale* thereof by the Post that Night, (he being then in *Warwick-shire*) and earnestly to press his speedy coming up to *London.*

Which News not a little surprizing him, being so far from any Thoughts thereof, that upon some Letters from certain Honourable Persons, upon the Death of Sir *Edward Walker*, earnestly importuning his speedy Repair to *London*, in order to his obtaining that Office, (which, as he was the next King of Arms, to whom it properly belonged, and the most Ancient Officer in the College of Arms, then living, by above Twenty Years than any other, none could pretend to so fair a Claim) he excused himself in Respect of his Age.

But after serious Consideration what to resolve on therein, having a far greater Desire to wave it than otherwise, he grew doubtful whether it might not be ill taken by the King, that his Majesty so freely assenting to the Earl-Marshal's Recommendation of him, he should refuse what was thus intended him as a Favour: And fearing also the Earl-Marshal's Displeasure, in case he should not comply with him therein; at length concluding with himself, that it was by God Almighty's Disposal thus cast upon him, (whose Great and Wonderful Providence extendeth to the very least of all Humane Actions) he resolved to accept it, and within few Days after rode up to  
*London*

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

**Continue**

\*Fair usage policy applies



And farther, to vindicate the just Rights of his said Office, commenc'd a Suit at the Common Law against one *Randal Holme*, a Painter in the City of *Chester*, who had boldly taken upon him to invade his Office of *Norroy*, by preparing Atchievements for the Funeral of *Sir Ralph Ashton* of *Middleton*, in the County of *Lancaster*, Knight, and given Direction for a Funeral Proceeding at the Solemnity thereof; whereupon he had a Verdict against him the said *Holme*, at the General Assizes held at *Stafford* in *March*, anno 1667, recovering good Damages, and Costs of Suit.

Divers Atchievements also set up in sundry Churches within his said Province of *Norroy*, contrary to the Laws of Arms, by the said *Holme* the Painter, he pulled down and defaced, viz. in the City of *Chester*, at *Budworth*, *Nether-Pever*, *Hooton* in *Wirrall*, (all in *Cheshire*) *Biddulph* in *Stafford-shire*, as also at *Chirke* in *North-Wales*; and likewise defaced many fictitious Arms which he found engraved on Tomb-stones at *Newcastle upon Tine*, in *Northumberland*, of all which Particulars Mention is made in the said Register-Book, call'd *The Earl-Marshal's Book*.

The printed Books by him given to the *Herald's-Office*, are these, viz. (1.) *The Antiquities of Warwick-shire illustrated*. (2.) *The Monasticon Anglicanum* in Three Volumes. (3.) *The History of S. Paul's Cathedral*. (4.) *The History of Imbanking and Draining the Fens*. (5.) His Book intituled, *Origines Juridiciales*. (6.) His Two Volumes of *The Baronage of England*.

Of *Manuscripts* these, one large Volume of the Arms and Monuments in the Cathedral of *York*, and divers other Churches in that County, lively prick'd with a Pen, (by *Mr. Gregory King*, then his Clerk, since *Rouge Dragon Pursevant of Arms*) and the Epitaphs transcribed according to the very Letter of each, all bound in *Russet-Leather*.

Another *Manuscript Book*, containing a Transcript of Three old Visitations, which are not in the *Herald's-Office*, viz. of *Lancashire*, in King *Henry VIII's* Time; *Stafford-shire*, in Queen *Elizabeth's* Time; and *Northumberland*, in the Time of King *James*, bound also in *Russet-Leather*.

Another *Manuscript Book* covered with *Vellum*, and now mark'd L. 12. containing divers Arms in Colours, of Foreign Kings and Princes, *British Kings*, Ancient *English Nobility*, with their Crests, Supporters and Badges; as also the Arms of the *Scottish* and *Irish Nobility*, the Arms of the *Herald's-Office*, and of the Three Kings of Arms, Badges of divers Noblemen, with several other Things of Note, and Pedigrees of divers Noble Families.

By the Procurement also of the said *Mr. Dugdale* were those *Manuscript Books*, containing Copies and Extracts from divers  
Publick

Publick Records, given to the *Herald's-Office*, by *Tho. Powey Esq;* now one of the *Masters of the Requests*.

So likewise were all those *Manuscript* Books, and Printed Books relating to *History* and *Genealogy*, which were likewise bestowed on the said *Office* by the now Duke of *Norfolk*, in *anno* 1678.

The said Mr. *Dugdale* was also the chief Promoter of the *Saxon* Dictionary, compiled by Mr. *William Somner*, late of the City of *Canterbury* deceased, and printed at *Oxford* in *anno* 1659; unto whom, in order to his accomplishing that elaborate Work, he contributed a large Alphabetical Collection of *Saxon* Words made by himself, which Collection is amongst his own *Manuscript* Books; some Acknowledgment whereof Mr. *Somner* hath made under the Word *SIPEROCA*.

After all this it must not be forgotten, that the said Mr. *Dugdale* having taken special Notice of the Rise, Growth, and Fatal Issue of the late Horrid Rebellion, begun by the *Scots* in *anno* 1639, and afterwards prosecuted by the *English*, through the Influence of a Malevolent Party in the late *Long Parliament* of King *Charles I.* which began at *Westminster* 3d *November* 1640, of which he did compose a succinct History in *Folio*, extending the same unto the Happy Restauration of our present Sovereign King *Charles II.* *anno, scil.* 1660, which he did never design to be made Publick by the Press whilst he lived, was, at the Importunity of some Honourable Persons, (who thought the Publishing of it sooner very Seasonable) prevailed with to print it at *Oxford* in *anno* 1681.

Since which, *scil.* in *anno* 1682, he hath also published a brief Discourse in *Octavo*, entituled, *The Ancient Usage in Bearing of Arms*, printed likewise at *Oxford*; unto which he hath annexed a Catalogue of the *English* Nobility and Bishops; as also of the Baronets from the first Rise of that Dignity, in 9 *Jacobi Regis*, to that present Year.

Besides these already published, he had made ready for the Press, Choice Collections from our Publick Records of all Summons to Parliament of the Nobility, beginning with that in 49 *Hen. III.* and extending to that begun at *Oxford*, 21 *Martii* 1680, and made Publick by the Press in *anno* 1685.

Also a short Historical Account of such Marks and Ensigns of Honour as are commonly call'd *Arms*, shewing their Original, True Use, and the Ancient Practice in Bearing them. Whereunto are added certain Brief Observations touching the Antiquity of *Heralds*, their Employments, Rights, Privileges and Succession, deduced from sundry Authentick Memorials, and other Authorities.

Besides

Besides his Historical Discourse of the Ancient Family of *Hastings*, Earls of *Huntingdon*, already published in the first Volume of *The Baronage of England*, he composed a far more large History of that Honourable Family, from the Authority of Publick Records, and a Multitude of Charters and Evidences in the Custody of *Theophilus*, now Earl of *Huntingdon*.

The like for the Family of *Maners*, Earl of *Rutland*; as also of the Ancient Lords of the Honour of *Belvoir*, (their principal Seat;) so likewise of the *Vernons*, and other more Ancient Lords of that great Mannor of *Haddon*, in the *Peak* of *Derby-shire*, the present Inheritance of *John* Earl of *Rutland*; but the Papers are not yet deliver'd to them.

Unto Sixty fair Volumes of Elaborate Collections from Records, by the late Learned and Industrious Antiquary, Sir *Jo. Kniveton*, (now in the Custody of *Christopher*, Lord *Hatton*) he made perfect Indexes, referring the Names of all Persons and Places to the respective Countries; all which are in Number Twenty Six thin *Folio's*, cover'd with Blue Paper, besides those to *Leland's Itinerary* and *Collectanea*.

To the several Volumes of most of our Ancient *English* Historiographers which are publish'd in Print, viz. *Matthew Paris*, *Matthew Westminster*, *Roger Hoveden*, *Henry Huntendon*, *Ethelward*, and *Ingulphus*, together with *Thomas* of *Walsingham*, he hath made certain Indexes for his own Use.

He also composed divers Genealogic Tables of the Kings and Ancient Nobility of this Realm, extracted from our Old Historiographers, quoting the particular *Folio's* for Proof: The like of the King and Principal Nobility of *Scotland*, all bound up in One Volume of *Russet-Leather*.

The like also of the other Kings of Christendom, and great Families of *Germany*, extracted from their best Historiographers and Genealogists.

His Collections of Materials from the Records in the *Tower of London*, the Rolls of *Chancery-Lane*, the Treasury of the *Exchequer*, the King's *Remembrancer's Office*, and other Places; as also from Leiger-Books and Ancient Manuscripts in the Famous *Cottonian* and *Bodleian* Libraries; likewise from a Multitude of Original Charters, of which he did make Use in Compiling his Historical Work of *Warwick-shire Antiquities*, and *The Baronage of England*, all gathered and written with his own Hand, and are in Number no less than Twenty Seven Volumes in *Folio*; all which, to be preserved for Posterity, he hath given by his last Will and Testament to the University of *Oxford*, to be kept, as also Sixteen others, (some written also with his own Hand) in a Press made purposely for them in that New Building, call'd

call'd *Museum Ashmoleanum*, near to the Famous *Theatre* lately there erected.

At length this most Industrious Person contracting a great Cold at *Blythe-Hall*, died thereof in his Chair, about One of the Clock in the Afternoon of the 10th Day of *February*, (S. *Scholastica's Day*) anno 1685, whereupon his Body being conveyed to the Parochial Church of *Shustoke*, was on the 12th of the same Month deposited in a Stone-Coffin, in a little Vault, which he before had caused to be made under the *North Side* of the Chancel. It was laid near another Stone-Coffin in the said Vault, containing the Remains of his then late Wife, to whom he had been Married almost Fifty Nine Years.

Over the said Vault is a large and strong Tomb of Free Stone, in Form of an Altar, with his Arms, impaling his Wife's, carved on the Side thereof; and above it, in the Wall, is fixed a Tablet of White Marble, bordered with the like Free Stone, well wrought with fair Moldings; on which is the following Inscription, viz.

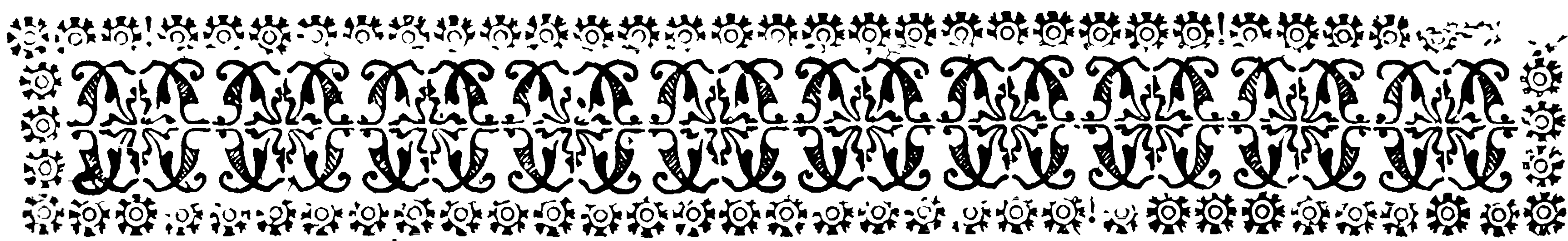
M. S.

*Willielmi Dugdale Equitis Aurati  
Antiquitatum Warwicensis comitatus illustratoris :  
Qui, per omnes Curiae Heraldicae gradus ascendens,  
In principalem regem Armorum Anglicanorum,  
Titulo Garter,  
Tandem erectus est.  
Uxorem Margeriam Joh. Huntbach de Seawall  
Com. Staff. filiam  
Duxit :  
E qua filios plures, ab hac luce in tenera etate sublato,  
Johannem vero Superstitem,  
Filiaſq; diversas  
Suscepit.  
Diem obiit Decimam Februarij Anno MDCLXXXVI.*

At the *West End* of the before-specified Tomb this Memorial of his Wife's Death is graven.

*Margeria Uxor  
Will. Dugdale Equ. Aur.  
Obiit. 18 Dec. 1681.*





# T H E I N T R O D U C T I O N .



*HAT* the Event of many Things hath been long foreseen, as well by the Wisdom of Prudent Men, as by the Help of Divine Revelation, is not to be denied; it being no greater Wonder, if we rationally consider it, than are such Floods, which happen at the Spring of the Year, in Vallies adjacent to Mountains, that are covered with Snow in Winter. For it is not ordinarily seen, but that real Causes do produce their proper and natural Effects. Hence was it, that a Learned and Judicious Person\*, above Threescore Years since, discerning a great Increase and Growth of the Separatists and Sectaries in this Realm, seriously expressed; That all Cost and Care bestow'd and had of the Church, wherein God is to be served and worshipped, was accounted by those People a kind of Popery; so that Time would soon bring it to pass, if it were not resisted, that God would be turned out of Churches into Barns, and from thence again into the Fields, and Mountains, and under Hedges; and the Offices of the Ministry (robb'd of all Dignity and Respect) be as contemptible as those Places: All Order, Discipline, and Church-Government left to Newness of Opinion, and Mens Fancies: Yea, and soon after, as many Kinds of Religion spring up, as there are Parish-Churches within ENGLAND; every contentious and ignorant Person cloathing his Fancy with the Spirit of God, and his Imagination with the Gift of Revelation, &c.

\* Sir Walter Raleigh, in his *History of the World*, Lib. II. Cap. 5. § I.

† Sir Christopher Hatton, Knight of the Bath, afterwards Lord Hatton.

*How far forth these prophetick Words of his are now fulfilled, I need not give Instance, nor apply them farther to my Purpose, than freely to acknowledge, that an Eminent and Loyal Member † of the Long-Parliament, call'd by the late King Charles I. of Blessed Memory; observing that all Sorts of Schismatics, under Colour of a purer Reformation, had Countenance from a predominant Party, in that most unhappy Convention: And prudently foreseeing the sad Effects thereof, which by woful Experience were soon after miserably felt,*

felt, often and earnestly incited me to a speedy View of what Monuments I could find in the Principal Churches of this Realm; to the end that by Ink and Paper, the Shadows of them with their Inscriptions might be preserved for Posterity, the Things themselves being so near to Destruction.

But though I then did not conceive it possible, that such Impiety could be harboured in the Breasts of those, who had made such free and open Protestations, for Defence of the Religion here establish'd; and by their Oaths of Supremacy and Allegiance had solemnly vowed their Fidelity to the KING: Yet, so great a Reverence did I ever bear to such ancient Memorials of the Dead, that, in order to transmit the Figures of them to the View of those, who were never like to see them in Specie; through the Special Favour of that Worthy Person, in affording me Assistance by a Servant of his, who had a dexterous Hand in taking the Draughts of them with his Pen, and Support to us both in our Travel, whilst we laboured therein; I neglected no Time, nor spared Pains to take Notice of those which were at that Time in this Cathedral, and of what others then stood undefac'd in several other, as also in sundry other Collegiate Churches of this Kingdom. Which, considering the lamentable Devastation and Spoil that was soon after made of them by those great Pretenders to Godliness, I cannot but attribute it to a Special Providence, that I became Instrumental, in thus transmitting what I then did to the View of succeeding Ages.

Nor do I account it other than the like Providence, that I was the chief Means of Preserving all those Venerable Chartularies, and Records, belonging to this Ancient and Famous Church; which, upon that sacrilegious and ravenous Seizure of the Deans and Chapters Lands throughout this whole Nation, by that Long Parliament, coming to the Hands of one Mr. John Reading, Chair-man of the Committee for ordering the Possessions thereof, were by him casually communicated to me. Whence, having reduced them out of no little Confusion, and extracted what I have said in my ensuing Discourse of this Cathedral, I kept them in my Hands, during the whole Time of the late Usurpation; and soon after his late Majesty was most happily restored, did faithfully deliver them unto the then worthy Dean, Dr. Barwick; by whom being carefully laid up, they are still preserved for the Benefit of After-Ages.

Having therefore thus seasonably taken View of the Monuments therein, and framed the Historical Part, relating to its Foundation,  
and



and Endowment with Lands and Revenues; being frequently, moved to communicate it to the World, and therein assisted by divers, Worthy Persons, not a little affected to the Honour of this Nation; I caused the ensuing Sculptures of the Tombs and Monuments, (which, in short time after, were barbarously destroy'd) and, also a lively Prospect  
 \* Ann. 1658. of the whole Fabrick in all Parts, to be made Publick \* by the Press. Which, considering it was not long after totally ruin'd by that woful Fire of the City, happening in the Year 1666; hath, in some Sort, preserved the Memory thereof to Posterity.

The first Edition of this Historical Work, making therefore its Period with the Commencement of the late wicked Rebellion, raised by the Sectaries, and their Adherents, (as hath been observed) that which I have, in this Second Impression, added thereto, is a brief Account of what was done in the Repairs of this Church untill the Time that it became destroy'd by that lamentable Fire of LONDON; And afterwards what Progress hath hitherto been made in its New Structure, which is of a much different Form, and far exceeding that of the Old Fabrick for its Beauty and Magnificence. Towards the Carrying on of which most Pious and Laudable Work, as there are divers Worthy Persons, which have already not sparingly contributed; so, I doubt not, but that many others, seeing how far, in a few Years, it is already advanced, will be no less bountiful in the Furtherance thereof, untill it be fully completed.



Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies

*i* 2 Chron. 3. 1. *your God shall choose*: Which Place being Mount <sup>i</sup> *Moriah* in *Jerusalem*, where he purposed to have that his standing Habitation made; King *David*, desiring <sup>k</sup> to perform so glorious a Work, incited <sup>l</sup> all Men unto a bountiful Contribution thereto, and procured towards it, Gold, Silver, Brass, Iron, Wood; as also precious Stones in great Abundance. And because, *And because*, *said* <sup>m</sup> he, *I have a Joy in the House of my God, I have of mine own Gold and Silver, besides all that I have prepared for the House of the Sanctuary, given to the House of my God three thousand Talents of Gold, even the Gold of Ophir, and seven thousand Talents of fined Silver*; whereunto were added <sup>n</sup> by the Princes and People 5000 Talents of Gold, and 10000 Drams of Silver, beside Brass, Iron, and Jewels.

Whose good Intention became so well accepted of GOD, though he was not permitted <sup>o</sup> to perform that Work, in regard he was a Man of War, and had shed Blood; that thereupon he received both a Confirmation of the Kingdom to himself and his Heirs, and that happy Promise <sup>p</sup> of the everlasting Throne that should be established in his Seed.

But *Solomon's* Son it was, who having received a Pattern <sup>q</sup> from his Father *David*, according to that Frame which GOD himself had appointed, and no less than <sup>r</sup> a hundred thousand Talents of Gold; as also a thousand thousand Talents of Silver, and of Brass and Iron passing all Weight, with a Charge <sup>s</sup> to build a House for the LORD GOD of *Israel*, began and perfected that glorious Work (a Spectacle of Admiration to all the World) in which were employed <sup>t</sup> thirty thousand Carpenters (*sc.* ten thousand every Month by Course) eighty thousand Masons in the Mountain, and seventy thousand Labourers that bore Burdens, besides three thousand three hundred Masters of his Work.

And after the Overthrow <sup>u</sup> of this by *Nebuchadnezzar* King of *Babylon*, that the Rebuilding thereof was begun <sup>w</sup> by *Josua* the Son of *Jozadak*, and *Zerubbabel* the Son of *Salathiel*; tho' it came so far short of the other, that they that saw its Foundations wept, <sup>x</sup> yet was it accounted the Wonder of the World: And rebuilt by *Herod* in much greater State and Glory, standing till the Time of our blessed Saviour, had that reverend Esteem from Him, in regard it was a Place sanctified, he would not suffer the Carriage of a Vessel through it.

Besides which Temple, there were even in *Hierusalem*, as well as other Parts of the Land, in Process of Time, no small Number of Synagogues for Men to resort unto, which were frequented by Christ himself, and after him by his holy Apostles. But such was the Persecution that attended the Christian Church

Church in her Infancy, that their Oratories were not, of a long time, either sumptuous or stately, till that it pleased God to raise up Kings and Emperors, which favoured that Profession; and then there was no Cost spared on such Buildings, as may seem by those which were erected <sup>y</sup> in every City, under *Severus*, *Gordian*, *Philip*, and *Galienus*, and afterwards in that which *Constantine* built <sup>z</sup> in *Hierusalem*, for the Dedication whereof all the Bishops in Christendom met.

<sup>y</sup> Euseb. lib. 8. Cap. 1.

<sup>z</sup> Euseb. de vita Const. lib. 4. Cap.

41, 43, 44, 45.

Nay, so much did the Primitive Christians strive to excell in such Fabricks, that, in Testimony of their chearful Affections, thinking nothing too much nor too good for God's Service, when *Maximinus* had, by a solemn Edict <sup>a</sup>, given Leave for the rebuilding of those Temples which *Dioclesian* caused to be overthrown, they reared them up to an Height immensurable, saith *Eusebius* <sup>b</sup>; and adorned them with far more Beauty in their Restauration, than their Founders before had given them.

<sup>a</sup> Euseb. lib. 8. Cap. 8.

<sup>b</sup> *Ib.* lib. 10. C<sup>a</sup> p. 2.

But to come nearer to my Purpose, *viz.* the History of this Church.

In <sup>c</sup> the Year CLXXXV. after our Saviour's Incarnation, Pope *Eleutherius* sent hither into Britain, at the Instance of King *Lucius*, two eminent Doctors, *Faganus* and *Damianus*, to the end that they might instruct him and his Subjects in the Principles of Christian Religion, and consecrate such Churches, as had been dedicated to divers false Gods, unto the Honour of the true God: Whereupon these holy Men constituted three Metropolitcal Sees in the three chief Cities of this Island, unto which they subjected divers Bishopricks: The first at London, whereunto all England, from the Banks of *Humber*, Southwards, and *Severn* Eastward, belonged: The second, *York*, which contained all beyond *Humber* Northwards, together with *Scotland*: The third *Caerleon* (upon *Uske*) whereunto all Westward of *Severn*; with *Wales* totally, were subject. All which continued so till *Augustine* (who was sent by Pope *Gregory* in the Year DCIII. after the Birth of our Saviour) having translated the Primacy to *Canterbury*, constituted *Mellitus* the first Bishop of London.

<sup>c</sup> Ex MS. codice penes D. S. Cap. Eccl. S. Pauli Lond. [G] f. 22. a.

In the Time of this Bishop *Mellitus*, *Ethelbert* King of *Kent* (who by the preaching of *Augustine* before specified, was the first of our *Saxon* Kings that received the Christian Faith) erected here a Church, as by the Testimony of divers Historians <sup>d</sup> appeareth, dedicating it to *St. Paul* the Apostle and Doctor of the *Gentiles*. That in the Place where he so built it, had been a Temple of *Diana* the Goddess, is probable enough from those Instances which the learned *Cambden* <sup>e</sup> giveth; *viz.* the Structure near at hand, called *Diana's Chambers*, and the Multitude of Ox-heads digged up, when the East Part thereof was rebuilt

<sup>d</sup> *Hist. Angl. Script. Col.*

385. 9. 735.

22. 1631. 49.

*Beda lib. 2.*

*Cap. 4. 3. H.*

*Hunt. Lib. 3.*

*f. 186. b. n. 10.*

<sup>e</sup> *Cambd. in Midd.*

(*sc. temp.*)

*sc. temp. E. I.* which were then thought to be the Relicks of the *Gentiles* Sacrifices; whereunto I shall add what I find in an ancient Writer, *viz.* after that Christian Religion, which in the Days of King *Lucius* had been first planted in this Nation, was through that great Persecution of *Dioclesian* the Emperor almost utterly rooted out, Idols were set up in those Churches wherein God had been served ----- <sup>i</sup> *Rediit itaque veteris abominationis ubique sententia* (saith he) *à suâ Britones expelluntur patriâ; immolat Dianæ Londonia, thurificat Apolloni suburbana Thorneia, &c. London sacrificed to Diana; and Chorney (which is now called Westminster) to Apollo.*

*Hist. MS. de fundatione Abb. Westm. in bibl. Cotton. sub effigie Claudii A. 8.*

Admitting then that it had been an Idolatrous Temple, whether it ought to be made use of by Christians for the Worship of the true God, let us consider, that the Commandment <sup>g</sup> to destroy all Places where the *Canaanites* had served their Gods, and not to convert any of them to the Honour of the true God, had reference unto a special Intent and Purpose, *viz.* that there should be but one only Place in the whole Land, whereunto the People might bring such Offerings, Gifts, and Sacrifices, as their *Levitical* Law did require; by which Law severe Charge was given them, in that respect, not to convert those Places to the Service of the living God, where the Nations before them had served Idols, but <sup>h</sup> *to seek the Place where the Lord their God should choose out of all their Tribes.* For as Idolatrous Persons may be converted and live; so (doubtless) may Places where Idolatrous Worship hath been exercised, be, without Offence to God, converted to his true Worship and Service: And this did that holy Man *St. Gregory* (who sent over the before-specified *Augustine* the Monk into this Nation to convert the Pagan *Saxons* to the Faith of Christ) well consider, when he wrote to the said *Mellitus* (our first Bishop here) commanding him to destroy the Idols, but to reserve the Temples wherein they were, for the Service of the true God, as by his Epistle <sup>i</sup> to him is most amply manifested. Which very thing was accordingly put in <sup>k</sup> practice by the before-specified *Augustine* himself; who, having cleared that Idolatrous Temple at *Canterbury*, where King *Ethelbert* and his Nobles did offer Sacrifice to the Devil, changed it into a Church, which he dedicated to *St. Pancrace*.

<sup>i</sup> *H. Hunt. lib. 3. f. 185. a.*  
<sup>k</sup> *Hist. Angl. Script. Col. 1760. n. 20.*

Having now done with the first Foundation of this Church by King *Ethelbert*, as I have said, (*Sebert* then reigning under him in this Tract) I am next to enquire what farther Enlargement there was in its Structure; as also of its Endowment with Lands. In which Disquisition I find, <sup>l</sup> that the before-mentioned King *Ethelbert* gave thereunto the Mannor of *Cillingham*

<sup>l</sup> *Ex alio Cod. MS. penes pref. D. & Cap. [B] 20.*

in Essex: And that *Erkinwald*, the fourth \* Bishop from *Mellitus*,  
*An. DCLXXV.*) bestowed <sup>m</sup> great Cost in the Fabrick thereof;  
augmenting its Revenues very much, with his own Estate;  
and procuring divers ample Privileges thereto, from the Pope,  
as also from the Kings that then reigned in this Land: The  
Life of which devout Bishop, in respect he was afterwards Ca-  
noniz'd for a Saint, and his Body translated to a glorious Shrine,  
in the East Part of this Church, above the high Altar, is at  
large to be seen in the MS. † here quoted: And of that Shrine  
shall speak farther anon.

\* Lel. Col.  
vol. x. p 22.  
m Godw. de  
Præsul.

n Ex alio cod.  
MS. penes præf.  
D. G. cap. [A]  
f. 39. a.

† Ex præf. cod.  
MS. [B. f. 20.]  
Ac ex alio cod.

MS. in bibl.  
Cotton. sub  
effigie Claudii,  
A. 5.

\* Ex præf.  
MS. Cod. penes  
Decanum &  
Capit. Eccl.  
Cath. S. Pauli  
[G] f. 1. a. &  
f. 5. a. 1

o Ex præf.  
Cod. MS. [B:  
f. 20. a.] ac

ex Cod. piloso  
penes præf. D.  
& Cap. f. 38.  
b.

p Ibid.

q Ibid.

r Ex præf.  
Cod. MS. f.  
21. b.

s Ex Cod.  
piloso, f. 39. b.  
t Ibid.

u Ex alio Cod.  
MS. penes  
præf. Dec. &  
Cap. [C.] f.  
65. b.

w Ibid. f. 69.  
a. ac ex cod.  
piloso, f. 40. a.

\* Cart. 9. E. 2.  
n. 37. per In-  
spex.

† Pat. 1.  
H. 5. m. 3. per  
Inspex.

x Ex libro  
consuet. vocat.

to Domest.  
day Book  
in Scaccario.

Howbeit, after this good Bishop, for the space of two hun-  
dred and forty years I have not discovered any other Benefactor  
that it had, than *Kenred* King of the *Mercians*; who only gran-  
ted \* this Immunity thereto, that it should be in all things as  
free, as he himself desired to be in the day of Judgment: But  
then did King *Athelstan* very amply endow ° it with divers fair  
Lordships; viz. *Sandon*, *Rode*, *Lustenhale*; *Bylcam*, *Wychem*, *Cid-*  
*woldtune*, *Runwell*, *Edulfesnesse*, and *Neosdune*, in the same County of  
*Essex*, *Erdeleye* and *Cadindone* in *Hertfordshire*, *Draiton* and *Willesdon*  
in *Middlesex*, and *Bernes* in *Surrey*: King *Edgar* with <sup>p</sup> *Mastoke* in  
*Essex*; Queen *Egelfede* (his Wife) with <sup>q</sup> *Lagesfare*, and *Cocham-*  
*stede*. All which Donations were ratified † by King *Æthelred*  
and <sup>s</sup> *Canutus*, as by their Charters, which do threaten the  
Violators of them with great Curses, doth appear.

After which, King *Edward* the Confessor gave † thereunto  
the Lordships of *Chingford*, and *Barlings* in *Essex*; and *Edgiva*  
(a noble Woman) *Wiggele*. Howbeit, so great a Change did  
the *Norman* Invasion (which hapned soon after) make, that  
some of its Possessions (so given, as hath been said) were seized  
on: But such was the Conqueror's Zeal to God's Glory, not-  
withstanding the hard Measure, which the Natives had, that  
he soon commanded full Restitution to be made, of whatsoever  
had been so taken from it; adding his Confirmation of all the  
rest, as by that solemn Charter <sup>w</sup>, made the very day of his  
Coronation, whereunto his Benediction to all that should aug-  
ment its Possessions, and Curses to those that do contrary, are  
annexed. As also granting thereto several large Immunities \*  
and Privileges †; which Lands, then belonging thereto, were  
of no small Extent, as that authentick Record \* (*viz.* the Con-  
queror's Survey) doth manifest.

Great was the Esteem, that this eminent Cathedral then  
had, as may farther seem by that National Council, of all the  
Bishops, Abbots, and many other Ecclesiastick Persons, held  
therein, in *An. MLXXV.* which was in the IXth. year of King  
*William* the Conqueror's Reign: The Constitutions whereof,  
which

which are very memorable, you shall find in the second Volume of the Councils, collected by the learned Sir *Henry Spelman* Kt. and transcribed by him from an ancient MS. in the publick Library at Cambridge. Not long after which, I find, that the victorious *Norman*, having assigned \* all Ecclesiastical Pleadings to the Episcopal Jurisdiction; of his Princely Bounty, gave y and confirmed to *Maurice*, the then venerable Bishop of this See, the Castle of *Stortford* in *Hertfordshire*, and whatsoever *William* his Predecessor had of his gift; granting unto the Canons of this Cathedral most ample Privileges in all the Lands belonging thereto. It seems, that the before-specified *Maurice* had in some sort injured this Church; but thereof he not only repented, † but made abundant Satisfaction; For after the City of *London* underwent such Damage by Fire, (which was in the time of the Conqueror's Reign) so that the old Fabrick, being roofed z with Timber, was burnt a; he (in *An. b* MLXXXIII.) began the Foundation of a most magnificent Pile, viz. all the Body of the Church, with the South and North Cross Isles; whereof an eminent Historian of that time hath this Expression----- *Tanta est decoris magnificentia, ut merito inter præclara numeretur ædificia: tanta Cryptæ laxitas; tanta superioris ædis capaxitas, ut cuilibet populi multitudini videatur posse sufficere*: So stately and beautiful, that it was worthily numbred amongst the most famous Buildings; the Vaults, or Under-Croft, being of such Extent, and the upper Structure so large, that it was sufficient to contain a great Number of People. For which noble Work, it is evident, d that he had a great Part of his Materials for this noble Work, out of the Ruins of that strong Castle, then called the *Palatine Tower*, which stood on the West Part of the City, towards that little River of *fleet*; for that was burnt \* when the said old Fabrick perished by Fire; in the Place whereof *Robert Kilwarby*, afterwards Archbishop of *Canterbury*, erected ‡ that House of *Dominicans*, which is still very well known by the Name of *Black-Friers*. But the Foundations, which this worthy Bishop had laid, being suitable to his Mind, were so vast, as the same Historian observes, e that though he prosecuted the Work no less than twenty Years (for so long he lived) *hujus f laboriosi operis impensam, transmisit ad posteros*, he left the Perfecting thereof to Posterity. To whom succeeded *Richard de Beaumeis*, in that See, a Person so transcendently affected to this Building, as that he bestowed g the whole Revenue of his Bishoprick upon it, supporting himself and his Family by other Means: Howbeit, though he lived little less than the time that his Predecessor did, *nihil h efficere visus est*; it seemed but little that he effected.

\* Ex præf. cod. MS. penes præf. D. & Cap. [A.] f. 1. a. y lb.

† Ex alio Cod. MS. penes præf. D. & Cap. [B.] f. 35. b.

z Lel. Coll. vol. 1. p. 23. d. Hist. MS. Joh. Tindemuth. bibl. Bodl. [u. 4. 4.] lib. xix. Cap. 8.

b Lel. Coll. (ut supra) p. 24. An. nal. Math. Westm. c. W. Malmesb. de gestis Pontif. Lib. 2. 134. b.

d Lel. Coll. vol. 2. p. 383.

God. de Prasul. MS. in bibl. Cotton. sub effigie Cleopat. [A.] 6. vide Pat. 3 E. 1. m. 16. & Pat. 4 E. 1. m. 19. Et Pat. 6. E. 1. m. 21.

e W. Malm. ut supra, p. 135. a. l. 3. f. g. h. lb.

The Particulars, which he did, besides the Finishing<sup>i</sup> of <sup>Lel. Coll.</sup> <sup>ut supra,</sup> <sup>p. 24.</sup> the Walls, were the Enlarging<sup>k</sup> of the Streets near unto it, by purchasing of Lay-mens Houses that stood there; and almost totally compassing<sup>l</sup> the Church-Yard with a very strong Wall; for the Effecting whereof, King Henry I. about the Beginning of his Reign, granted<sup>m</sup> to him Part of the Ditch, belonging<sup>m</sup> <sup>Append. n.</sup> <sup>20.</sup> to that Castle formerly mention'd; and so much thereof, as might be sufficient to make a Way without the same Wall, which Way I conclude to be that which is now Part of Creed-lane and Carter-lane; for in our Time, a great Proportion of the same Wall was standing. And when the said Castle called the *Palatine Tower*, was possess'd by *Eustace* Earl of *Bulloign* (*viz.* soon after) he the said Earl, for the Health of his Soul, and the Soul of his Father, upon Condition that himself and his Lady might be for ever Partakers of the Prayers and good Deeds perform'd in this Church, quit claimed unto the before-specify'd Bishop all his Interest in those Lands, so inclosed within the said Wall, as by his Deed of Release,<sup>n</sup> bearing Date the <sup>Ap. n. 25.</sup> fourteenth *Cal.* of *May* in the Year *MCVI.* (*7. H. 1.*) appeareth.

But after these two Bishops, I cannot certainly find what Progress was made in this eminent Structure, so happily begun by them; our Historians and Records being silent therein: Nor have I seen any more thereof, for a long time after, than that it had great Hurt by a dreadful Fire,<sup>o</sup> on the *xi. Cal.* of *January*; in the very first Year of King *Stephen's* Reign (which began<sup>p</sup> at *London Bridge*, and continu'd to the Church<sup>q</sup> of the *Danes*) but do believe, that *Richard*, who was Treasurer to King *Henry II.* during almost his whole Reign, and a most diligent and faithful Servant to him in that Office, as is evident by the vast Sum, which was found in the Treasury at his Death, being made Bishop of *London*, in the first Year of *K. Richard's* Reign, did very much therein: For *in Ecclesia sua & edificiorum ad sedem suam spectantium structura, magnam impendit pecuniam,* saith *Godwyn.*<sup>r</sup> He laid out a vast Sum of Money in the Building of this Church and Houses belonging to his See.

Leaving therefore the farther Increase of its Buildings, for a while, I will now take notice of what Addition of Privileges or Possessions, was made to it; by the succeeding Kings of this Realm, Bishops, and other Persons of Note; beginning with King *William Rufus.* This King, taking notice, that some Impositions, whereunto others were subject, had been laid upon the Canons hereof, upon Complaint to him made, sent a special Precept<sup>t</sup> to all his Sheriffs in whatsoever County their Lands lay, commanding them, that they should be free from all Taxes, and in particular, for the Tower of *London*,  
Wall,

Math. W.  
in A. 1135.  
Annal. de  
Lewes in  
bibl. Cot.  
Lel. Coll.  
vol. 1. p. 315.  
St. Clem.  
without Tem-  
ple Bar.

De Praesul. p.  
237.

Ex alio Cod.  
MS. penes  
praes. D. S. Cap.  
[A.] f. 2. a.



Wall, Bridge, &c. as King *William* his Father, by his Writ had appointed: And by another<sup>u</sup> Precept, directed, that the Lands and Tenants of Bishop *Maurice*. should be acquit of *Ward-penny* and *Lestage*, as they were in his Father's Days.

To whom succeeded *Henry I.* who, having given to *Richard de Belmeis*, (Successor to the before specify'd *Maurice* Part of his Castle Ditch, for the Wall of the Church-Yard, and a Way without it (as I have already observed) commanded, <sup>w</sup> that all those Ships and Vessels, entring the River of *Fleet*, to bring Stone for the Church, then in Building, should be free from Toll, and Custom: And moreover granted<sup>x</sup> to the same Bishop, all great Fish that might thenceforth be taken within the Precincts of his Lands, excepting only the Tongue, which he reserved to himself: And lastly gave<sup>y</sup> to him the said Bishop and his Successors, the Tythe of all his Venison within the County of *Essex*.

Ex autog.  
penes pref.  
D. & Cap.  
Vide Carr.  
6. Joh.  
Et Pat. 11.  
H. 3. m. 5.

Ex pref.  
Cod.  
Ms.  
(viz.  
B.) f.  
22. a.

a  
b

e  
d  
c

Which Bishop, being a most devout Man, and bearing a singular Affection to this Church (as hath been already observed) granted<sup>z</sup> thereto, for the Service of the Altar, viz. the Sacrifice in Bread and Wine, the Rent of his new Wharf upon the River of *Thames*. (which I conceive to be that now called *Paul's Wharf*;) And fearing the Wrath of God towards him, for inclosing the Wood of *Eduvessate*, within his Park at *Clatchentone*, though he did it with a good Intent; yet lest in Tract of Time the Canons of this Church might thereby lose it, he solemnly restored<sup>a</sup> it, repenting of what he had done therein, more than he justly ought; farther giving<sup>b</sup> to them the Benefit of all Oblations, which should thenceforth be offered, on the Festivals of *Saint Peter* and *Paul*, upon the Altar of those Saints, whereat they were attendant. Nor was it long after, that *Theobald* Archbishop of *Canterbury*, for the special Honour<sup>c</sup> and Reverence that he bore to the Memory of *Mellitus*, the first Bishop of *London*, whose Reliques were then<sup>d</sup> kept in this Church, granted<sup>e</sup> an Indulgence, for XL. Days of their enjoined Penance, to all such as should solemnize the Festival of that blessed Confessor.



TO the before-mention'd *Richard de Belmeis*, succeeded, in this Episcopal See, *Robert* surnamed *de Sigillo*; of whom I have seen no more in reference to this Cathedral, than a Confirmation of<sup>f</sup> his, to the Dean and Chapter (about the seventh Year of King *Stephen's* Reign) of the Lordship of *Edburghton*, which *Ranulph Peverell* (whose Body lay here interred) had given

f  
ib. f. 23. a.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



med *Nigel*, who sat Bishop here, in King *Richard* the I's Time, gave <sup>o</sup> unto this *School* all the Tythes arising in his Demesns at *Fulham* and *Worsete*; with an Acre of Land in the said Town of *Worsete*, for the Reception of them in gathering.

And having now done with what relates to that ancient *School*; I shall observe, that the Knight's Fees in *Essex* and *Middlesex*, which the Bishop of *London* had in those Days, were <sup>p</sup> no less than XXXVI. by which the total Extent of his Possessions may in some sort be guessed at.

The Office of Treasurer. About the same Time, the Office of Treasurer was constituted in this Cathedral; the first that underwent the Trust thereof, being one *Godfrey*, <sup>q</sup> unto whom *Robert de Sigillo*, Bishop here in King *Stephen's* Days, <sup>r</sup> had given certain Churches which were said to belong to his own Table: To the Intent therefore, that all Question concerning them might be taken off, clear it is, that *Richard de Belmeis* (the second Bishop of *London* of that Name) by the Advice of *Theobald* Archbishop of *Canterbury*, and certain of his Fellow Bishops; as also with the Consent of his Chapter, <sup>s</sup> assigned them to the Use of him and his Successors in that Office for ever. These were the Churches of *Sudminster*, *Aldbury*, *Welham Furnels*, and *Welham Sarners*: But the two latter of them were so given, as that the said *Godfrey* and his Successors should provide three hundred Pound Weight of Wax, for six Lamps continually burning in this Church; as also Oil, Incense, and Coal, for the Amending and Washing the Ornaments and Vestments belonging thereto: and moreover, for the Sweeping and Cleansing thereof with Rushes, Straw, and Mops, yielding the like Allowance to the Sacrist, and three other Servants of the Church, as had heretofore been used; so as the whole Charge for all these Particulars did not amount to more than ten Marks *per annum*. To which Office of Treasurer belong'd the Custody of the Books pertaining to the

Church; as appears by a Catalogue <sup>\*</sup> of them, taken in *An. MCCCCLXXXVI*. The next Thing whereof I am, in Order of Time, to take notice, is the settled Habitation of the Dean.

This, standing within the Precinct of the Church-Yard, and being the <sup>u</sup> Mansion of *Raph de Diceto* (*id est, Distca in Com. Suff.*) Dean of *Paul's*, about the latter End of King *Henry* the II's Reign; was, with the Chappel belonging thereto, by him granted <sup>w</sup> to his Successors in that Office for ever; the Ground whereon they were built, having been given for that Purpose, by *Gilbert Foliot* the then Bishop: Which Grant had such Estimation with the Canons of this Church; that by an Instrument <sup>x</sup> under their publick Seal, they assigned <sup>z</sup> to be annually paid for ever by the successive Deans, as a Pittance at the Solemnizing

o *ib.*p *Lib. rub. in Scac.*

The Office of Treasurer.

q *ib. f. 44. r 5 a.*s *ib. f. 19. b.*\* *Ex vet. Rot. Pergamenaceo, in bibl. Hattomanâ, an. 1658.*The Deanry. t *Ex præf. u Cod. MS. w [B.] f. 24. a.*x *ib.*

nizing the Anniversary of that learned Man; whose Memory is not a little famous to this Day, for those elaborate historical Works, of his, whereof *Balaus*<sup>y</sup> makes mention; some of which, *viz.* *Abbreviationes Chronicarum*, and *Imagines Historiarum*<sup>62.</sup> have been lately<sup>z</sup> publish'd.

<sup>y</sup> Lib. 3. Cento  
<sup>z</sup> Hist. Anglic. Script. antiqu. edit. Lond.

About this Time also, there was an Hospital founded † with- in the Liberties belonging to this Cathedral, by *Henry de Northampton*, a Canon thereof; as is evident by its Confirmation made by the before-specify'd Dean (*viz.* *Raph de Diceto*) and his Chapter. Which *Henry*, for the Health of his Soul, gave to God and *St. Paul*, his Mansion-House, with the Court adjoining, for the Habitation of poor People; and for their Maintenance, granted the whole Tythes belonging to his Prebendary. And for Augmentation thereof, the said Dean and Chapter conferred all their Alms, both in Bread and Mony, which they had used to allow to the Poor, according to the ancient Institutions of this Church. As also the Church of *St. Pancras*, with the Lands and Tythes thereto belonging; and the Tythes of *Cotanelle*, \* as well in Corn as other Things: Provided, that one *Alexander* a Clerk (who was then the Tenant of those Tythes) might hold them of the said Hospital, as he did of the said Dean and Chapter: And reserving to themselves a certain yearly Pension to be paid by the said Hospital: Adding lastly, the Church of *Berne* thereto, with the Glebe and Tythes to it belonging.

<sup>1652.</sup> The Hospital. † Ex autog. penes D. & Cap. S. Paul.

\* *Modo Totnam-Court.*

Not long after this, it was, that *Henry de Cornhill*, Chancellor of London, gave<sup>a</sup> to his Successors in that Office (by the Consent of *Roger* surnamed *Niger* the then Bishop) his Dwelling-House, with the Appurtenances, situate Southwards from this Church, reserving a Mark yearly to be paid on the Day of his Anniversary; *viz.* half thereof to the Canons then present at the Commemoration of the Dead; and the residue to the other Clerks of the Quire, at that Time likewise there. And as the former Kings did by their several Charters confirm all the Lands and Possessions, which, through the great Munificence of their Predecessors, had been given to this Cathedral, granting unto the Canons here serving God, sundry Immunities and Privileges in them: So also did King *John*, and much more amply, as by his Charter<sup>b</sup> dated at *Shorham* XVI. Junii, in the very first Year of his Reign, appeareth: Adding † afterwards (*viz.* in the fifth Year of his Reign) the Church of *Shoreditch*, for the Founding of a Chief Chanter here, for the good Estate of himself, and for the Health of the Soul of King *Henry* the II. his Father: And in the XVI. of his Reign, gave \* unto *William de S. Maria*, the then

<sup>a</sup> Ex pref. Cod. MS. [A] f. 29. a. House for the Chancellors of London.

<sup>b</sup> 1b. f. 4. † 5 a.

Chief Chanter.

\* 1b. b.

Bishop

Bishop of London, and his Successors, his Mannour of *Stoke juxta Guldeford in Com. Surr.*

Touching  
the Fabrick.

c Chron. de  
Dunstable in  
bibl. Cotton.  
f. 16. a.

d Ex conti-  
nuatione  
Annal. M.  
Westm.  
f MS. penes  
g Jac. Wa-  
ræum eq-  
aur.

h B. f. 6. a.

\* Ex ipsis  
autog. pe-  
† nes præf.  
D. & Cap.

I now return to the Fabrick, but principally the East Part; the Body of the Church, with the Cross Iles, being perfected long before; and so likewise the Quire, which it then had, as is yet evident from the Undercroft whereon it stood: But that the said Quire was not afterwards thought beautiful enough, though in Uniformity of Building it suited with the Church, is very plain: So that, resolving to make a better, they began with the Steeple, which was finish'd in Anno MCCXXI. (5 H. 3.) and then going on with the Quire, according to the like Form of Architecture, as we yet see, perfected it in Anno MCCXL. (24. H. 3.) as may seem by the new Dedication<sup>d</sup> of the Church, in that very Year: At which great Solemnity, *Eadmund* then Archbishop of *Canterbury* and six other Bishops were<sup>f</sup> present<sup>g</sup>; as also *Otto* the Pope's Legate, and King *Henry* the third, himself, with a Multitude of People; *Roger* surnamed *Niger*, then Bishop of *London*, being the main Cause thereof; who procur'd an Indulgence of XL Days Pardon, to all such, as should (*de peccatis suis verè poenitentibus, confessis & contritis,*) being truly confess'd and contrite of their Sins) come with Devotion thereto; which Indulgence was to stand good also, on the Anniversary of the said Dedication for ever.

That this *Roger*, was a great Benefactor to the before-specify'd Fabrick, cannot be doubted; for I find<sup>h</sup> that in 14 H. 3. he confirm'd whatsoever *Maurice*, his Predecessor, had granted thereto; and moreover ratify'd all those Oblations, made at Whitsontide, which *Eustace de Fauconbrigge* (the immediate foregoing Bishop) had restored for the same Purpose. That he was likewise, for his singular Piety, canonized for a Saint, appeareth by an Indulgence\* of XXX. Days Pardon, granted in An. MCCLII by *Hugh de Balsbam* Bishop of *Ely*, to all such as being truly penitent and confess'd of their Sins, should for Prayer or Devotion's Sake, visit his Tomb (a true Representation whereof, I have in its Place exhibited.) In which Pardon he is thus mention'd, viz.---*Beati Rogeri Episcopi & Confessoris*: So also in the like Indulgence † in An. MCCLXIX. by *John Breton* Bishop of *Hereford*.

Concluding therefore, the Tower Steeple finished as above-said; and so much as the Quire, at that Time was then begun; I shall now demonstrate, how the most of the Charge in carrying, on so great a Work, became supported: Which, in brief, was by the Bounty of good People, throughout both the Realms of *England* and *Ireland*, whose fervent Devotion, to the Advance-  
ment

ment of God's Service, incited them most willingly to further all Works of this Nature, as Occasion was offered.

And that this was the Way by which they herein proceeded to raise Monies, the sundry Letters of the several Bishops of both Nations to the Clergy under their Charge for Recommendation of the Business to their particular Congregations, is most evident; a Multitude whereof I have seen and read: By which Letters there are Indulgences extending to a certain Number of Days for such Penance as they had Injunction to perform, granted to all those, as being truly sorry for their Sins, and confess'd, should afford their Helps towards this pious Work. The first of them that I have met with being by *Hugh Foliot* Bishop of Hereford, to the Clergy and others of his Diocese, dated on the Day of the *Exaltation of the Holy Cross* (commonly called *Holy Rood Day*) in *An. MCCXXVIII.* (13 H. III.) for XX. Days Penance, was to be in force for seven Years. The like did *Richard Wethershed* Archbishop of Canterbury grant for XL. Days Penance to those of his in *An. MCCXXX.* So also *Anselm* Bishop of St. Davids in *An. MCCXXXIII.*

*Ex ipse au-  
tog. penes  
pres. D. &  
Cap.*

And two Years after, *scil. An. MCCXXXV.* *Henry* Archbishop of Colein (in Germany) being then in England, exciting all Persons whatsoever thus to further this noble Work, granted the like to them for Relaxation of L. Days Penance, as by his Letters bearing Date at the New Temple in London on the Day of the *Invention of the Holy Cross* appeareth.

Not long after this (for I take it to be before the 20th. of *Henry III.* tho' the Instrument have no Date) there was Provision of fitting Timber made for the Stalls in the Quire, the Bishops still persisting to issue out their Letters hortatory, as abovesaid, in order as followeth, *viz.*

In <i>An. MCCXXXVI.</i>	<i>S. Eadmund A. B. of Cant.</i>	for XX. Days Penance.
<i>An. MCCXXXVII.</i>	<i>Walter Archb. of Dorke,</i>	} for
	<i>Josceline Bp. of Bath,</i>	
<i>MCCXXXIX.</i>	<i>Walter Bp. of Barleol,</i>	
<i>MCCXL.</i>	<i>Richard Bp. of Rochester,</i>	
<i>MCCXLI.</i>	<i>Hugh Bp. of Cob. and Lich.</i>	
	<i>William Bp. of Norwich,</i>	
<i>MCCXLIII.</i>	<i>William Bp. of Norwich,</i>	

But in *An. MCCXLIII.* the Indulgence from *Walter* Bishop of Norwich extends to those, which should either for Devotion's Sake visit the Tomb of the before-mention'd *Roger*, surnamed *Niger*, or give Assistance to this magnificent Fabrick.

So did also that from *Richard* Bishop of Exeter in *An. MCCLII.* In which Year Pope *Innocent III.* sending out his Pardon for Release of XL. Days Penance, &c. taking notice that the Work was begun long before; the better to promote it, hath

this Expression, *Cum dilecti filii, Capitulum Londinensis Ecclesie S. Pauli, Ecclesiam ipsam jamdudum inceptam, opere quamplurimum sumptuoso, consummare intendunt, &c. rogamus, &c. universos Christi fideles, &c.* Whereas our beloved Sons, the Chapter of the Church of St. Paul in London, do intend to perfect the Fabrick thereof (long since begun) with sumptuous Work, &c. we desire all faithful Christians, &c.

But the Year following, viz. An. MCCLIII. Laurence Bishop of Rochester, in his Indulgence, addeth likewise the Visiting of the said Roger Niger's Tomb.

To these did next succeed those of,	Days.
Boniface Archbishop of Canterbury in An. MCCLIII. for xl.	
MCCLIII. John Bishop of Landaff	} for {
MCCLV. William Bishop of Salisbury	

Howbeit, this Work of the Quire was not all; for clear it is, that either the Roof of the old Structure was made new, or substantially repaired about this Time, it being then in a ruinous Condition: For in those Letters hortatory, sent out by Fouk Basset Bishop of London, in An. MCCLV. to stir up the People to liberal Contributions, and wherein he specially desires, that all Persons in their Testaments will take such Consideration of this Building, as to bequeath somewhat thereto, mentions the great Decay of the said Roof thus ----- *quod Ecclesia S. Pauli, in retroactis temporibus, tantis turbinibus fuit quassata, &c. ut totum ejus tectum, jam quasi in ruinam gravissimam declinare videtur.* That the Church of St. Paul was in Times past so shatter'd by Tempests, that the whole Roof thereof seemed very ruinous.

But how munificent the People were in those Days, and in what an ample Manner they then contributed to such Buildings, is plain enough by the farther Enlargement of this in its Length, viz. the whole Extent of that which now bears the Name of St. Faith's Church, which being intended long before, as may seem from an Assignment \* for that Purpose of certain new improved Lands lying in Chilternston, made in An. MCCV. (7 Job.) by William de S. Maria Bishop of London, was begun <sup>k</sup> in An. MCCLVI. (40 H. III.) on that very Ground, obtained formerly by the said Bishop, from King John, for a new Market-place. (*in loco, in quo novum Forum ad opus Ecclesie & Episcoporum Londinensium, de dono præfati Johannis regis Angliæ adquisivimus,* are the Words of his Grant :) And in Addition of Supplies, to carry on the Charge thereof, afforded thereto, so soon as Cause required, as is evident by those Letters hortatory afterwards issued out by several Bishops with Indulgences, as aforesaid, for that Purpose; viz. by Fouk Basset, Bishop of London in Anno MCCLIX.

\* Ex autog. penes præf. D. & Cap.

<sup>k</sup> Lel. Coll. vol. 1. p. 493.

By { Richard Bishop of Lincoln, in An. MCCLX.  
 Giles Bishop of Salisbury, in An. MCCLXI.  
 John Bishop of Winchester, } in An. MCCLXIV.  
 Walter Bishop of Salisbury, }  
 Robert Bishop of Durham, in An. MCCLXV.  
 Godfrey Bishop of Worcester, in An. MCCLXX.  
 Thomas Bishop of Hereford, in An. MCCLXXVI.

And about this Time, *scil.* in An. MCCLXXVII. Richard de Hereford, (a Clerk of the King's) for the Health of his Soul, as also for the Soul of Hugh his Father, and Cecilie his Mother, and the Souls of all the faithful deceased, gave <sup>1</sup> to the then Dean <sup>1</sup> *ib. f. 58. a.* and Canons of this Church, towards the perpetual Repair of the before-specified Building, called the New Work (*ad opus & sustentationem perpetuam novi operis gloriosæ & beatæ virginis Mariæ, matris domini mei Jesu Christi, fundati & inchoati ad caput famosæ Ecclesiæ S. Pauli, versus orientem*) xii. sol. yearly Rent, issuing out of certain Houses, situate in Atheling-street (now called Adde hill) in the Parish of St. Andrew near Baynard's Castle.

And after this, within a few Years, Anno *scil.* MCCLXXXI. there was another <sup>m</sup> Letter hortatory issued out by John Arch- <sup>m</sup> *Ex autog. penes prof. D. S. Cap. n. Ib.* bishop of Canterbury, affording the same Number of Days for Indulgence as the other Bishops had done: The like <sup>n</sup> from <sup>n</sup> *ib.* William Bishop of Norwich in Anno MCCLXXXIII. By both which Letters, as also by that from Thomas Bishop of Hereford in Anno MCCLXXVI. Mention is made, that it was for the old and new Work. Nay, not only the Contributors to this glorious Structure were thus favoured, but the Solicitors for Contributions, and the very Mechanicks themselves, who laboured therein, as by that Indulgence <sup>o</sup> from Richard Bishop of Hereford in <sup>o</sup> *ib.* Anno MCCLXXXIII. of XL. Days Penance, appeareth.

But, about this time, it seems that the main Brunt was over; for afterwards I find but few more of those Letters hortatory, the next <sup>p</sup> being not till more than ten Years following, *viz.* by the <sup>p</sup> *ib.* same Richard Bishop of Hereford, in Anno MCCXCIII. and for XL. Days Pardon. The next <sup>q</sup> to that, by John Bishop of Nor- <sup>q</sup> *ib. f. 58. a.* wich, in Anno MCCCIII. The next, <sup>r</sup> twelve Years after that, <sup>r</sup> *ib. f. 58. a.* *viz.* in Anno MCCCXVI. by Roger Bishop of Salisbury; And this was for the Old Work and the Belfrey, by special Direction; which was the last, except one, almost LX. Years after, *viz.* in Anno MCCCLXXI. sent from <sup>s</sup> Simon, a Cardinal of Rome, which afforded C. Days Release, &c. to all such as should give <sup>s</sup> to the Repair of the whole Fabrick in general. <sup>s</sup> *ib. f. 58. a.*

As for the Contributions <sup>t</sup> from Ireland, they began in Anno <sup>t</sup> *Ex autog. Ib.* MCCXXXVII. and continued in that Realm, till Anno MCCCLXX. inclusive, as I have here briefly noted, *viz.*

Christian



<i>Christian</i> Bishop of <i>Emely</i> in <i>Anno</i> MCCXXXVII.	for xx Days.	
<i>William</i> Bishop of <i>Leghln</i> in <i>An.</i> MCCXLVI.	} for {	
<i>Gilbert</i> Bishop of <i>Imely</i> in <i>An.</i> MCCLI.		xxx.
<i>Isaac</i> Bishop of <i>Billalow</i> in <i>An.</i> MCCLV.		xxi.
<i>William</i> Bishop of <i>Conoz</i> in <i>An.</i> MCCLVII.		viii.
<i>Thomas</i> Bishop of <i>Ellyn</i> in <i>An.</i> MCCLXII.		xl.
<i>David</i> Bishop of <i>Cashal</i> in <i>An.</i> MCCLXVIII.		xl.
<i>Thomas</i> Bishop of <i>Down</i> in <i>An.</i> MCCLXX.	xl.	

u *ib.*

Nor have I seen any more, but one, <sup>u</sup> from *Albinus* Bishop of *Brechin* in *Scotland*, whose Indulgence reacheth no farther than ten Days; but is of such Latitude, that it includes all Persons, who, for Devotion's Sake, should visit the Altars of *St. Edmund* Archbishop of *Canterbury*, and of *S. Edward* the King, situate in this Cathedral; and there either pray for the Soul of the Lady *Isabell \* de Brus*, or offer something to the Fabrick of the Church.

\* Daughter to *William* King of *Scotland*, and Wife to *Robert* Lord *Brus* of *Anandale*.

w *MS. in bibl. Cotton. Jub. effigie Othonis*, B. 3. f. 165. a.

And having now done with the main Structure of this goodly Cathedral, I may not omit to observe, that *Henry de Lacy*, Earl of *Lincoln*, was a very great Benefactor <sup>w</sup> to that Part of it, called *The New Work*; for which Respect he was buried at the East End thereof in *S. Dunstan's* Chapel, where stood a goodly Monument for him, with his Image in Armour of Male, Cross-leg'd; as I have there represented.

So also was *Raph de Baldock*; first whilst he was Dean, and afterwards Bishop, who likewise had Sepulture in the midst of that Part of it, which is called *Our Lady Chapel*, at the Head of Bishop *Braybroke's* Monument: But his Portraiture in Brass, and Epitaph, were long since torn from the Marble under which his Body rested.

The next Thing which I conceive most proper to be taken notice of, is, of what else I have seen that relates to the inward or outward Part thereof, either essentially, or in Point of Ornament, as I find Mention of them in Order of Time, beginning with the *High Altar*.

The high Altar.  
x *Ex autog. penes Eliam Ashmole, Arm.*

This, as appeareth by the indented Covenants <sup>x</sup> betwixt *Raph de Baldock* Bishop of *London*, and one *Richard Pikerell* a Citizen, had a beautiful Tablet made and fitted to set thereon in *An.* MCCCIX. (3 *E.* II.) variously adorned with many precious Stones, and enamel'd Work; as also with divers Images of Metal: Which Tablet stood betwixt two Columns, within a Frame of Wood to cover it, richly set out with curious Pictures, the Charge whereof amounted to CC. Marks.

The Pavement.  
y *ib.*

About three Years following, *viz.* in *An.* MCCCXII. (6. *E.* II.) was the *Pavement* of the *New Work* made <sup>y</sup> of good and firm Marble, which cost <sup>v</sup> <sup>d.</sup> the Foot. And within three Years afterwards a great Part of the Spire of Timber (covered with Lead)

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



same Sir *William*, in Lieu of 22 Acres of Land, lying within the Lordship of *Westlee in Com. Essex*, belonging to the said Canons, and by them granted to him and his Heirs, to be inclosed within his Park of *Coxingham*, whereunto they lay adjacent. But, about the certain Time, and Formality in offering the said Buck and Doe, there growing afterwards some Dispute, Sir *Walter Le Baud* Kt. Son and Heir to the before-specify'd Sir *William*, by his Deed, bearing Date on the *Ides of July 30 E. 1.* for the Health of his Soul, and for the Souls of his Progenitors and Heirs, confirming his said Father's Grant, did oblige himself and his Heirs, as also his Lands and Tenements for the the future, in Manner and Form following; *viz.* that every Year for ever, on the Day of the *Conversion* of Saint *Paul* in Winter, there should be a good fat Doe brought by one of his or their fitting Servants, and not the whole Family, at the Hour of *Procession*, and through the midst thereof, and offer'd at the high Altar, without exacting any Thing, for the said Service, of the beforemention'd Dean and Chapter. And on the Day of the *Commemoration* of St. *Paul*, in Summer, a fat Buck, by some such Servant, attended with as many of the Family as had heretofore been usual, and so carried through the midst of the *Procession*, offer'd at the said high Altar, as aforesaid, the said Dean and Chapter, after the Offering thus performed, giving by the Hands of their Chamberlain 12 *d.* Sterling to those Persons so bringing the Buck, for their Entertainment. And unto this Grant were Witnesses, Sir *Nicolas de Wolyndon*, Sir *Richard de la Rokele*, Sir *Thomas de Maundevile*, and Sir *John de Rocheford*, Knights, with divers others. The Reception of which Doe and Buck was, till Queen *Eliz.* Days, solemnly performed at the Steps of the Quire, by the Canons of this Cathedral attired in their sacred Vestments, and wearing Garlands of Flowers on their Heads: And the Horns of the Buck carried on the Top of a Spear, in *Procession*, round about within the Body of the Church, with a great Noise of Horn-Blowers, as the learned *Cambden*, upon his own View of both, affirmeth\*.

\* Camb. in  
Mid.  
Walling the  
Church-yard.

i Pat. 13. E.  
2. m. 15.

Not long after this, upon Information made to King *Edw. I.* that, by the Lurking of Thieves, and other lewd People, in the Night-time, within the Precinct of this Church-Yard, divers Robberies, Homicides, and Fornications, had been committed therein; for the preventing therefore of the like, for the future, the said King, by his Patent, bearing Date at *Westminster x. Junii* in the thirteenth Year of his Reign, to the Honour of God and holy Church, and of those Saints whose Bodies were buried therein, as also for the better Security of  
the

the Canons and Officers belonging thereto, granted unto the said Dean and Canons License to include the same Church-Yard, with a Wall on every Side, with fitting Gates and Posterns therein, to be opened every Morning, and closed at Night.

About this Time, Richard de Gravesende being Bishop of London, considering<sup>k</sup> with himself, that though in divers other Cathedrals of this Realm, some learned Doctors in Divinity had anciently read in that Faculty, but not in this of London, which was more famous than any; so that they were constrained to procure others from far to that Purpose; at his very first Ordination, by the Consent of his Chapter, decreed, that the Chancellor of this Church, as a Man most proper for such a Service; by reason of his Office, should undergo the same Lecture for the time to come; and that thenceforth none might be ordained Chancellor there, unless he were a Master, or a Batchelor in Divinity; and who by himself should perform that Task; or in case he were lawfully hindred, procure another fit Person to do it: And forasmuch as the Revenues, belonging to the Chancellor, were not a sufficient Support for the Undergoing of this Duty, and that of his Office too; it appears, that Ralph de Baldok, the succeeding Bishop, by his Grant<sup>m</sup> bearing<sup>m</sup> the Date at London, the Morrow after the Feast of Saint Andrew the Apostle, 2 E. 2. by the Advice and Consent of his Chapter, in farther Augmentation of the Revenues belonging to that Office of Chancellor, gave and appropriated thereunto, the Church of Elling, excepting x l. per annum payable out of it for the Maintenance of a Vicar.

Pat. 2. E.  
2-p.2.m.15  
per Inspe.  
Divinity Le-  
cture.

ibid

The next Thing, that is observable concerning this Cathedral (that I have met with) is that Immunity<sup>n</sup> granted unto the Canons thereof in 7 E. 2. throughout all the Mannours belonging thereto, that no Purveyor of the King's should take any Corn within the Precincts of them: Which Mannours are particularly enumerated: viz. Choyse, Walton, Kirkeby, Snatyng, Chigwelford, Cillingham, Baylings, Nasseke, Hebrugge, Beauchampe, Wykham, Bonewell, Noxton, Wettle, Alba-Rothing in Essex: Cadindone, Erdele, and Saudone in Hertfordshire: Sutton, Drayton, Sondesbury, Willesdon, and Elling in Middlesex: and Bernes in Surrey: or in the Churches of Borham, Houton, Bures, and Wenynton in Essex, which specially belonged to the Bakehouse of this Church.

n Pat. 7. E. 2.  
p. 2. m. 15.  
Immunity  
from the  
King's Pur-  
veyors.

Having thus shewed by what Degrees it amounted to so great a Height in its Buildings, and Opulency in its outward Revenues; I shall now take notice of the Splendor that it had by the inward Furniture in those Days belonging thereto; which, consisting in a Multitude of glorious Jewels, massy Plate, rare and costly Manuscripts, sumptuous Shrines, rich Vestments, magnificent

The Orna-  
ments, Plate,  
Jewels, &c.

cent Suits of Hangings, and other Ornaments, as are to Admiration, doth sufficiently make evident unto us, what earnest Zeal was borne to God himself, by those our pious Ancestors, who stuck not at that Charge for the Adorning of his House;

as they are registred upon a Survey made by *Raph de Baudak* in *anno MCCXCV. (23 E. 1.)* he being then Dean, I have therefore, in its proper Place exhibited. As also of the Reliques, which were anciently held in no small Esteem, and remained therein.

Ex Cod. Ms. penes praef. D. & Cap. [B.] f. 42. b. Ex vet. membr. penes D. & Cap. praef. Eccl. cath.

Particulars, in honour of the blessed Virgin.

q Ex autog. penes praef. D. & Cap.

I Come now to speak of such Things, which had peculiar Reference to the *Blessed Virgin*, in this Church; whose Memory was in high Regard in those ancient Times. The first of these; that I have seen, is an Assignation made by *Eustace de Fauconbrigge*, Bishop of London, shortly after the Beginning of King *Henry III's* Time, of the Church of *Bumsted*; in which the Prior and Covent of *Stoke*, at his Request, had granted to this Cathedral, for the Behoof of poor Clerks frequenting the Quire, and celebrating the holy Office of *our Lady*: And moreover, of 5 Marks, issuing out of the Church of *Finchingfield*; so that six Clerks should be made Choice of every Day, with one Priest of the Quire, by Turns, to be at the Celebration of the Mass of *our Lady*, and also to say *Mattens* and all other Canonical Hours, at her Altar.

r Ib.

Altar of our Lady.

s Ib.

And in *Anno MCCXCIX. (27 E. 1.)* the Prior and Covent of *Chetford* gave four Marks *per Annum*, to be distributed likewise amongst the Clerks, which should celebrate the Mass of the said *Blessed Virgin*, at her Altar. Which Altar was (doubtless) it that stood in a certain Chappel, dedicated to the Honour of *our Lady*, in this Church; whereunto I find, that the Executors of *Hugh de Pourte*, in *11 E. 2.* gave 18s. yearly Rent, to maintain one Taper of three Pounds Weight, to burn before it every Day, whilst her Mass should be solemnizing; and at every Procession of the Quire, before the same Altar.

Image of our Lady. t 2 Ib. u 3 Ib.

But in the Body of the Church, stood the glorious Image of the *Blessed Virgin*, fix'd to the Pillar, at the Foot of *Sir John de Beauchamp's* Tomb (*viz.* the second Pillar on the South Side, from the Steeple Westwards): Before which, that there might be a Lamp burning every Night, I find a Grant made to the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, in *Anno MCCCLXV. (39 E. 3.)* by *John Barnet*, then Bishop of *Bath* and *Wells*, of one Water-Mill, LXXVI Acres of arable Land, V Acres of Meadow, IX Acres of Pasture, VIII Acres of Wood, and 43 s. yearly

yearly Rent, lying in Maffoke in the County of Essex: In which Grant he appointeth, that after *Mattens* celebrated in the Quire every Day, and those present thereat gone out, an *Anthem of our Lady*, *scil. Nesciens mater*, or some other solemn one, suitable to the Time, should be sung before the said Image, with a *Versicle*: Which being performed, the gravest Person then present, to say a *Collect* of the said *Blessed Virgin*; afterwards the Psalm of *De profundis*, for the Souls of all the Faithful, with the *Versicle* and Prayer, *Deus, cujus miseratione*, &c. and then the same Person to say thus, *Animæ omnium fidelium defunctorum, per Dei misericordiam, requiescant in pace.*

Many and frequent were the *Oblations* which were made to this Image by devout People and Pilgrims, as by the Accompts<sup>w</sup> of the Church Officers appeareth; insomuch as the Bishop expected some Advantage thereby: But to this the Dean and Chapter not yielding, the Difference was referr'd to the Arbitration of *Thomas Arundel* Archbishop of *Canterbury*; who, by his Award<sup>x</sup> bearing Date the 15th of *Feb. An. MCCCCXI.*<sup>x</sup> *1b.* (*12. H. 4.*) adjudged them totally to the Dean and Canons resident; forasmuch as it was then proved, that those *Oblations* had been formerly received by their Substitutes, *viz.* the Chamberlains, and Bell-Ringers of the Church; who giving their daily Attendance therein, and taking notice of those that offer'd their Tapers burning; having extinguish'd the Light, carried them to a Room below the Chapter-House, and there caused them to be melted, to the Use of the said Dean and Canons. And as for the *Oblations* of Mony, which were put into an Iron Box, fixt to the same Pillar, under the Feet of that Image; they were then also decreed<sup>y</sup> by the before-specify'd Archbishop<sup>y</sup> *1b.* to the same Dean and Canons and their Successors for ever.

But, besides the before-specify'd Chappel or Altar of *our Lady*,<sup>Chappel &c.</sup> in the Body of the Church, as abovesaid, there was another in<sup>of our Lady,</sup> the *New Work* (*viz.* above the Quire) whereof the first Mention,<sup>in the New Work.</sup> that I have found,<sup>z</sup> is in *Anno MCCCXXIX.* (*3 E. 3.*) the<sup>z</sup> *1b.* then Dean (*scil. John de Everdon*) and Canons, granting<sup>a</sup> seven Tapers, each weighing two Pounds, to burn at the Celebrations therein, to the Honour of *God, our Lady*, and *St. Lawrence*; and appointed that the Charge of those Tapers should be supported out of the *Oblations* made by good People thereto; who, either for Reverence of those Saints, or the Images of *St. Lawrence* and *St. John Baptist*; standing about that Chappel, or of *St. Mary Magdalen*, on the Outside thereof, to the East, had recourse thither.

So likewise was there an *Image of our Lady*, in the said Part,<sup>Image of our Lady.</sup> called the *New Work*: for it appears,<sup>b</sup> that in *19 E. 3. Thomas*<sup>b</sup> *1b.*

*Hatfeild*, Bishop of Durham, granted an Indulgence of XL Days Pardon, to all such, as being truly penitent and confess'd of their Sins, should come thither and say a *Pater noster* and an *Ave*, with a pious Intent, or give in Books, Vestments, or other Ecclesiastical Ornaments, &c. any considerable Matter thereto.



The great Cross in the Body of the Church.  
c. *ib.*

**I**N the Body of the Church, there was also a great *Cross*; but concerning this, all, that I have found observable, is, that in 20 *E. 3.* one *Raph de Clatford* gave two Acres of Land, lying in *Sandon in Com. Hertf.* towards the Maintenance of a Taper burning before it.

The Crucifix near to the great North Door.

\* *Lel. Coll.*  
† *vol. 1. p. 416.*

So also, towards the great North-Door, a *Crucifix*, whereunto Oblations were frequently made, whereof the Dean and Canons had the Benefit; as a Decree made by the Pope's Commissary in *Anno 1410. (11 H. 4.)* manifesteth. Near unto which Place was interred, \* under a large Marble, the Body of *Richard Martin*, Bishop of Saint David's in Wales, about the latter End of King *Edward IV's* Reign; by whom the Choristers of this Cathedral had a yearly Exhibition given † unto them, for to sing *Sancte Deus fortis*, &c. before the same *Crucifix*.



*S. Erkenwald's Shrine.*

\* *Mat. West.*

**I** Now come to the *Shrine* of Saint *Erkenwald* (of whom I have already made some brief Mention) which stood on the East Side of the Wall above the high Altar; the Bones of this famous Bishop and Confessor, being on the 18 *Kal. of December Anno MCXLVIII. (scil. 13 Steph.)* translated, thither out of the Body of the Church, where at first he was buried.

f *Ex autog. pernes prof. D. & Cap.*

g *ib.*

To this *Shrine*, for the great Opinion then had of the Miracles wrought thereat, were the *Oblations* very numerons; and many of them considerable, as it seems; for I find, that *Walter de Thorpe*, a Canon of this Church, by his Testament bearing Date *Anno MCCCXIX. 13 E. 2.)* gave thereunto all his Gold Rings and Jewels of what Sort soeyer: And that in 18 *E. 2.* the Dean and Chapter bestowed no small Cost in the Adorning thereof, with Gold, Silver, and precious Stones: Yet was it not thought sufficient: For in *Anno MCCCXXXIX. (31 E. 3.)* there were certain Covenants § made betwixt the then Dean and Chapter, and three Goldsmiths of London, whereby they were retained to work upon it, for no less than a whole

a whole Year (beginning at *Candlemas*) one of them at the Wages of 8 s. by the Week, and the other two at 5 s. a piece: By reason of which Lustre, it grew so fam'd, that on 5. Cal. Julii, about three Years after, *John*, King of France (being then a Prisoner in England) visiting this Cathedral, having heard Mass at the high Altar, came to it, and made an Oblation<sup>h</sup> of 12 Nobles.

Anno 1360.  
(34 E. 3.)

h Ex vet.  
memb. penes  
pres. D. &  
Cap.

And in Anno MCCCLXXXVI. (10 R. 2.) *Robert Braybroke* Bishop of London, by a solemn Decree<sup>i</sup> ordaining, that the Days of the *Conversion* and *Commemoration* of *Saint Paul*, (to whom this Church was specially dedicated) should thenceforth be celebrated throughout his Diocese, equally with the highest Festivals, joined therewith, the Day of the Burial of this *Saint Erkenwald*, viz. ult. Aprilis, and Day of his *Translation*, viz. XVIII. Kal. Dec. (*cujus merita gloriosa in eadem Ecclesia miraculose coruscant*, as saith the Instrument, *whose glorious Merits did shine forth miraculously in this Church*.) Which Day had anciently been used to be kept holy, as he there affirmeth; but of late neglected: Allowing to all those, which should so solemnize them, an Indulgence of 40 Days Pardon, *verè pœnitentibus, contritis & confessis, being truly penitent and confess'd of their Sins*.

i Ex autog. penes  
pres. D. &  
Cap.

Which said Day of *Saint Paul's Conversion*, though it had not been celebrated through the whole Diocese (as it seemeth) till this Decree of Bishop *Braybroke*, so made as abovesaid: Yet, that the Solemnizing of it here was not only of great Antiquity, but signally famous for the Venerableness and State thereof, we have the Testimony of a special Record; \* importing, that King *Henry III.* by his Precept dated at Dover, 17. Jan. in the 28th Year of his Reign, and directed to *William de Haverbull*, then Lord Treasurer, commanded him to feed fifteen thousand poor People in *Saint Paul's Church-Yard*, upon that Festival, and to provide xv hundred Tapers, then to be placed within the Church; the Charge whereof to be allowed out of the Profits of the Bishoprick of London, at that Time in the King's Hands, by the Death of *Roger Niger* the late Reverend Bishop of this See.

\* Claud. 28.  
H. 3 m. 16.

After this, viz. in 15 R. 2. I find, <sup>k</sup> that *Richard de Preston*, <sup>k</sup> *ib.* a Citizen and Grocer of London, gave to this Shrine his best Sapphyre Stone, there to remain for curing of Infirmities in the Eyes; appointing that Proclamation should be made of its Vertues. And in Anno MCCCXCIII. the same *Robert*, Bishop of London, to the end that nothing might be deficient at the Celebration of those Festivals, commanded, <sup>l</sup> that all the Clergy <sup>l</sup> *ib.* of his Diocese should repair hither on those Days in their Copes, accor-



according to the ancient Manner and Customs used in the Processions of this Church.

m Ib.  
n Ex vet. memb. penes prof. Dec. & Cap.  
In Anno MCCCC. *Thomas Samkyn*, Squier to the Abbess of *Berkin*, gave also <sup>m</sup> a Silver Girdle to this *Shrine*. About which Time it was much repaired, if not new made, as may seem by the several Particulars in Goldsmith's Work and otherwise <sup>n</sup> then done.

o Penes prof. D. & Cap.  
p Ib.  
Of this glorious *Shrine*, as also of the Iron Grate, which inclosed it, extending to five Foot ten Inches in Height, having Locks, Keys, Closures, and Openings; and was also tinned over, I have in its proper Place, exhibited a true Representation, from the very original Draught, <sup>o</sup> made for a Direction to the Smith that wrought it, which Grate weighing 3438 *lib.* at the Rate of 4 *d.* a Pound, amounted to Lxiiii *l.* ii *s.* And that it might be kept in this beautiful Condition, *Thomas de E-vere*, Dean of this Cathedral, in Anno MCCCCVII. by his Testament <sup>p</sup> bequeathed C. *l.* for the Building of Houses in *Knights-Rider Street*, to the end that the Revenue of them should be employed upon the Reparation thereof, and Maintenance of Lights burning about it, on the two Feast Days of *St. Erkenwald*; as also for Support of a Chaplain celebrating for the Fraternity of that blessed Confessor.

The Dial.

q Ex autog. penes Eliam Ashmole Arm.

**I** Now come to the *Dial*, belonging to the Clock in this Church; concerning which there was Care taken <sup>q</sup> in 18 *E.* 3. that it should be made with all Splendor that might be; which was accordingly performed, having the Image of an Angel, pointing at the Hour, both of the Day and Night; the Charge of which Workmanship then amounted to 6 *lib.*

Against Prophaners of the Church.

r Ex autog. penes prof. D. & Cap.

**A** ND that the more reverend Esteem might be had of this stately Cathedral, *Robert de Braybroke*, Bishop of *London*, in 9 *R.* 2. by a special Mandate, <sup>r</sup> upon Pain of Excommunication prohibited any Buying or selling within it; as also, that no Person whatsoever should defile it, or the Church-Yard, with Piss or other Excrements; nor presume to shoot Arrows, or throw Stones at Crows, or any Birds making Nests thereabouts; or to play at Ball, either within or without it.

The first Beginning of the Ordinale Sarum in this Church.  
s Ib.

**A** ND in Anno MCCCCXIV. (2 *H.* V.) Oct. xv. *Richard Clifford*, then Bishop of *London*, by the Consent of the Dean and Chapter, ordained <sup>s</sup> that from the first Day of *December*

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



*English* Nobility, Knights of the Garter, Lord Mayor of *London*, and the several Companies of this great City. And lastly, having solemn Service and Offerings, with Mass on the Morrow, as by the Manuscript, which I have quoted, doth appear.

\*\*\*\*\*

Dignity of  
the Bishop,  
Dean, Ca-  
nons, &c.

Ex vet.  
Cod. MS.  
a penès Wil.  
b Pierpont  
arm. an.  
1658.

c Claus. 22.

R. 2. p. 1.

m. 4. d Ex præf. Cod. MS. penès D. & Cap. dictæ Eccl. cath. [G] f. 80. a. e Ex cartaceo Registro penès præf. Dec. & Cap. f Ibid. g Ex alio Cod. MS. penès præf. D. & Cap. [A] f. 91. b. h Ex præf. cartaceo Registro. i Ex vet. membr. penès præf. Dec. & Cap.

**T**ouching the Dignity of the *Bishop*, and what belongs to his Office; and so likewise of the *Dean*, *Canons*, &c. and all Officers belonging to this Church, having transcribed from several good Authorities what I have met with in relation to them, I shall here, for Brevity's Sake, pass them by, referring my Reader to the Things at large, which are to be seen in the MS. and Records here quoted: <sup>a b c d</sup> Where also are to be found several Things <sup>e f g</sup> setting forth the State <sup>h</sup> of the Lands pertaining thereto about the Beginning of King *Henry VIII's* Time. As also the Copy of <sup>i</sup> an Inventory of the Plate and Ornaments, which in 7 *Edw. VI.* were allowed to continue therein.

\*\*\*\*\*

The Petty  
Canons.

k Pat. 18.

l R. 2. p. 1.

m m. 18.

n Pat. 40. E.

3. p. 2. m. 3.

o lb.

p Pat. 18. R.  
2. ut supra.

**N**ow come to the *Petty Canons*, which were 12<sup>k</sup> in Number, and had anciently their Habitation <sup>l</sup> in distinct Houses, some within the Precinct of the Church-yard, and some without; but at length, through the Devotion to God's Service of divers particular Persons, were reduced <sup>m</sup> together into a Common Hall or Refectory, where they used to meet and dine; which Hall stood <sup>n</sup> on the North Side of the Church, and adjoined to a certain Place, called *Parson Church-hagb*, whereof I shall speak in due Place. Towards the Maintenance of these, to sing Divine Service daily in this Church of *St. Paul* for the good Estate of King *Edw. III.* and of Queen *Philippa* his Consort; as also for all their Children, during their Lives in this World, and moreover for their Souls after their Departure hence, and for the Souls of all the Faithful deceased, it appears, that the said King, in the 40th Year of his Reign, gave License <sup>o</sup> unto one *Robert de Ketyryngham*, then Rector of *St. Gregory's*, and others, to grant certain Messuages and Lands of the Value of 6 l. 13 s. 4 d. per Annum to the Dean and Chapter of *Paul's*. But in 18 *R. II.* they obtained the King's Letters Patents <sup>p</sup> to be a Body Politick for the future, and called the College of the 12 *Petty Canons* of *S. Paul's Church*, whereof one to be the Warden; as also to have a Common Seal, &c. At which Time, in Augmentation of their Maintenance, divers Lands and Rents were by the said King's License then granted to them: And for their better Support,

Support, they had in 24 H. VI. the Church of S. Gregory appropriated \* to them.

\* Pat. 24. H. 6. p. 1. m. 27.

~~~~~

**O**F these the most ancient (that I have met with) was founded<sup>a</sup>, as I guess, about the Beginning of King Henry II's Reign, consisting of one Priest, to celebrate Divine Service for the Soul of Master *John de London*, and for the Souls of all the Faithful deceased, *Alardus* being then Dean of this Church.

The Chantries.  
q Ex autog. penes Decan. & Capit. Eccl. Sancti Pauli.

The next was ordained by *Richard*, surnamed *Nigell*, Bishop of *London*, in King *Richard I's* Time; who having built two Altars in this Cathedral, the one dedicated to S. *Thomas* the Martyr, and the other to S. *Dionys*, assigned<sup>r</sup> eight Marks yearly Rent; to be received out of the Church of *Cestrehunt*, for the Maintenance of two Priests every Day, celebrating thereat; viz. one for the good Estate of the King of England and Bishop of London for the Time being; as also for all the Congregation of this Church, and the faithful Parishioners belonging thereto; and the other for the Souls of the Kings of England, and Bishops of London, and all the Faithful deceased: Which Grant was confirmed by the Chapter.

r Ex Registro penes eund. D. & Cap. (A.) f. 18. b.

The next of these Chantries was founded by *Geffrey de Lucie*, Dean of *Paul's* in King *Henry III's* Time, who gave<sup>s</sup> to this Church his Mannour House and Lands at *Aston*, reserving *C<sup>s</sup> per An.* to be paid to a Priest celebrating Divine Service here for the Health of his Soul, together with the Soul of *Eustace de Fauconberg*, some time Bishop of London, and his Successors; as also for the Soul of *Philip de Fauconberg*, Archdeacon of *Duntendon*, and paying 20 s. yearly on the Day of his the said *Geffrey's* Obit, and a Mark at the Obit of the said *Philip de Fauconberg*: Which *Eustace de Fauconberg*, by his last Will and Testament<sup>t</sup>, gave to those Canons certain Lands lying in *Stebbenheth* and *Fulham*, reserving five Marks per An. to be yearly paid, for the Maintenance of a Priest, perpetually to celebrate Divine Service for his Soul, near to his Tomb in this Cathedral.

s Ib. f. 32. a.

t Ex alio Registro penes præf. D. & Cap. f. 35. a.

About this Time did *William Mareschall* (Son to *William* Earl of *Denbork*) ratify<sup>u</sup> the Grant of *Alice* his Wife, Daughter to *Baldwin de Bethun* Earl of *Arbemarle*, made to the Dean and Chapter here, of *C<sup>s</sup>* yearly Rent, issuing out of his Mannor of *Lutone*, which she the said *Alice* had by her Testament bequeathed for the Maintenance of two Priests, celebrating Divine Service daily in this Church for the Health of her Soul, and his the said *William's*, his Ancestors, and Successors, Souls, and all the Faithful deceased: Adding the Grant<sup>w</sup> of 20 s. yearly Rent more, to be received out of his Mill at *Wach*, for the Health of the Soul of her the said *Alice*; one Part whereof to be spent upon a

u Ex præfat. Regist. (sc. A.) f. 23. a.

w Ib.

Lamp

Lamp continually burning over her Tomb, and the Residue on the Day of her Anniversary.

About the same time there was likewise a Chantry of one Priest founded <sup>x</sup> here, to celebrate Divine Service for the Soul of *John Romane* Treasurer of *York*, (afterwards Archbishop there.) <sup>y</sup> So also another <sup>y</sup> of one Priest, for the Soul of *Richard*, Archdeacon of *Colchester*.

In 10 *H. III.* did *P. de S. Mariæ Ecclesia*, Treasurer of this Cathedral, by his Testament, <sup>z</sup> bequeath thereto 20 Marks, to provide a yearly Rent of 20 *Sol.* for the keeping of his Anniversary therein.

For *Martin de Patshul* (one of the Justices of the Common Pleas, and Dean of this Church) there was a Chantry of two Priests ordained <sup>a</sup> here, 2 *Julii* 23 *H. III.* to celebrate Divine Service daily for his Soul at the Altar of the Apostles.

And about this Time did the Executors of *William de Sanctæ Mariæ Ecclesia*, some time Dean of this Church, assign <sup>b</sup> a certain Proportion of Bread and Beer, to be yearly paid to a Priest, who should for ever celebrate therein for his Soul, and for the Souls of his Predecessors, Successors, Parents and Benefactors; for the purchasing whereof, they gave to the Dean and Chapter CXX. Marks.

In 31 *H. III.* died (as I guess) *Alexander de Swereford*, some time a Canon and Treasurer of this Church; for in that Year did *Hugh de Balsam*, Bishop of *Ely*, grant an Indulgence <sup>c</sup> of 30 Days Pardon, to all such, as being truly penitent for their Sins, and confess'd, should repair to the Altars of *S. Chad*, *S. Nicolas*, and *S. Ethelbert* the King, situate in this Cathedral, and there pray for his Soul. Which Altar of *S. Chad* he the said *Alexander* built <sup>d</sup> in his Life-time, and ordained <sup>e</sup> a perpetual Chantry of one Priest to celebrate daily thereat for his own Soul, as also for the Souls of his Successors, Treasurers of this Church, and all the Faithful deceased, and was buried before it at his Death.

The like Indulgence <sup>f</sup> did the same Bishop of *Ely* in *An. 1259*, (44 *H. III.*) grant unto all such as should, at the before-specify'd Altars, pray for the Soul of *Fouk Basset*, Bishop of *London* (and then newly deceased.) For the Health also of whose Soul did Sir *Philip Basset* of *Bedindon*, in *Com. Oxon.* Kt. the Year next following, gave <sup>g</sup> his Mannour of *Boyton* to the Dean and Chapter of this Church, to maintain three Priests continually celebrating therein; *viz.* to each of them C<sup>s</sup> yearly: Adding <sup>h</sup> moreover C<sup>s</sup> yearly Rent, issuing out of Lands in *Fairstede* and *Bozham* (in *Com. Essexia*) for the keeping of his Anniversary.

Not long after this, did one *Godfrey de Arca* (a Priest) give <sup>i</sup> to the before-mentioned Dean and Canons certain Houses and Rents, lying

<sup>z</sup> Ex autor.  
penes præfat.  
D. & Cap.

<sup>a</sup> Ex saepe-dicto  
Reg. [A.] f.  
102. a.

<sup>b</sup> Ex autog.  
penes præf. D.  
& Cap.

<sup>d</sup> Ex Reg.  
[A.] f.  
44. a.

<sup>f</sup> Ex autog.  
penes præf.  
D. & cap.

<sup>g</sup> Ex Reg.  
[C] penes  
præf. D. &  
Cap. f. 107. a.  
<sup>h</sup> Ib.

<sup>i</sup> Ex autog.  
penes præf. D.  
& Cap.

lying in the Parish of *S. Faith*; to find a Chaplain perpetually celebrating for the Souls of the Dead, and especially for his own Soul, after his Departure out of this World, within the Chappel of *S. James*, situate under the Cross in the North Part of this Church.

And about the same Time there was another Chantry founded at the Altar of *S. Radegund* in this Cathedral, for the Soul of one *Roger*, some time a Canon here, and certain Rents assigned for the keeping of his Anniversary.

In 2 *E. I.* another of one Priest, celebrating at the before-specified Altar of *S. Chad*, for the Soul of *William de Havirbulle*, some time Lord-Treasurer of England, and a Canon of this Church.

In 3 *E. I.* there was likewise a Chantry of one Chaplain, founded at the Altar of *S. John the Evangelist* by *Hervey de Borham*, then Dean of this Cathedral, for to pray for the Soul of *John de Brainford*. Shortly after which the said *Hervey* died, as it seems: For in the next ensuing Year, did *Robert Kilwarby*, Archbishop of Canterbury, grant an Indulgence of 15 Days Pardon to all such as being heartily penitent of their Sins, and truly confess'd, should come hither (his Body being here interred) and pray for his Soul.

In 7 *E. I.* another Chantry was here founded by *Roger de la Leye*, Archdeacon of *Exter*, for one Priest to celebrate Divine Service for his Soul at the Altar before which he should be buried; and an Assignation of a certain Annuity for the keeping of his *Obit*: Which *Roger* became afterwards Dean of this Cathedral, and died about ten Years following.

In 8 *E. I.* *Isabell*, the Widow of *Stephen Bokerell*, constituted a Chantry of two Priests at the Altar before which he the said *Stephen* lay interred, to celebrate for his and her Soul; as also for the Souls of their Children, viz. *Stephen*, *Andrew*, and *William Bokerell*.

And in 10 *E. I.* there was another Chantry founded for one Priest, for the Soul of *Aveline*, the Widow of *Walter de Basingges*: Which *Aveline* I take to be the same Woman, who, the next ensuing Year, is, in the like Foundation, called *Avelina de S. Olavo*.

In 16 *E. I.* the Executors of *John de S. Maria*, some time a Canon here, granted to the Dean and Chapter of this Church certain annual Rents, issuing out of divers Tenements in London, to find a Priest to celebrate therein for his Soul, and assigned 15 s. yearly, for the keeping of his *Obit*.

In 26 *E. I.* there was a Chantry of one Priest celebrating at the Altar of *S. John Baptist*, founded by *Raph. del Baudak*, then Dean of this Cathedral, for the Soul of *Fouk Lovel*, Archdeacon of Colchester, at the Instance of his Executors.

<sup>k</sup> *Ib.*  
<sup>l</sup> *Ex Registro [A] f. 70. a.*

<sup>m</sup> *Ex autog. penes pref. D. & Cap.*

<sup>n</sup> *Ib.*

<sup>o</sup> *Ex Reg. [A] f. 51. b.*

<sup>p</sup> *Ex autog. penes pref. D. & Cap.*

<sup>q</sup> *Ib.*

<sup>u</sup> *Ex Registro [A] f. 71. a.*

w Ex autog.  
penes præf. D.  
& Cap.

As also another<sup>w</sup> Chantry of one Priest, to celebrate within this Church, at some Altar, for the Soul of *John Lovell*, Clerk, one of the King's Justices; as also for the Soul of *Richard de Gravesend*, at that Time Bishop of London, and for the Souls of his Predecessors and Successors: Of which Bishop I shall say more anon.

x Ex Reg.  
[A] f. 79. a.

And in the same Year, the like<sup>x</sup> for two Priests for the Soul of *Henry de Wengham*, some time Bishop of London, and Chancellor of England.

y Ib. f. 72. a.

In 29 H. I. another<sup>y</sup> of one Priest, to sing Divine Service perpetually at the Altar of the *Blessed Virgin*; opposite to the Door of the Chapter-House, for the Souls of *Robert de Draiton*, some time Treasurer of this Church; and *John de Chishull*, heretofore Bishop of London, and Chancellor of England.

z Ib. f. 75. a.

In 30 E. I. the like Chantry was ordained<sup>z</sup> by the Executors of *William de Harworth* Clerk, of one Priest, to celebrate Divine Service here for the Soul of the said *William*.

a Ex autog.  
penes præf. D.  
& Cap.

In 35 E. I. the Executors of Master *Reginald de Brandon* constituted<sup>a</sup> another, for one Priest to celebrate perpetually for his Soul within the *New Work* (viz. Eastwards of the Quire.)

b Ib.

In 3 E. II. there was the like Ordination<sup>b</sup> for two Priests within the Body of the Church, for the Soul of *Richard de Newport*, Archdeacon of *Middlesex*, and forty Shillings yearly assigned for his *Obit*.

c Pat 4. E. 2.  
p. 2. m. 24.

In 4 E. II. the like<sup>c</sup> Chantries of one Priest for the Soul of *John de Munden*, Clerk.

d Ex autog.  
penes præf. D.  
& Cap.

In 7 E. II. *Hervey de Stanton*, one of the Justices of the Common Pleas, and the rest of his then Fellows in that Court, being Executors to *Henry de Geldesford* (called *le Mareschal*) Clerk, founded<sup>d</sup> another for one Chaplain and his Clerk, to sing Mass every Day at the Altar of the Apostles for the Soul of the said *Henry*.

e Ib.

The next Year following, there was another Chantry of one Priest, constituted<sup>e</sup> by the before-specified Dean and Chapter, for the Soul of *Richard de Gravesend*, then one of their Canons, and Treasurer of this Cathedral; against he should depart this Life, and 40 s. yearly assigned for the keeping of his Anniversary.

f Ib.

In 10 E. II. *Raphe Donion*, one also of the then Canons, by his Testament<sup>f</sup>, gave C. Marks to purchase yearly Rent, for to sustain a Priest daily celebrating in this Church for his Soul, and the Souls of all his Parents.

g Ib.

And in 13 E. II. *Walter de Thorpe* (one also of these Canons) bequeathing his Body to be buried here, or in the Place called *Pardon Church ham*, fast by, gave CCXL. Marks to buy Lands, to ordain a Chantry for his Soul, and to keep his *Obit*; Adding

the

the Gift of C<sup>s</sup> to the Work of S. *Erkenwald's* Shrine; as also all his Rings and Jewels, of what kind soever, thereto: Which Chantry was accordingly founded \* in 7 E. III. by his Execu-<sup>\* Ex Regist. [A.] f. 83. a.</sup> tors, at the Altar of S. *John*, in the *New Work*.

In 14 E. II. the Executors of *Raph de Baldok*, Bishop of London, setled <sup>r</sup> Lands on the Dean and Chapter of this Ca-<sup>r Ib. f. 96. do</sup> thedral, for the Maintenance of two Priests, perpetually cele-<sup>Vide etiam Pat. 14. E. 26 p. 1. m. 2.</sup> brating for his Soul at the Altar of S. *Erkenwald*, within the *New-Work*; as also for the Soul of *John de Chisbut*, some time Bishop of London: And moreover for the Souls of the Kings of England, and all the Faithful, deceas'd; giving a munificent Legacy, not only to those of the Quire, but to all the Officers of the Church, for the solemnizing his yearly *Obit* on the Eve of S. *James* the Apostle, with an ample Allowance thereat, to the Poor. Which Bishop was so great a Furtherer of that stately Building, Eastward from the Quire, called the *New-Work*, as that he \* gave in his Life-time CC Marks, and left a great Sum thereto at his Death; for which Respect he was bu-<sup>\* Godw. p. 143.</sup> ried in the midst of that Part called our *Lady Chappel*, at the Head of Bishop *Braybroke's* Tomb-Stone, under a goodly Marble, whereon his Portraiture in Brass was curiously represented, but afterwards torn away. To whom succeeded *Gilbert de Se-grave*; which *Gilbert*, on the Morrow before the *Kal.* of *January*, next ensuing the Death † of his said Predecessor; for the great † <sup>Sc. 24. Julij An. 1313.</sup> Respect he bore unto him, gave a special Indulgence of xl Days Pardon to all such, as being truly contrite for their Sins, and confest, should say a *Pater noster* and an *Ave* for his Soul. And that this worthy Person (*sc. Raph de Baldock*) had no less Esteem with the rest of his Fellow Bishops, the like Indulgences, from *Walter* Archbishop of *Canterbury*, *John* Bishop of *Lincoln*, *Walter* Bishop of *Exeter*, *John* Bishop of *Landaff*, *John* Bishop of *Ely*, *John* Bishop of *Notwich*, *John* Bishop of *Chichester*, *David* Bishop of *S. David's*, *Walter* Bishop of *Worcester*, and *John* Bishop of *Hereford*, granted about that Time, do sufficiently manifest.

In 15 E. 2. there was another Chantry founded <sup>s</sup> within the before-specify'd Building, called the *New-work*, at the Altar of S. *Michael*, by the Executors of *William de Chaldeshunt*, some time a Canon of this Church; for one Priest to celebrate thereat, for his Soul, as also for the Souls of *Piers de Gaveston*, and all the Faithful deceased.

And about the same Time, another at the Altar of S. *Sylve-ster*, of one Chaplain, constituted by the Testament of *Walter de Blackley*, to pray for the Soul of him the said *Walter*, and all Christian Souls: Which two last mention'd Chantries were af-<sup>Certif. D. Cantuariis penes pref. D. & C. f. 8. a. u Ib.</sup> terward united.



w Ex autog.  
penès præf. D.  
& Cap.  
Vide Pat. 14.  
E. 2. f. 1. m.  
10.

In the same 15th Year of King *Edw. II.* did *Nicolas de Wokyn-*  
*don*, by his Testament <sup>w</sup>, devise C<sup>s</sup> to the before-specify'd Build-  
ing, called the *New-work*, in regard that in it he intended to  
be buried: And to maintain a Chantry Priest therein, cele-  
brating for his Soul, bequeathed certain Lands lying in the  
Parish of *S. Olaff*. (London) to the Dean and Chapter of this  
Church. And moreover, for the like Consideration, gave an  
100 l. to purchase Rents for the finding of another Chantry  
Priest at the Altar of *S. Thomas*, and to the keeping his *Obit*  
and the *Obit* of *Joan* his Wife for ever.

x Ex Registro  
[A] f. 53. 4.  
Vide Pat. 19.  
E. 2. p. 1. m.  
30.  
Et Pat. 20.  
2. m. 15.

In 19 *E. II.* *Roger de Waltham*, a Canon of this Church, en-  
feofft <sup>x</sup> the Dean and Chapter of certain Messuages and Shops ly-  
ing within the City of London, for the Support of two Priests  
to pray perpetually for his Soul, and for the Souls of his Parents  
and Benefactors, within the Chappel of *S. John Baptist* in the  
South Part of this Cathedral; as also for the Soul of *Anthony*  
*Beck*, Patriarch of Jerusalem, and Bishop of Durham.

y Ex Reg.  
f. 80. b.

And further directed <sup>y</sup>, that out of the Revenue of those Mes-  
suages, &c. there should be an yearly Allowance to the said  
Dean and Chapter, to keep solemn *Processions* in this Church on  
the several Days of the *Invention* and *Exaltation* of the *Holy Cross*;  
as also of *S. John Baptist*, wearing their Copes at those Times in  
such Sort as they used on all the great Festivals: And likewise  
out of his high Devotion to the Service of God, and that it should  
be the more venerably perform'd therein; he gave divers costly  
Vestments thereto; some whereof were set with precious Stones,  
expresly directing; that in all *Masses*, wherein himself by par-  
ticular Name was to be commended, as also at his *Anniversary*,  
and in those Festivals of the *Holy Cross*, *S. John Baptist*, and  
*S. Laurence* the Deacon, they should be used.

z Ex autog.  
penès præf. D.  
& Cap.

And moreover, out of his abundant Piety, founded <sup>z</sup> a certain  
Oratory on the South Side of the Quire in this Cathedral, to-  
wards the upper End thereof, to the Honour of God, our *Lady*,  
*S. Laurence*, and *All-Saints*, and adorned it with the Images of  
our *Blessed Saviour*, *S. John Baptist*, *S. Laurence*, and *S. Mary Mag-*  
*dalen*; so likewise with the Pictures of the Celestial Hierarchy,  
the Joys of the Blessed Virgin, and others, both in the Roof  
about the Altar, and other Places within and without: In which  
Oratory the Chantry before-mentioned was placed, and the said  
Anniversary to be kept. And lastly, in the South Wall, oppo-  
site to the said Oratory, erected a glorious Tabernacle, which  
contained the Image of the said Blessed Virgin, sitting as it were  
in Child-bed; as also of our Saviour in Swadling Cloaths, lying  
between the Ox and the Ass; and *S. Joseph* at her Feet: Above  
which was another Image of her, standing with the Child in her  
Arms.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



“ that one of those Priests shall every Day say the Mass of the  
 “ *Blessed Virgin* for my Soul ; and the other two, that of the Of-  
 “ fice for the Dead, for my Soul likewise, and for the Souls of  
 “ *Adam* my Father, *Maud* my Mother, *Margaret* my Wife, *William*  
 “ my Son, and the Souls of my Brothers and Sisters : And more-  
 “ over for the Souls of *Rose de Burford*, *Raphe de Walcote*, *John de*  
 “ *Stretford*, late Archbishop of *Canterbury* ; with the Souls of my  
 “ Parents, Benefactors, and all the Faithful deceased :” Adding  
 this farther Direction, *viz.* that every of those Priests, in their  
 several Masses, in saying of one *Collect*, should make special  
 Mention of his Soul.

And, for the solemn Performance of his *Anniversary*, assigned  
 particular yearly Pittances to the principal Canons ; so also to  
 the Petty-Canons, Vicars-Choral, and Officers of the Church ;  
 appointing, that the Lord-Mayor, being thereat, should have  
 6 s. 8 d. the Recorder 5 s. the two Sheriffs 6 s. 8 d. the Com-  
 mon Cryer 3 s. 4 d. the Lord Mayor’s Sergeants 6 s. 8 d. and  
 the Master of the College of *S. Laurence Pultney* 6 s. 8 d. But if  
 any of these should be absent, then their Portion to be distributed  
 to the Poor : And, furthermore, bequeathed the yearly Sum of  
 20 s. to the Almoner of this Church, to be by him bestowed on  
 the Summer Habits of the Choristers, upon Condition that they,  
 the said Choristers, should every Day, after *Compline* ended in  
 the Quire, go into the before-specify’d Chappel, so intended by  
 him to be built, and sing an *Anthem* of the Blessed Virgin, be-  
 fore her Image there being, solemnly with *Note* : Which being  
 ended, one of them to say the Prayer of the said Virgin, next  
 the Psalm of *De Profundis*, and then the Prayer for the Dead :  
 And lastly, these Words ; *Anima Johannis de Pultoney, fundatoris*  
*hujus Capellæ, & animæ omnium fidelium defunctorum, per Dei mise-*  
*ricordiam requiescant in pace.*

e 1b.

For Accomplishment of all which, he gave certain Lands  
 and Rents, lying within the said City of London, to the Warden  
 and Chaplains of the before-specify’d College in *Candlewick street*,  
 who by Indenture demised them to the Dean and Canons of this  
 Cathedral, to undergo that Task.

f 1b.

And in 27 E. III. *Gilbert de Bruera*, Dean of this Cathedral,  
 bequeathing f his Body to be buried in the Chappel of *S. Katha-*  
*rine*, newly built by him therein ; gave certain Tenements, situ-  
 ate on *Paul’s Wharf*, to maintain a Priest to celebrate Divine  
 Service perpetually in that Chappel, for the Health of his Soul,  
 and for the Souls of his Parents, assigning a particular yearly  
 Sum to be paid to the successive Deans and Canons of this  
 Church, for the keeping of his *Anniversary*.

Being

Being now come, in course of Time, to that Chantry of two Priests, which was founded <sup>g. lb.</sup> here 6. Kal. Maii, An. MCCCLX. Testament of (34 E. III.) by the Executors of Stephen de Gravesend, Bishop of Richard de Gravesend, London, for the Health of the Soul of the said Stephen, and for the Soul likewise of Richard de Gravesend, his Uncle, who was Bishop also of London in King Edw. I's Time; I shall here presume to digress a little, in taking notice of the several Testaments, &c. of these two reverend Bishops, beginning with that of Richard, which bears Date at Paringeye \* (a Mannour-House belonging to this See) <sup>\* Hornsey, juxta Highgate.</sup> pridie Id. Sept. An. 1302. (30 E. I.) where in his Devotion and Piety are not a little observable: For, as I find <sup>h. lb.</sup> it penned with his own Hand, he thus expresses himself:

----- Inprimis, tibi, O pie Redemptor, & potens Salvator animarum, Domine Jesu Christe, animam meam commendo: Tibi etiam, o summe Sacerdos & vere Pontifex animarum, commendo universam plebem Londonensis civitatis & Diocesis; obsecrans te, per medicinam vulnerum tuorum, qui in Cruce pependisti, ut michi & ipsis, concessa perfecta venia peccatorum, concedas nos ad tuam misericordiam pervenire, & frui beatitudine, tuis electis perhenniter repromissa.

Other Particulars most observable therein are these: First the Affignation of his Sepulture, close by the Tomb of Henry de Sandwiche (his Predecessor) whom he acknowledgeth to have been his Raiser; and that the Marble to cover his Grave should not lie higher than the other adjoining Pavement. Then; that his Personal Estate (consisting in Books, Household Goods, Stock of Corn and Cattle, &c.) amounted to the Value of two thousand Marks, out of which he gave, for the solemnizing of his Funeral, and to be distributed to the Poor, CXL. Pounds. Next, his Gift of C. Marks to the new Fabrick of this Church, which he had formerly promised: And lastly, his Appointment, that Lands of 40. l. per Ann. Value should be bought within the City of London, for the founding of a Chantry here for his Soul, and the keeping of his Anniversary.

Thus far from his Testament. I come now to the <sup>i. lb.</sup> Inventory; His Invento- out of which 'tis not unworthy of Note, that of this his Personal Estate, his Silver Vessels amounted to CCXIV. l. xiii. s. xi. d. the Prices of Corn, and other Things, being then therein rated as followeth:

|      |   |                            |                |             |            |
|------|---|----------------------------|----------------|-------------|------------|
| viz. | { | Wheat at ---- 4 s.         | the Quar- ter. | Bulls       | 17 s. 4 d. |
|      |   | Malt ground ---- 3 s. 4 d. |                | Kine        | 6 s.       |
|      |   | Pease ---- 2 s. 6 d.       |                | Fat Muttons | 1 s.       |
|      |   | Oats ---- 2 s.             |                | Ewe-Sheep   | 8 d.       |
|      |   |                            |                | Capons (w)  | 2 d.       |
|      |   | Cocks & Hens               | 1 d. ob.       |             |            |

And

k lb.

And finally, to the Account<sup>k</sup> of his Executors, by which it appeareth, that he died at his Mannour-House at Fulham, December 9, Anno MCCCIII. That afterwards, scil. December 15 following, his Body was brought to London, with the Weight of twelve hundred Pounds and a half in Waxen Tapers, which were employed at the solemnizing of his Funeral, the Day following, in this Cathedral; and that a Marble Stone of 10 l. Price was laid over his Grave.

It seems, that the Entertainment then given was very large; for, besides the Costs in Bread, Beer, Wine, and Flesh-meat; which, being out of his own Stores, are not valued in the Inventory, the Expence in Swans, Hens and Rabbets, amounted to 13 l. 19 s. 6 d.

l lb.

What else they performed for him, according to the Custom of those Times, was as followeth<sup>l</sup>; viz. the eighth Day after his Burial, a Distribution of 40 s. to the Poor. The thirtieth Day, (commonly called the Months mind) 4 l. in the like Distribution to poor People, and Celebration of Mass. And the twelve Months Day, (called the Anniversary) to the principal Canons, and other Ministers of the Church, for solemnizing thereof, 6 l. paying for Tapers then used 12 s. 6 d.

I come now to his Nephew, Stephen de Gravesend; of whom I have no more than this to say, viz. that by his Testament<sup>m</sup>, bearing Date 19. Februarii, Anno<sup>o</sup> MCCCXXXVI. (10 E. III.) he bequeathed his Body to be buried in this Church of S. Paul, near to the Tomb of his Uncle Richard, before remembred; appointing C. Marks only, for the Expences at his Funeral, quia, secundum Augustinum. (saith he) pompa Funeris, agmina Exequiarum, sunt vivorum qualiacunque solatia, non adjutoria mortuorum. Because, according to S. Augustin, Funeral Pomp, and Troops of Mourners, are only certain Comforts to the Living, but of no Advantage to the Dead: And directed, that no more than 24 Tapers should be about his Body; prohibiting any Money to be then given to the Poor; but instead thereof, C<sup>l</sup>. to be disposed amongst the poor Tenants within his several Lordships.

In Testamento Sr. A. Steph. de Gravesend, Bishop of London. m lb. Testament of Steph. de Gravesend, Bishop of London. In Testamento Sr. Steph. de Gravesend, Bishop of London. In Testamento Sr. Steph. de Gravesend, Bishop of London.

n Certif. de Cantar. f. 33. b. Testament of Michael de Northburgh, Bishop of London.

Returning now to the succeeding Chantries, as they were founded in Order of Time, the next wherewith I meet, is that of Michael de Northburgh, likewise Bishop of London; who, by his Testament<sup>n</sup>, bearing Date 10. Kal. Junii, Anno MCCCLXI. (35 E. III.) directed, that a Chaplain should be appointed by his Successors Bishops of London, to celebrate Divine Service for his Soul in this Church; and gave the Rent of certain Houses (which he had builded on the West Side of his Palace) for his Support: Unto which Chantry, in regard the Revenues thereof were afterwards thought too little, that of

Henry

Alleanor 2<sup>d</sup> dau. of Edw: II on her progress for her marriage with Reynold Earl of Gleders 1332 gave in Alms & Oblations to the Church of S. Paul. To the High Altar one cloth of gold & diap;

Henry de Iddisworth (the Priest celebrating for them both at the Altar of S. James) was added <sup>o</sup>.

*o* *ib.*

But with the only Mention of this Chantry, I must not leave this worthy Bishop, having some other things of Note, to observe, in reference to his Memory: Whereof the first is, the Place of his Sepulture, which he appointed <sup>p</sup> to be at the Entrance into this Cathedral, without the great West Door: Secondly, that for a Stone to cover his Grave, whereon to be an Inscription, that might put Passengers in mind to pray, he bequeathed *xx* l. Next, for the Order of his Funeral, he directed <sup>q</sup> that *xx*. Poor Men should be cloathed in Gowns of black, white, or gray Cloth; every of them holding in his Hand, about the Herse, a Torch of at least *vi* l. Weight, in Wax; and that thus, with *viii*. more Tapers about the Corps, his Exequies in this Church should pass for that day: Especially desiring, if possible, that this should be performed before his Face were tainted with any Corruption, so that it might be exposed to View, with the Arms and Ensigns of his Bishoprick.

*p* *Ex autog. penes præf. D. & Cap.*

*q* *ib.*  
His Funeral,

As for his Legacies <sup>r</sup>, I shall only take notice of these following, which were very signal. The first was no less than the Sum of two thousand Pounds, for the Founding, Building, and Finishing of the House of *Carthusians* (commonly called the Charter-house) according to the Form and Fashion proper for that Order, in a certain Place called *New Church Lane*, where then stood a Church dedicated to the *Annunciation* of the Blessed Virgin. Which Place, with the Patronage thereof, he purchased of Sir *Walter Manny* Knight. And to the said House, when fully perfected, he appointed, that his two best Silver Basons should be delivered for to serve at the Altar there, with a Vessel of Silver enameled (in which the Host used to be put.) As also another Vessel of Silver, for *Holy Water*; and a Silver Bell.

*r* *ib.*  
His Legacies.

To the better Accomplishing of which pious Work, and more ample Endowment of that House, he likewise devised <sup>s</sup> all his Leases whatsoever, for the term of Four Years after his Decease: And moreover all his Rents and Tenements, which he possessed within the City of London; with whatsoever Reversions he had likewise in that City, he gave thereunto, for ever, some few excepted. Hereunto he also added, the total Number of all his Divinity Books, not otherwise disposed of; with the two best Vestments that he had; Bequeathing the Perpetual Patronage thereof to his Successors, Bishops of London; and desiring with all Humility, that they would have a special Regard to the Building and Completing of this eminent Work.

*s* *ib.*

Which Place, where this famous Monastery stood, is near *Smithfield*, in the Suburbs of London; but now called *Sutton's*

Hospital, for the most part; by reason that, of late time, the same Hospital was built out of the Ruins of this Religious House, by *Thomas Sutton* Esquire.

t Pat. 49. E.  
3. p. 1. m. 30.

The other Legacy<sup>t</sup> of this worthy Bishop, was of a thousand Marks, to be put into a Chest, standing in the Treasury of this Church; out of which, any poor Layman might, for a sufficient Pledge, borrow *xl.* the Dean and principal Canons *xxl.* or *xl* Marks, upon the like Pledge; the Bishop *xl.* or near *ll.* other Noble Men or Citizens *xxl.* for the term of a Year; And, if at the Year's end, Payment were not made of any Sum, so borrowed; then that the Preacher at *Paul's Cross*, should in his Sermon declare, that the Pledge within 14 Days would be sold; if the Borrower did not forthwith redeem it: And being accordingly sold, he appointed, that the Surplusage, if there were any, should be restored to the Owner, or to his Executors; but in case he had none, then to be returned into the said Chest, for the Health of his Soul, unless the Bishop and Dean, with the Warden of the old Fabrick, should think fit to employ it to other Uses: One Key of which Chest to be kept by the said Dean; another by the eldest Canon-Resident; and the third by the said Warden.

u Ex autog.  
penes pref. D.  
& Cap.

In the same 35th Year before-specify'd, there was a Chantry founded<sup>u</sup> at the Altar of *S. John the Evangelist*, before which the Body of *Walter Neel*, Citizen and Cutler of London, with *Alice* his Wife, lay interred, for one Priest to celebrate Divine Service thereat, for the Souls of the said *Walter* and *Alice*; and Provision made for the keeping of their Anniversary every Year on the Eve of the *Assumption* of the Blessed Virgin.

w Ib.

The like Chantry, about the same Time, was ordained<sup>w</sup> for the Soul of *Nicolas de Farendon*, and *William Viel*, at the Altar of *S. Dunstan* in the *New Work*; before which Altar the Body of the said *Nicolas* lay buried.

x }  
y } Ib.

The next Year following, I find another Chantry, constituted<sup>x</sup> by the Executors of *Henry de Chaddesden*, some time Archdeacon of *Leicester*, at the Altar of *S. Thomas* the Martyr, before which he the said *Henry* was interred, for two Priests to celebrate thereat perpetually, for the good Estate of King *Edw. III.* during his Life in this World, and for his Soul after his Departure hence; as also for the Soul of the said *Henry*, the Souls of *Richard* and *Agnes*, his Parents, and of *Nicolas*, his Uncle. And moreover, an Assignation<sup>y</sup> of a certain yearly Rent, for keeping the *Obit* of him the said *Henry*, on the 8th Day of *May*, for ever.

In 43 *E. III.* the Dean and Canons of this Church, having received a Sum of Money at the Hands of the Executors of

*John*

*John Hiltoft*, which they employed in Building and Reparation of certain decayed Houses, ordained <sup>a</sup> a Chantry of one Chaplain, to celebrate Divine Service daily in *S. Dunstan's* Chappel, for the Soul of the said *John*, and all Christian Souls. <sup>a Certif. de Cantuar. f. 9.</sup>

And not long after this, did *Adam de Bury*, Citizen and Merchant of London, (who underwent the Office of Lord Mayor in *Anno MCCCLXIV.*) by his Testament <sup>b</sup> ordain, that out of his Personal Estate, there should be Provision made for to find three Chaplains, perpetually to celebrate Divine Service, after his Death, in a certain Chappel newly built within this Cathedral, near the North Door thereof, behind the Cross, for the Health of his Soul, and the Souls of all the Faithful deceased; and appointed these his Executors, *viz. Roger Holme*, a Canon of this Church; *Adam Holme*, Brother to the said *Roger*; and *John Pirywell*, his Nephew: Which said Executors did, by their Deed, bearing Date *ult. April. An. MCCCLXXVI.* assign unto the said Dean and Chapter of *Paul's*, divers Lands and Rents, for the Maintenance of the said Chaplains. <sup>b Ex autog. penes pref. D. & Cap.</sup>

And after this, the said *Roger Holme*, being Chancellor of London, as also a Canon-Resident, and Prebend of *Bentisham*, before the Death of the before-specify'd Testator, increased <sup>c</sup> these Chantry-Priests to the Number of seven, to celebrate for ever in the said Chappel, dedicated to the Honour of the *Holy Ghost*; towards the Building whereof he was at extraordinary Costs: And not only so, but did restore <sup>d</sup> and establish a certain Chantry of one Priest, for the Soul of *John de Wingham*, some time chief Chanter in this Cathedral; Which Chantry was then utterly come to nothing. <sup>c } d } Ib.</sup>

In 10 R. II. Sir *John de Beauchamp* of *Dowryk* (in *Com. Wigorn.*) Knt. Executor <sup>e</sup> of the Testament to the famous Sir *John de Beauchamp* (a younger Son to *Guy de Beauchamp* Earl of *Warwick*) one of the Founders of the most noble Order of the Garter, considering with himself <sup>f</sup>, that the said Sir *John* had, by the License of King *Edward III.* granted certain Tenements, lying within the Parish of *S. Mary Aldermanbury* within the City of London, to the Dean and Chapter of this Church; to the Intent that a Chantry Priest should be by them maintained, to celebrate Divine Service therein for the Health of his own Soul, and the Souls of his noble Progenitors (the Earls of *Warwick*) for ever: And that, in respect of some Difficulties, the same Grant had not as yet taken effect, did by his Deed <sup>g</sup>, bearing Date 5. *Februarii* the Year abovesaid, settle 10 Marks yearly Rent, issuing out of the said Tenements, on the said Dean and Canons, to find and maintain one Priest, perpetually to celebrate for his Soul at that little Altar, situate near to the Tomb of the said Sir <sup>e } f } g } Ib.</sup>



\* Leland  
Coll. vol. 1. p.  
374.

Sir *John de Beauchamp* in the Body of this Cathedral (an exact Representation whereof I have in its due Place exhibited :) As also 50 s. yearly, for the keeping of his Anniversary on the third Day of *December*. Which noble Knight departed\* this World in *Lent*, Anno *MCCCLXXIV.* (48 *E.* III.)

n<sup>o</sup> Pat. 14.  
R. 2. p. 2.  
o m. 8.

But forasmuch as shortly after this, upon a Visitation here made by, *Robert de Braybroke*, Bishop of London, in 14 *R.* II. it appeared<sup>n</sup>, that divers of these Chantries before-mention'd were so slenderly-endowed; that Divine Service could not be maintained thereby, according to the Tenour of their Foundations: The said Bishop therefore, for the better Benefit of this Church, and the Performance of those Duties as should be most to the Honour of God, by special Licence from the King, did incorporate these here following, whose Revenues were then certified, as I have here noted, viz. that of *Eustace de Fauconberge* at 5 Marks; that of *John Romane* at 6 Marks; that of *Martin de Patshul* at C<sup>s</sup>; that of *Fouke* and *Philip Basset* at C<sup>s</sup>; that of *William de Haverhull* at 6 Marks; that of *Alexander de Swereford* at 5 Marks; that of *Roger de la Leye* at 6 Marks and eight Shillings; that of *Fouke Lovell* at 8 Marks; that of *Henry de Wengham* at 12 Marks; that of *William de Harworth* at 40 s. that of *Raph de Baldok* at 12 Marks; that of *Roger de Waltham* at 10 l. that of *Walter de Thorpe* at 9 Marks; that of *John Munden* at 8 Marks; that of *Nicolas de Wokyndon* at 10 l. that of *Aveline de S. Olave* at 3 Marks; that of *James Frisell* at 6 Marks; that of *Hamon Chickwell* at 40 s. that of *Isabel Bokerell* at 6 Marks; that of *Alan Basset* and *Avelina* (Progenitors to *Fouke Basset*, some time Bishop of London) at 7 Marks; that for the Ancestors of *S. Roger*, Bishop of London, at 6 Marks; that of *Richard de Gloucestre* at 7 Marks; that of *Richard Foliot* at 6 Marks; that of *Walter de Blokeley* at 9 Marks; that of *Henry de Idesworth* at C<sup>s</sup>. that of *Michael de Northburgh* at 5 Marks; those two of *Richard de Newport* at 7 l. that of *Richard de Androver* at 6 Marks. Another Chantry of *Fouke* and *Philip Basset* at 6 l. that of *Peter de Newport* at 5 Marks; that of *John Brainford* at 6 Marks; that of *Richard Greene* at 10 Marks; that of *William de Melesford* and *Richard de Pleshys* at 6 Marks; that of *Raph Dungeon* at 6 Marks; that of *Roger Benyn* at 6 Marks; that of *John Lovel* at 5 Marks; that of *Geffrey Eyton* at 9 Marks; that of *Reginald Brandon*, and *Richard Wendon*, at 9 Marks; that of *Roger*, some time a Canon of this Church, at 40 s. that of *William de Everdon* at C<sup>s</sup>. that of *John Wyngham* at 5 Marks; and those two of *Alan Hotbun* at 13 Marks. All which are in Number 44.

After which Union there were divers other Chantries found-ed here, but much better endowed than those before-mentioned:

For

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



Processions, Masses, and Vespers on every great Festival; and upon Sundays at the Procession, Mass, and second Vespers for ever. And lastly, to provide for those Priests belonging to that Chappel on the North Part of the said Tomb, a certain Chalice, Missal, and Portvoise, according to the *Ordinale Sarum*; as also Vestments, Bread, Wine, Wax, and Glassses, and other Ornaments and Necessaries for the same, and Repair of their Mansion.

In the same 10th Year of *Henry IV.* did the King grant License<sup>n</sup> to *Beatrice*, the Widow of Sir *Thomas de Ros* of Hamlake Knt. *William Gascoine*, *Richard Norton*, and *Richard Gascoine*, to found a Chantry of one Priest within this Cathedral for the Souls of *Richard de Beurley* Knt. as also of the Father and Mother of the said *Richard*, and likewise of *Richard de Penbruge*, and the said *Thomas de Ros*, his Parents, and all the Faithful deceased: And finally, for the good Estate of her the said *Beatrice*, during this Life, and her Soul afterwards; and to grant 12 Marks per Ann. Rent, issuing out of certain Messuages and Shops in London, for the Maintenance of the said Priest.

The next Year following there was a Chantry of one Priest, founded<sup>o</sup> by *Walter Cooke*, and others, the Executors of *Thomas de Evere*, late Dean of *Paul's*; to celebrate Divine Service for the Soul of the said *Thomas*, and all the Faithful deceased, within the Chappel of *S. Thomas the Martyr*, in the *New Work*, for ever; and for keeping his *Obit* there.

In 13 *H. IV.* there was another Chantry of two Priests, founded<sup>p</sup> in that Chappel, on the North Side of the Quire, by the Executors to *John of Gant*, Duke of Lancaster, for the good Estate of the said King *Henry IV.* during his Life in this World, and for his Soul, after his Departure hence.

In 2 *H. VI.* there was a Chantry of one Priest, founded<sup>q</sup> at the Altar of the blessed Virgin, in the Body of this Church, near the Tomb of Sir *John de Beauchamp* Knt. by *John Westyerd*, Citizen and Vintner of London, for the Soul of *Thomas Stowe*, some time Dean of *Paul's*; as also for the Souls of the Parents and Benefactors of the said *Thomas*, and all the Faithful deceased; and 40 s. yearly assigned for the keeping of his Anniversary on the *Octaves* of *S. Martin*, in Winter.

And in 5 *E. IV.* the King, for the singular Reverence which he bore unto God, and to the blessed and glorious Virgin *Mary*; as also to the holy Apostles *Peter* and *Paul*, and to *S. Erkenwald* and *Ethelbert*, those devout Confessors, granted License<sup>r</sup> to *Thomas Kempe*, then Bishop of London, for the founding of a Chantry of one Priest, who should be the Bishop of London's Confessor in this Cathedral, for the time being, to celebrate Divine Service daily, at the Altar of the *Holy Trinity* in the Body

<sup>n</sup> *ib. m. 13.*

<sup>o</sup> *Pat. 11. H. 4. p. 1. m. 2.*

<sup>p</sup> *Pat. 13. H. 4. p. 2. m. 33.*

<sup>q</sup> *Ex autog. penes praef. D. & Cap.*

<sup>r</sup> *Pat. 5. E. 4. p. 1. m. 26.*

Processions, Masses, and Vespers on every great Festival; and upon Sundays at the Procession, Mass, and second Vespers for ever. And lastly, to provide for those Priests belonging to that Chappel on the North Part of the said Tomb, a certain Charge, Miffal, and Portvoile, according to the *Ordinale Sarum*; as also Vestments, Bread, Wine, Wax, and Glasses, and other Ornaments and Necessaries for the same, and Repair of their Mansion.

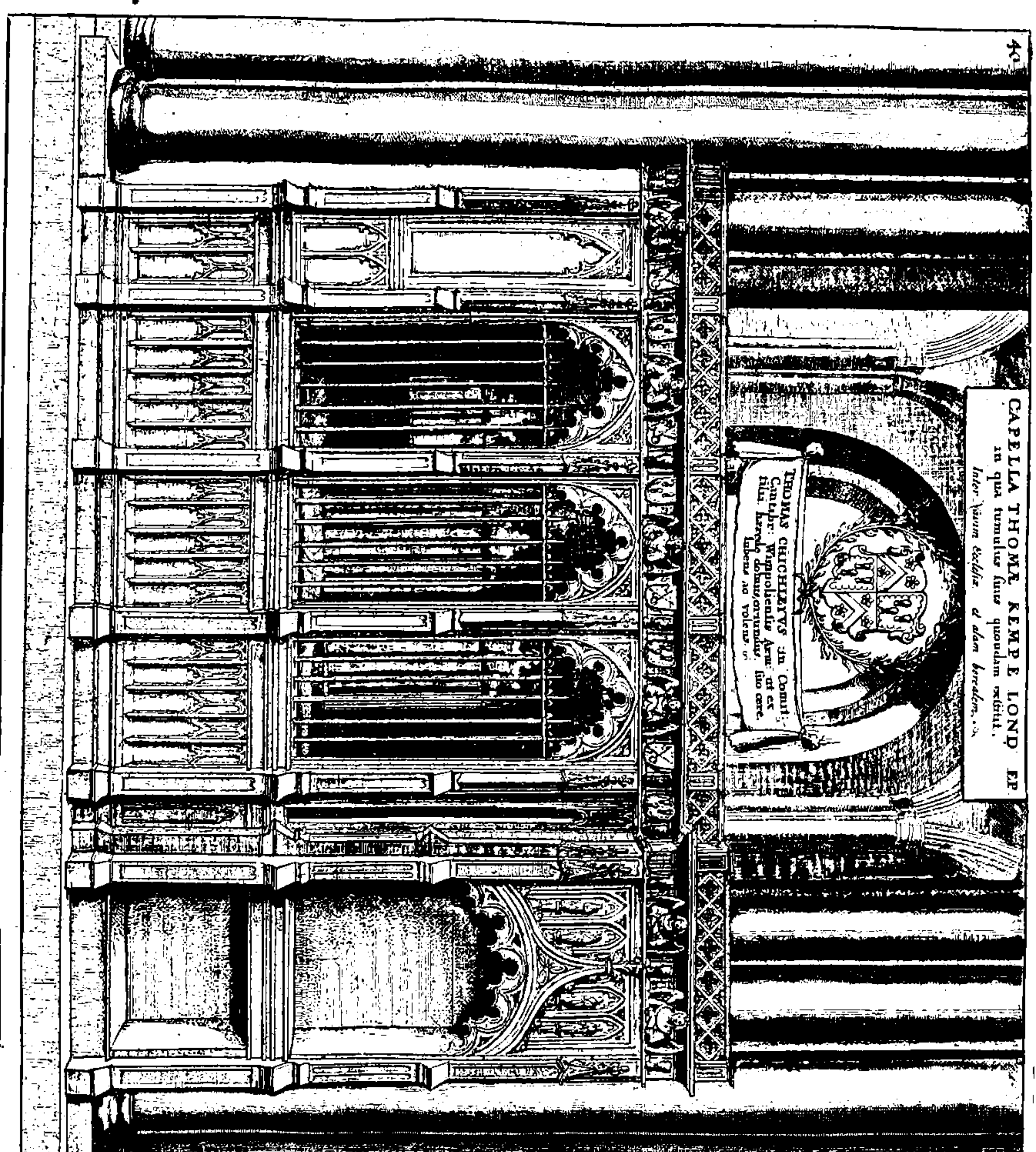
In the same 10th Year of Henry IV. did the King grant Licence to *Beatrix*, the Widow of Sir *Thomas de Ros* of Danlake Kut. *William Gascoine*, *Richard Norton*, and *Richard Gascoine*, to found a Chantry of one Priest within this Cathedral for the Souls of *Richard de Beaulay* Kut. as also of the Father and Mother of the said *Richard*, and likewise of *Richard de Penbury*, and the said *Thomas de Ros*, his Parents, and all the Faithful deceased: And finally, for the good Estate of her the said *Beatrix*, during this Life, and her Soul afterwards; and to grant 12 Marks per Ann. Rent, issuing out of certain Messuages and Shops in Lambon, for the Maintenance of the said Priest.

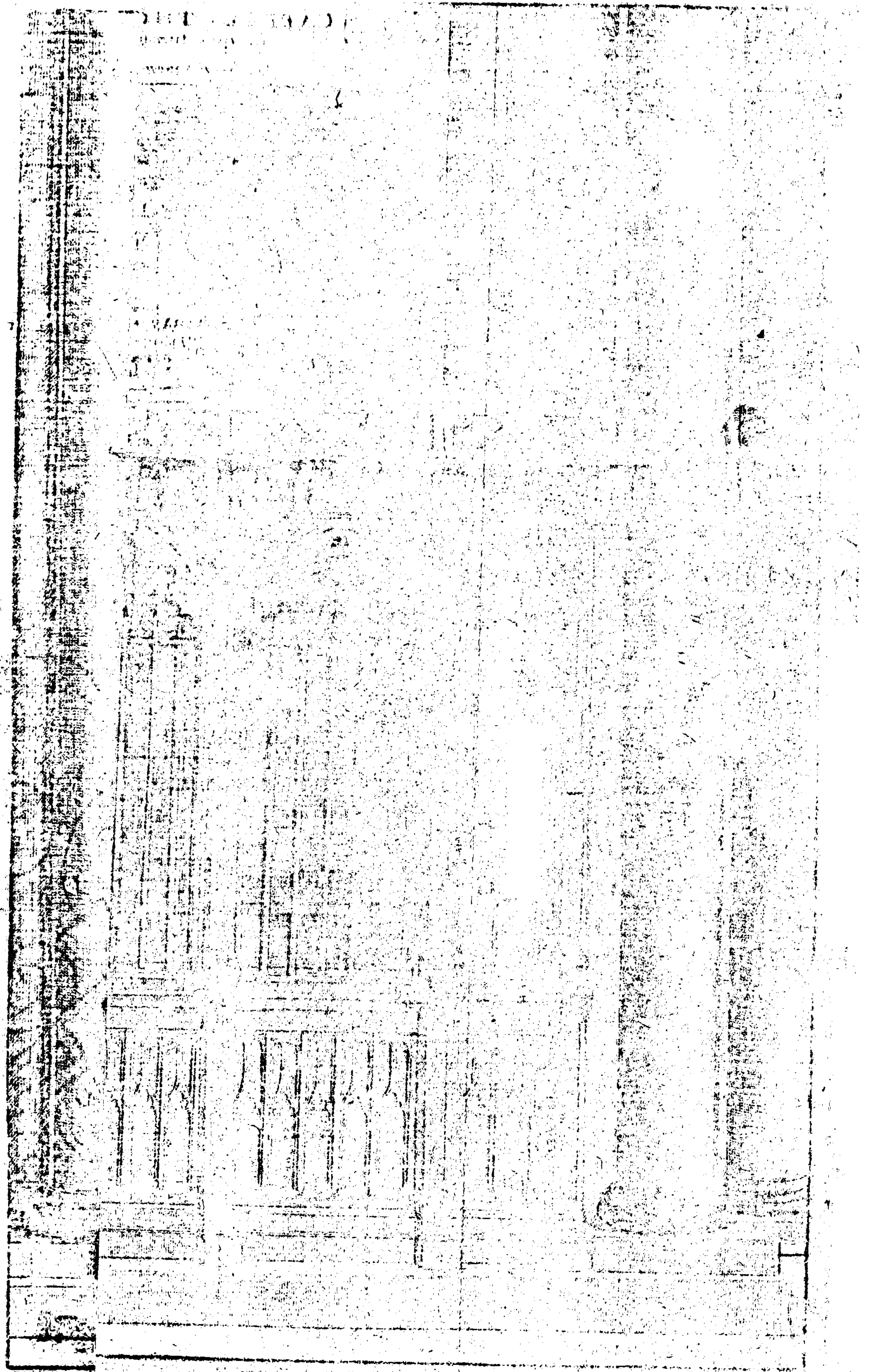
The next Year following there was a Chantry of one Priest, founded by *Walter Cooke*, and others, the Executors of *Thomas de Evers*, late Dean of *Paul's*, to celebrate Divine Service for the Soul of the said *Thomas*, and all the Faithful deceased, within the Chappel of *S. Thomas* the Martyr, in the *New Work*, for ever; and for keeping his *Obit* there.

In 13 *H. IV.* there was another Chantry of two Priests, founded in that Chappel, on the North Side of the Quire, by the Executors to *John of Gaunt*, Duke of Lancaster, for the good Estate of the said King *Henry IV.* during his Life in this World, and for his Soul, after his Departure hence.

In 2 *H. VI.* there was a Chantry of one Priest, founded at the Altar of the blessed Virgin, in the Body of this Church, near the Tomb of Sir *John de Beaufhamp* Kut. by *John Wylford*, Citizen and Vintner of Lambon, for the Soul of *Thomas Store*, some time Dean of *Paul's*; as also for the Souls of the Parents, and Benefactors of the said *Thomas*, and all the Faithful deceased; and 40 *s.* yearly assigned for the keeping of his Anniversary on the *Octaves* of *S. Martin*, in Winter.

And in 5 *E. IV.* the King, for the singular Reverence which he bore unto God, and to the blessed and glorious Virgin *Mary*; as also to the holy Apostles *Peter* and *Paul*, and to *S. Erkenwald*, *mas Kempe*, those devout Confessors, granted Licence to *Thomas Kemp*, then Bishop of Lambon, for the founding of a Chantry of one Priest, who should be the Bishop of Lambon's Confessor in this Cathedral, for the time being, to celebrate Divine Service daily, at the Altar of the *Holy Trinity* in the Body





dy thereof, towards the North Side, for the good Estate of the said King, and Queen *Elizabeth* his Consort; as also of the said Bishop, during their Lives in this World; and for the Health of their Souls after their Departures hence; and moreover for the Souls of the said King's Progenitors; the Parents and Benefactors of the said Bishop, and all the Faithful deceased; and to unite it to the Office of Confessor in this Church for ever: And likewise to grant thereunto one Messuage, one Dove-House, 140 Acres of Land, six Acres of Meadow, with eight Acres of Wood, called Grays, and 10 s. Rent with the Appurtenances lying in great Clakton in the County of Essex: As also another Messuage, 20 Acres of Land, two Acres of Meadow, and two Acres of Wood, with the Appurtenances in the same Town: And two Acres of Land, lying in <sup>\* Now called Chigwell.</sup> Chikewell, together with the Advowson of the Church of Chikewell, in the same County. Which Chantry this Reverend Bishop did accordingly found, in a beautiful Chappel built for the Purpose, betwixt the North Ile, and the Body of this Church; wherein his Body was afterwards interred; a perfect Representation whereof, I have here exhibited.

And in 14 E. IV. he appropriated <sup>s</sup> to the said Chantry Priest and his Successors, in the Office of Confessor, in this Cathedral, the Prebend of *S. Pancrace* belonging to this his Bishoprick of London; adding <sup>t</sup> in 18 E. IV. Lands of 8 l. <sup>t Pat 18 E. 4. p. 1. m. 3.</sup> per annum Value thereto. Of which Bishop (who was <sup>u</sup> first a Batchelor of Divinity, and Archdeacon of Richmond) this is not unworthy to be observed; viz. <sup>w</sup> that though he had the Pope's Bull for his Advancement to this See, he utterly waved it, and submitted himself totally to the King's Grace. <sup>w 6. Rot. 15.</sup>

In 12 E. IV. there was a yearly Rent of four Marks assigned <sup>x</sup> to the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral and their Successors, for to keep the *Anniversary* of *Thomas Liseaux* late Dean of *Paul's*; as also of *Robert Ellerbeke* Esquire, and *Agnes* his Wife. <sup>x Ib.</sup>

In 13 H. VIII. *Richard Hill*, Citizen and Haberdasher of London, by his last Will and Testament, <sup>y</sup> gave an Annuity of 20 Marks per annum for to find a Chaplain to celebrate divine Service at the Altar of *S. Paul* in this Cathedral, for the Soul of *Richard Fitz-James* some time Bishop of London. <sup>y Certif. de Cantuar. f. 10. b.</sup>

In 17 H. VIII. *William Barde* Citizen and Fishmonger of London, gave <sup>z</sup> a yearly Rent of 22 l. per annum, for to find two Chaplains, celebrating divine Service daily, for the Soul of *John Dowman*, and all Christian Souls, at the Altar of *S. Martha* and *S. Mary Magdalen*, within this Church. <sup>z Ib. f. 11. a.</sup>

And lastly, in 24 H. VIII. *Robert Brocket*, Citizen and Baker of London, gave <sup>a</sup> a yearly Rent of 21 l. 20 d. by his last <sup>a Ib. f. 12. a.</sup>

last Will and Testament, to find two Priests, for to pray for the Soul of *John Withers* and all Christian Souls at the Altars of *S. Mary Magdalen* and *S. Andrew* in this Cathedral.

All which *Chantries*, so continuing till their Diffolution in *E. VI.* were then no more but 25. (the several Unions before-specify'd having reduced them to that Number) unto which did then belong fifty four Priests, who celebrated daily for the Souls of their Founders, &c.

I now come to the sundry *Anniversaries* or *Obits* (over and above those formerly mention'd) which were anciently held \* by the Dean and Canons in this Cathedral: But for these it will be sufficient, first to point at the Days whereon they were so kept; next to nominate the Persons, whose Souls were thus specially memorized; and lastly to specify the several Sums of Mony particularly assigned for the Maintenance of each, whereof some Part was usually given in Alms.

\* Ex Cod. MS.  
penes præf. D.  
& Cap.

|                                                 |                 |                                               |                  |
|-------------------------------------------------|-----------------|-----------------------------------------------|------------------|
| 30 Sept. <i>Will. de Meleford</i>               | 40 s.           | 23 Junii <i>John Penbroke</i>                 | 26 s. 8 d.       |
| 6 Oct. <i>Hervie de Borham</i>                  | 10 l.           | { <i>K. Hen. II.</i>                          | 3 l. 6 s. 8 d.   |
| 13 { <i>Raphe Doungeon</i>                      | 26 s. 8 d.      | 9 Julii { <i>John de Braynford</i>            | 52 s. 8 d.       |
| Oct. { <i>Thomas Lyfeaux</i>                    | 26 s. 8 d.      | { <i>William de Rysing</i>                    | 22 s.            |
| 3 Nov. <i>Will. Brewster</i>                    | 53 s. 4 d.      | 13 Julii <i>Henry de Wengham</i>              | some time        |
| 6 { <i>Civicus Romanus</i>                      | 26 s. 8 d.      | Bishop of London                              | 4 l. 5 s.        |
| No. { <i>Roger Chaplein</i>                     | 53 s. 4 d.      | 14 Julii <i>Thomas Ashewey</i>                | 14 s.            |
| 3 Dec. The Progenitors of }<br>S. Roger         | 13 s. 4 d.      | { <i>Will. de Litchfield</i>                  | 13 s. 4 d.       |
| { <i>Ric. de Gravesend</i>                      | 40 s.           | 14 Julii { The Progenitors of the said        |                  |
| 9 { <i>Robert Fitzwalter</i>                    | 8 s.            | { <i>Will. de Lichfield</i>                   | 13 s. 4 d.       |
| Dec. { <i>William Purley</i>                    | 20 s.           | 2 Aug. <i>Joh. de Wengham</i>                 | 26 s. 8 d.       |
| { <i>Peter de Durham</i>                        | 28 s. 1 d.      | 3 Aug. { <i>Martin Elys</i>                   | 18 s.            |
| 23 { <i>Thomas de Norflete</i>                  | 22 s.           | { <i>Adam Scotus</i>                          | 12 s.            |
| Dec. { <i>John Romane</i>                       | 40 s.           | { <i>Walter Neele and Alice his</i>           |                  |
| 26 Dec. <i>John Belmens</i>                     | 30 s.           | Wife                                          | 60 s.            |
| 9 Jan. <i>John Bulmer</i>                       | 53 s. 4 d.      | 14 Aug. { <i>James de Abingworth</i>          | 10 s.            |
| 23 Jan. <i>Will. de Everdon</i>                 | 26 s. 8 d.      | { <i>Alarde, some time Dean of</i>            |                  |
| 3 Febr. <i>John of Gant D. of Lancaster</i>     | 65 s. 8 d.      | { <i>Paul's</i>                               | 13 s. 4 d.       |
| 12 Martii <i>John de Sylveston</i>              | 40 s.           | 28 { <i>John de S. Lawrence</i>               | 40 s.            |
| 22 Martii <i>Ric. Foliot</i>                    | 7 s.            | Aug. { <i>Ric. de Newport</i>                 | 40 s.            |
| 27 Mar- } <i>Rog. de Wigornia</i>               | 13 s. 4 d.      | 1 Sept. The Lady Barton                       | 40 s.            |
| tii { <i>Peter de Newport</i>                   | 28 s.           | 10 Sept. <i>Richard III. Bishop of London</i> | 4 l.             |
| Ult. Martii <i>Thomas Kempe Bishop of</i>       | 3 l. 4 s. 8 d.  | 11 Sept. <i>Blanche Duchefs of Lancaster</i>  | 65 s. 4 d.       |
| London                                          |                 | 12 Sept. <i>Henry de Sandwich, some time</i>  |                  |
| 8 { <i>Ric. de Ely</i>                          | 21 s. 8 d.      | Bishop of London                              | 40 s.            |
| Ap. { <i>Steph. de Gravesend</i>                | 40 s.           | Of which said Sums the 30 Canons be-          |                  |
| 9 Ap. <i>Hen. de Cornbul</i>                    | 13 s. 4 d.      | longing to this Cathedral, did year-          |                  |
| 18 { <i>Peter Tresurer</i>                      | 13 s. 4 d.      | ly receive                                    | 64 l.            |
| Ap. { <i>Ric. Juvenis</i>                       | 26 s. 8 d.      | The 12 Petty Canons                           | 28 l. 11 s. 6 d. |
| 11 Maii King <i>Henry VII. and Dame</i>         |                 | The 6 Lay-Vicars                              | 19 l. 11 s. ob.  |
| <i>Eliz. his Consort</i>                        | 6 l. 13 s. 4 d. | The poor Choristers                           | 27 l. 2 s. 10 d. |
| { <i>Thomas de Vestibulo</i>                    | 10 s.           | The 4 Vergers                                 | 52 s. 8 d.       |
| 20 Maii { <i>Fouke Basset, some time Bishop</i> |                 | The 2 poor Bell-Ringers                       | 28 s. 4 d.       |
| { of London                                     | 40 s.           | The 4 poor Servants of the said Church        | 13 s. 4 d.       |
| 20 Ju- { <i>Rich. de Stratford</i>              | 13 s. 4 d.      |                                               |                  |
| nii { <i>John Lovel</i>                         | 13 s. 4 d.      |                                               |                  |

In

In the last Place, being to take notice of those goodly Tombs and memorable Inscriptions, wherewith this heretofore magnificent Cathedral hath not been a little adorned; as an Introduction to them, I shall briefly point at the high Regard, which the Ancients have had to a decent and honourable Sepulture; as also the great Antiquity of Tombs and Monuments: And to give Testimony thereof, will first exhibite a few Instances from sacred Scripture and other Authorities.

Touching Monuments of the Dead.

That *Abraham* was buried, \* with *Sarah* his Wife in the Cave of *Machpelah*, in the Field of *Ephron*; and that *Jacob* at his Death charged † his Son *Joseph* to carry his Body into the Sepulchre of his Fathers, we read in the Book of *Genesis*. That *Joshua* also had a Sepulchre, near to the City of *Thimnab-Serah*, seated on one of the high Hills of *Ephraim*, is no less evident; <sup>b</sup> which remained <sup>c</sup> in *S. Hierome's* Time, the Sun being engraven over it, in Memory of that great Wonder which God wrought in his Time.

\* Gen. 25. 9

† Gen. 49. v. 29, 30.

<sup>b</sup> Jos. 24. <sup>c</sup> History of the World by Sir Walter Raleigh, Lib. 2. Cap. 9. § 1.

Moreover, that the Kings of *Judah* had a special Place set apart for their Burial, is clear from the Text; <sup>d</sup> which saith, that *Uzziah King of Judah slept with his Fathers in the Field of the Burial, which pertained to the Kings*: As also, that *Hezekiah* <sup>e</sup> slept with his Fathers, and that they buried him in the chiefest of the Sepulchres of the Sons of *David*, all *Judah* and the Inhabitants of *Hierusalem* doing him Honour at his Death.

<sup>d</sup> 2. Chron. Cap. 26. v. 23.

<sup>e</sup> Ib. Cap. 32. v. 33.

From the Report of *Strabo* <sup>f</sup> we are likewise informed, that *Belus*, the second King of *Babylon* (Successor to *Nimrod*) had his Sepulchre of Brick, made in the Form of a Pyramid, which was a Furlong in Height, and on every Side as much in Length.

<sup>f</sup> History of the World, Lib. 13. C. 13.

And certain <sup>g</sup> it is, that the valiant *Jonathan* (Brother to the renowned *Judas Maccabeus*) was buried in the Sepulchre of his Fathers, upon which was a stately Monument of hewn Stone behind and before raised aloft; and seven Pyramids wrought with cunning Devices; all which were surrounded <sup>h</sup> with divers large Pillars, whereupon their Armour, for a perpetual Memory, was carved; and by the Armour, Ships in like sort represented; which Pillars were a Mark to Sea-Men.

<sup>g</sup> Maccab. Cap. 13. v. 27. 28. &c.

<sup>h</sup> History of the World by Sir Walter Raleigh, lib. 2. C. 10. §. 1.

That King *David* likewise had a stately Sepulchre in *Jerusalem*, enrich with such a Mass of Treasure, that *Hircanus*, 850. Years after, took out of it no less than three thousand Talents, <sup>i</sup> to divert the War, which was threatned by *Antiochus*; some of our late Travellers affirm: And that in the Valley of *Jehosaphat*, near to the Brook *Cedron*, is to

<sup>i</sup> Sandys his Travels, p. 186.



be seen <sup>k</sup> that so much famed Monument, called *Absalom's Pillar*, it having been there erected by him, in his own Lifetime, to preserve the Memory of his Name: As also the Sepulchre of *Zacharias* (who was slain between the Temple and the Altar) all of the natural Rock, 18 Foot high, four square, and beautified with Dorick Columns, of the same unseparated Stone sustaining the Cornish, the Top thereof being like a pointed Diamond. And that near the City of *Emmaus* is a <sup>l</sup> Pile of Stones, square, flat, and solid, which is said to be the Sepulchre of those seven Brethren, who were tortured to Death by *Antiochus*. So, likewise near *Rama*, the Ruins <sup>m</sup> of *Rachel's Tomb*; whose Voice was by the Prophet said to have been heard in that City, weeping for her Children.

And *Strabo* <sup>n</sup> tells us, that in the City of *Pasagardes*, *Cyrus*, that mighty *Persian* Monarch, had a Tomb built by himself, whereon this Epitaph remained in his Time, *O vir, quicumque es, & undecunque venis; neque enim te adventurum ignoravi; Ego sum Cyrus, qui Persis imperium constitui, pusillum hoc terræ, quo meum tegitur corpus, mihi ne inideas.*

Which when *Alexander* the Great came to see, and opening it, found therein his Target, with two *Scythian* Bows and a Sword; he caused the Coffin, wherein his Body lay, to be covered with his own Garment, and a Crown of Gold to be set upon it, as *Curtius* reporteth. Of divers others I omit the Mention for Brevity's Sake.

The Truth is, that the Soul, knowing itself immortal (as the before-specify'd learned Gentleman <sup>o</sup> hath well observed) doth desire that the Body (her beloved Companion) might enjoy, as far forth as may be, the like Felicity; giving thereto, by performing Funeral Dues; and erecting lofty Monuments, all possible Eternity: And therefore 'tis no Wonder there hath been so universal a Desire in every Age throughout all Nations, to transmit the Memory of worthy Men to Posterity, by such Monuments, that wheresoever we travel, or consult their Stories, the Testimony thereof will be clear enough. Nay, Saint <sup>p</sup> *Augustin* tells us, that the decent and honourable Burial of the Dead builds up the Assurance that we have of their Resurrection; and instanceth <sup>q</sup> the Practice of the *Egyptians* in that curious Way of preserving their Bodies, to be such as it is, by reason of that their Belief.

Who hath not heard of those stupendous Pyramids, the Monuments of some of their Kings? And what other Reason is there, probably, for them, than that which *Diodorus Siculus* gives;

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



those Images here,† which had been superstitiously worshipp'd by the People, as then was said, the beautiful and costly Portraitures of Brass, fixed on several Marbles in sundry Churches of this Realm, and so consequently in this, escaping not their sacrilegious Hands, were torn away, and for a small Matter sold to Copper-Smiths and Tinkers: The Greediness of those who then hunted after Gain by that barbarous Means, being such, as that, tho' the said Queen by her Proclamation<sup>w</sup> bearing Date at Windsor 19. September, in the second Year of her Reign, taking Notice thereof, strictly prohibited any farther Spoil in that Kind; they ceased not still to proceed therein, till that she issued out another<sup>x</sup> in the 14th Year of her said Reign, charging the Justices of Assize to be severe in the Punishment of such Offenders.

<sup>w</sup> Weever's  
Fun. Mon. p.  
52.

<sup>x</sup> *Ib.* p. 54.

Amongst the many that were at that time destroyed, these, whose Names I have here express'd, had their Monumental Stones and Memorials here; viz. Henry<sup>y</sup> de Sandwich, Richard<sup>z</sup> de Gravesend, Raph<sup>a</sup> de Baldok, Richard<sup>b</sup> de Newport, Michael<sup>c</sup> de Northburgh, Richard<sup>d</sup> Clifford, Richard<sup>e</sup> Hill, and Richard<sup>f</sup> Fitzwines: As afterwards John<sup>g</sup> Elmore, Richard<sup>h</sup> Fletcher, and Richard<sup>i</sup> Vaughan, all Bishops of London: So likewise Hamond<sup>k</sup> Chikwell (divers Times Lord Mayor of this City about the latter End of King Ed. II. and Beginning of E. III's Reign;) was also John<sup>l</sup> Nevill, Lord Latimer, and Sir Gerard Braybroke Knt. with Elizabeth his Wife; the Bones of which Sir Gerard lying in a Coffin of Lead, cased with Wood, were digg'd up at the East End of the South Ile, siding the Quire, in Anno MDCVIII: and with them an Indulgence from Pope Boniface IX. the Copy whereof I have here inserted.

<sup>y</sup> Godw. p.  
142.

<sup>a</sup> *Ib.* 243.

<sup>b</sup> Weever p.

363.

<sup>c</sup> Stow's Sur.

vey, p. 367. b.

<sup>d</sup> Godw. p.

247.

<sup>e</sup> *Ib.* p. 248.

<sup>f</sup> *Ib.* p. 249.

<sup>g</sup> *Ib.* p. 252.

<sup>h</sup> *Ib.* p. 253.

<sup>i</sup> *Ib.* p. 253.

<sup>k</sup> Weever

<sup>l</sup> p. 371.

*Indulgentia domino Gerardo Braybrok militi, & dominae Elizabethae ejus uxori, per Bonifacium Rom. Pontificem, ejus nomine nonum, concessa.*

**B**onifacius Episcopus, servus servorum Dei, dilecto filio nobili viro Gerardo Braybrok juniori, militi; & dilectae in Christo filiae, nobili mulieri Elizabethae ejus uxori, Lincolnensis Diocesis, salutem, & Apostolicam benedictionem. Provenit ex vestrae devotionis affectu, quo nos & Romanam Ecclesiam reveremini, ut petitiones vestras, illas praesertim quae animarum vestrarum salutem respiciunt, ad exauditionis gratiam admittamus. Hinc est, quod nos vestris supplicationibus inclinati, ut Confessor, quem quilibet vestrum duxerit eligendum, omnium peccatorum vestrorum, de quibus corde contriti & ore confessi fueritis, semel tantum in mortis articulo, plenam remissionem vobis in sinceritate fidei Apostolicae sanctae Romanae Ecclesiae, ac obedientia & devotione nostra,

nostra, vel successorum nostrorum Romanorum pontificum canonicè intrantium, persistentibus, auctoritate Apostolica concedere valeat devotioni vestræ, tenore præsentium, indulgemus: Sic tamen, quod idem Confessor, de hiis de quibus fuerit alteri satisfactio impendenda, eam vobis per vos, si supervixeritis, vel per hæredes vestros, si tunc forte transferitis, faciendam injungat; quam vos vel illi facere teneamini, ut præferatur: Et ne nos (quod absit) propter hujusmodi gratiam reddamini procliviores ad illicita in posterum committenda, nolumus, quod si ex confidentia remissionis hujusmodi aliqua forte committeritis; quo ab illa prædicta remissio vobis nullatenus suffragetur. Nulli ergo omnino hominum liceat hanc paginam nostræ concessionis & voluntatis infringere, vel ei ausu temerario contraire. Si quis autem hoc attentare præsumpserit, indignationem omnipotentis Dei, & beatorum Petri & Pauli Apostolorum ejus, se noverit incursum. Data Romæ, apud S. Petrum, Nonas Julii, Pontificatus nostri anno secundo, & Anno Domini MCCCXC.

Of other eminent Persons that lie interred here, whose Monuments, except some few, remained entire till the Storm of this last fatal Destruction fell upon them; there were two Kings, viz. *Sebba* (who laying aside all worldly Greatness, assumed<sup>m</sup> the Habit of Religion in this Church) and *Ethelred*, and 24 Bishops; of which *Eustace de Fauconberge* was one of the Justices of the Common Pleas in<sup>n</sup> 3 *Joh.* and afterwards, *sc.* 6 *H. III.* Treasurer<sup>o</sup> of the Exchequer, at which Time he became elected Bishop here. *Henry de Wengham*, Clerk<sup>p</sup>, one of the Council<sup>q</sup> to King *Henry III.* afterwards Keeper<sup>r</sup> of the Great Seal; as also Chancellor, if my Author<sup>s</sup> mistake not. *John de Chishull*, twice Keeper of the great Seal (towards the latter Part of King *Henry III.*'s Reign) first<sup>t</sup> when he was Archdeacon of London; and next<sup>u</sup>, when he was Dean of *Paul's*. *Raph de Baldok*, a Man of<sup>w</sup> great Learning and Experience, who was Chancellor<sup>\*</sup> of England, and wrote<sup>x</sup> the Story of this Realm from the Britans Time, till the Age wherein he lived. And lastly, *Robert de Braybroke*, constituted<sup>y</sup> Lord Chancellor of England, on Saturday, being the Eve of *S. Matthew* the Apostle, 6 *R. II.*

Of other great Men, there was *John of Gant*, Duke of Lancaster; who with *Blanch*, his first Wife, lieth on the North Side of the Quire, (on whose Monument hung his proper Helmet and Spear; as also his Target, covered with Horn;) From the Loins of which Duke, the greatest Number of the Kings of England, Spain, and Portugal, since his Time, as also several other Persons of eminent Dignity, are descended.

Of Earls here entombed, there were two, viz. *Henry de Lacy*, Earl of Lincoln, in the upper End of the South Ile above the Quire (called *S. Dunstan's Chappel*;) which Earl, in 4 *H. II.* upon

*m* Bedæ Eccl<sup>a</sup> Hist. Lib. 4. Cap. 11.  
*n* Fin. levat. eod. anno.  
*o* M. Paris. p. 313. 9.  
*p* } Ib. p. 901.  
*q* } 46.  
*r* }  
*s* Ib. p. 946. 1.  
*t* Pat. 49. H. 3. n. 54.  
*u* Pat. 53. H. 3. m. 15.  
*w* } Balæus de Scrip. Brit. cen. 4. n. 95.  
*x* }  
*y* Pat. 6. R. 2. p. 1. m. 21.  
*y* Pat. 35. E. 1. Rot. Fid. 35. E. 1. m. 14

<sup>z</sup> Pat. 4 E. 2.  
p. 1. m. 18.  
<sup>a</sup> Monast.  
Anglic. p. 906.  
a. l. 56.

the King's Expedition into Scotland, was constituted <sup>z</sup> his Lieutenant in this Realm during his Stay there, and died <sup>a</sup> the same Year, *Anno scil.* 1310. on the Feast Day of S. *Agatha* the Virgin: And *William Herbert*, Earl of *Penbroke*, betwixt the Quire and the North Ile, whose Eminency under King *Henry VIII.* King *Edward VI.* Queen *Mary*, and Queen *Elizabeth*, the Epitaph on the Pillar at the Head of his Monument, doth amply shew.

<sup>b</sup> *Liberate*  
<sup>3</sup> E. 1. m. 3.  
<sup>c</sup> Pat. 29. E.  
1. m.

In the Wall of which North Ile lay *Raphe de Hengham*, a famous and learned Lawyer in his Time; who, being a Canon of this Church, was <sup>b</sup> one of the Justices of the King's Bench in <sup>3</sup> E. I. and in <sup>29</sup> E. I. constituted <sup>c</sup> Chief Justice of the Common Pleas.

<sup>d</sup> Pat. 6. R. 2.  
p. 1. m. 27.  
<sup>e</sup> Pat. 7. R. 2.  
p. 2. m. 12.  
<sup>f</sup> *Ib.* m. 32.  
<sup>g</sup> Pat. 2. H. 4.  
p. 3. m. 15.

And near unto him Sir *Simon Burley*, Knt. of the Garter, and a trusty Servant to King *Richard II.* who in the 6th of his Reign was made <sup>d</sup> Justice of South Wales; and the next Year following, first Constable of <sup>e</sup> Windsor Castle, and afterwards of <sup>f</sup> Dover; as also Warden <sup>f</sup> of the Cinque Ports, he being then Vice Chamberlain to the King; but beheaded <sup>g</sup> by Judgment of that Parliament which was held without the King in <sup>12</sup> R. II. tho' the Queen kneeled <sup>h</sup> to the Duke of Gloucester to save his Life.

<sup>h</sup> *Lek. Col.*  
<sup>i</sup> vol. 1. p.  
384. & p.  
694.

In S. *Dunstan's* Chappel, before-specified, lay *Laurence Allertorpe*, a Canon of this Church, constituted <sup>i</sup> Lord Treasurer of England in <sup>2</sup> H. IV.

Betwixt the Quire and the South Ile rested, under a very noble Monument, the Body of Sir *Nicolas Bacon* Knt. (of the ancient Family of the *Bacons* in Suffolk) who was made Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of England, <sup>22</sup> December, <sup>1</sup> Elizabeth, and died <sup>20</sup> Feb. <sup>21</sup> Eliz. And betwixt our Lady Chappel and the same South Ile, lay Sir *Christopher Hatton* Knt. of the Garter, constituted Lord Chancellor of England, and Keeper of the Great Seal, <sup>29</sup> Ap. <sup>29</sup> Eliz. to whose Epitaphs (as to the rest) which speak more at large of them, I referr my Reader.

<sup>k</sup> *Cent.* 3. n.  
62.

Amongst the several other Persons of Note, whose Bodies, doubtless, are interred here, tho' no known Monument over them hath been in our Time remaining, I must not forget that famous and learned *Radulphus de Diceto* (or *Disce*) some time Dean of this Church (already spoke of) of whom *Balaus*<sup>k</sup> makes this honourable Mention, viz. that he was *famæ non morituræ Doctor theologus, a Doctor in Divinity of immortal Fame*: Adding, that *velut alter Josephus aut Philo, suæ gentis vetera monumenta, atque inclita facta, perpetuare studens, multa retroactis seculis incognita, produxit in lucem; and that, as another Josephus, or Philo, studying to perpetuate the ancient Monuments, and noble Acts of his Country, he*  
brought

brought to Light many Things unknown to former Ages. Neither Roger de Waltham, a Canon here in King Henry III's Time, in regard he was accounted <sup>1</sup> in those Days a Man of great Learning: Which Roger, for the Health of his own Soul and his Ancestors, founded <sup>m</sup> a Chantry of two Priests, to celebrate Divine Service at the Altar of S. Laurence, opposite to the Sextry, as is elsewhere observed.

<sup>1</sup> Balæi Cent. 4. n. 16.

<sup>m</sup> Ex autog. penes præf. D. & Cap.

Nor Adam de Muremuth, a Canon likewise of this Church, who was <sup>n</sup> a faithful, tho' not very elegant Writer, and compiled <sup>o</sup> the Story of our English Kings, from the Year 1355, unto 1367.

<sup>n</sup> Balæi Cent. p. 488. n. 64.  
<sup>o</sup> Lel. Col. vol. 2. p. 300.

Of others, farther than what those Epitaphs in the following Pages exhibited do import, I can say no more; forasmuch as the dismal Ruins, formerly made here, have put an End to any future Discovery that can be made of them: Which unhappy Stop puts me to this sad Contemplation; viz. that if those that saw the Temple which King Solomon built, and Nebuchadnezzar destroyed, wept when they beheld that which was erected in the room thereof, because it only fell short of the former in Stateliness and Beauty; what may we do, that have lately seen the Destruction of this magnificent Church, once the Glory of our principal City, and of the whole Nation; and the Monuments of so many famous Men in their Times thus torne in Pieces; yea, their very Bones and Dust pulled out of their Graves, in hope to discover some Treasure or Jewels buried with them? In which barbarous Search, the Body of Sebba (one of our Saxon Kings) was found curiously embalmed with sweet Odours, and cloathed in rich Robes; So likewise several Bishops, lying in their proper Habits, with Miters on their Heads, and Crosiers in their Hands: But more than a Ring or two, with Rubies, and a Chalice of no great Value, could I never hear that they found, (a slender Recompence for so wicked, sacrilegious, and detestable an Adventure.)

Here might it not be improper to take notice of what we find denounced in sacred Scripture against those which are Destroyers of God's House, (for so the Church <sup>p</sup> is called) and taking away the Possessions belonging thereto; as also what Temporal Judgments have, by the Stories of our own and other Nations, been observed to fall upon Offenders in that Kind. But the Substance of what is to be said herein, is so excellently spoken by that learned and pious Gentleman Sir Henry Spelman Knt. in his Discourse *de non temerandis Ecclesiis* (which hath been thrice printed) that I will forbear: Concluding with what Sir Walter Raleigh expresseth <sup>q</sup> of the wonderful Destruction that befell Part of Xerxes his Army, which sack'd the Temple of

<sup>p</sup> Vide Psal. 73. & 84.

<sup>q</sup> History of the World, Lib. 3. Cap. 6. Sect. 4.

Apollo

*Apollo at Delphos; viz. That this Attempt of Xerxes was impious; for seeing he believed that Apollo was a God, he should not have dared to entertain a covetous Desire of enriching himself, by committing Sacrilege upon his Temple: Wherefore, it may possibly be true (saith he) that License to chastize his Impiety in such Manner as is reported (viz. that many of his Soldiers were overwhelm'd by Rocks) was granted unto the Devil by that Holy One, who saith, Will a Man spoil his Gods?*

Malac. 3. 8.

How come to those Monumental Incriptions, together with the rest of those Tombs, which were standing in Anno MDCXLI. the Shadows whereof are exactly represented.



Tumuli,



Tumuli, & Epitaphia in Ecclesia  
Cathedrali S. PAULI.



In navi ejusdem Ecclesiæ, occidentem versus,  
super Tabulam, juxta Sepulchrum *Gulielmi*  
dudum Episcopi Londoniensis.

**G**ulielmo, viro sapientia & vite sanctitate claro, qui primum divo  
Edwardo Regi & Confessori familiaris, nuper in Episcopum Londinen-  
sem erectus; nec multò post apud invictissimum Principem Gulielmum Angliæ  
Regem, ejus nomine primum, ob prudentiam, fidemque singularem, in conci-  
lium adhibitus; amplissima huic urbi celeberrimæ privilegia impetravit: Se-  
natus populusque Londinensis benè merenti posuit. Sedit Episcopus annos xx.  
Decessit anno à Christo nato \* MLXX.

*Hæc tibi (clare Pater) posuerunt marmora Cives,  
Præmia non meritis æquiparanda tuis:  
Namque sibi populus te Londoniensis amicum  
Sensit, & huic urbi non leve præsidium:  
Reddita Libertas, duce te, donataque multis  
Te Duce, res fuerat publica muneribus.  
Divitias, genus, & formam brevis opprimat hora  
Hæc tua, sed pietas & benefacta manent.*

\* Error hic est  
(procul dubio)  
maximus: nam  
per Constituti-  
ones Lanfran-  
ci archiepiscopi  
in Appendice,  
n. 17. exara-  
tas, patet eum  
superstitem fu-  
isse in An.  
MLXXV.



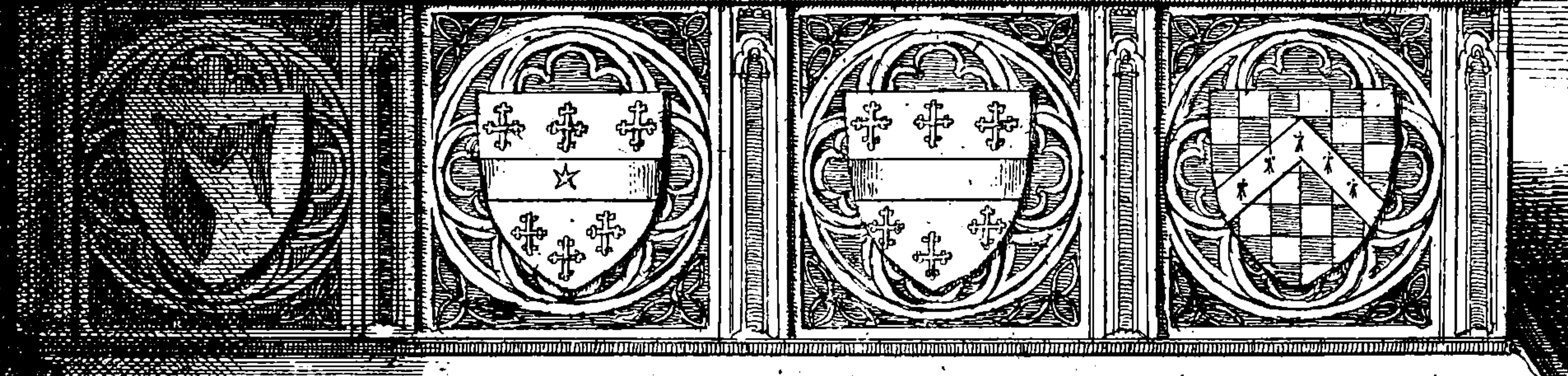
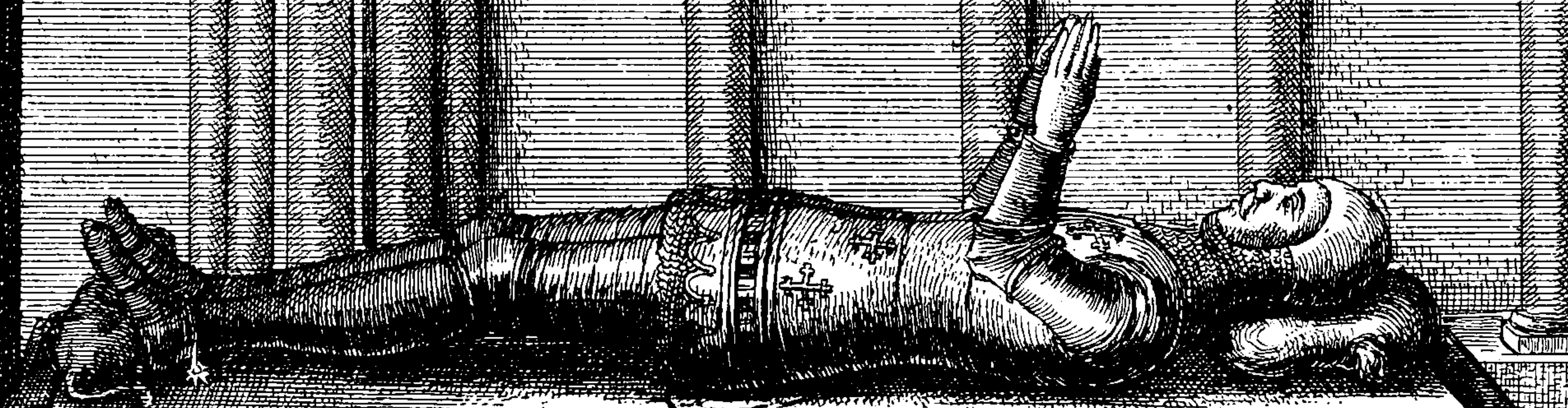
In majorem hujus venerandi Antistitis honorem, super Colum-  
pnam, loco istius sepulturæ proximam, *Edwardus Barkham*  
Lond. Civitatis Prætor, Anno MDCXXII. hæc celari curavit.

*Walkers who soe're you be!  
If it prove you chance to see,  
Upon a solemne Scarlet Day,  
The City Senate pass this Way,  
Their grateful Memoy for to show,  
Which they the reverend Altes owe  
Of Bishop Norman here intum'd,  
By whom this City hath assum'd  
Large Priviledges: Those obtain'd  
By him when Conquerour William reign'd;  
This being by Barkham's thankfull Minde renew'd,  
Call it the Monument of Gratitude.*



Tumulus IOHANNIS DE BELLOCAMPO militis,  
Ordinis Gartery prænobilis unius  
fundatorum.

Ut de sacrilego militum furore  
triumphet MILES,  
CAROLVS NEVILL, Armiger,  
IOHANNI DE BELLO-CAMPO, resti-  
tuit monumentum, quovis marmore atq[ue]  
aere perennius.



Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

**Continue**

\*Fair usage policy applies



*Domina Thomasina superstes, 40. annos uxor prædicti Willielmi; & filii Georgius, Gilbertus, & Henricus, pietatis ergò posuerunt.*

Super alium, juxta Tumbam Domini Johannis de Bellocampo.

*Hic jacet Dominus Ricardus de Piriton, quondam Archidiaconus Colcestriae, Canonicus & stagiarius hujus Ecclesiae, qui obiit xxvi. die Augusti, Anno Domini MCCCLXXXVII. cujus animæ propitietur Deus, Amen.*

Super alium, (Chorum versus.)

*Spe resurgendi, hic jacet Thomas Raymond sacrae Theologiae professor, Sancti Albani Archidiaconus, hujusque Ecclesiae Canonicus. Obiit 4. die Novembris, Anno } Ætatis 47.  
Salutis 1631.*

Super alium.

*Hic jacet Gulielmus Bonham, nuper Civis & Vinetarius London, filius Thomæ Bonham de Stanway in Comitatu Effexie armigeri, qui obiit duodecimo Februarii, Anno Domini 1628.*

Super alium, Austrum versus.

*In memoriam Henrici Croft equitis aurati, Exploratoris in Hibernia generalis, qui obiit in Anno 1609.*

*Six lines this Image shall delineate,  
High Croft, high boone, in spirit and vertue high,  
Approv'd, belov'd, a Knight, stout Mars his mate,  
Loves fire, Wars flame, in Heart, Head, Hand and Eye;  
Which flame Wars Comet, grace now so refines,  
That first in Heaven, in Heaven and Earth it shines.*

Prosopopeia.

*The Womb and Tomb in name be not so neer,  
As life to death, and Birth is to the Beer:  
Oh then how soon to Beer are Captains brought,  
That now do live, and die now with a thought:  
Then Captains stay and read, till think on me;  
For with a thought, what I am, you may be.  
As Mars neer Mors doth sound,  
So Mors neer Mars is found.*

I. D. of H.

Adhuc

Adhuc in navi Ecclesiæ.

Super columnam, gradibus Consistorii proximam, occidentem versus.

*Jucundissimæ memoriæ Johannis Oweni Cambro-Britanni, Poetæ celeberrimi.*

*Parva tibi statua est, quia parva statura, supellex  
Parva, volat parvus magna per ora liber  
Sed non parvus honos, non parva est gloria, quippe  
Ingenio haud quicquam est majus in orbe tuo.  
Parva Domus texit, Templum sed grande; Poetæ  
Tum verè vitam, quum moriuntur, agunt.*

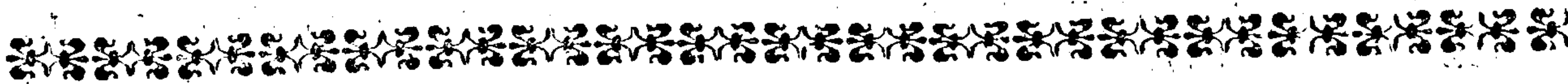


*In australi alâ, navi Ecclesiæ oppositâ, (propè tumulum D. Johannis de Bello-campo) sub lapide marmoreo, jacet Paganus Roet, Rex Armorum, tempore Regis Edwardi tertii.*



In Capella S. Johannis, juxta ostium Australe.

*Gulielmus Harington Jurisconsultus, Protonotarius Apostolicus, Divi Pauli Canonicus, ex illis quos Residentiarios dicunt; Patriâ Eboracensis, natus in pago qui Estryngton vocitatur; patre Gulielmo Haringtono, viro claro genere, orto in pago Cumberlandiæ non ignobili, qui New Byging nuncupatur; & matre Johanna, filia Gulielmi Haske, aliter Balivi dicti, viri generosi, in eodem pago Estryngton nata: memor. exitus vitæ, qui omnibus horis impendit, hoc sibi Sepulchrum posuit, anno salutis humanæ 1523.*



In Muro Australis alæ, pro Johanne Ore Campani fonitore.

*John Ore whose Picture graved in brass on the Wall you see,  
Under this stone sleeping in Christ in rest and peace doth lie.*



In ala Boreali, navi Ecclesiæ opposita.

Memoriæ Sacrum.

*Thomas Ravis claris natalibus Mauldenæ in Suthreia natus, Regius alumnus in Schola Westmonasteriensi educatus; in Academiam Oxoniensem adscitus, omnes Academicos honores consequutus; & Magistratibus perfunctus, Decanus Ecclesiæ Christi ibidem constitutus; & bis Academiae Pro-Cancellarius; undè ob doctrinam, gravitatem, & spectatam prudentiam à Rege Jacobo primum ad Episcopatum Glocestrensem proVectus, deindè ad Londinensem translatus, & demùm à Christo, dum Ecclesiæ, Patriæ, & Principi vigilaret, in cælestem patriam evocatus, placidè pieque emigravit; & quod mortale fuit, certa spe resurgendi, hic posuit die 14 Decembris, Anno salutis 1609.*

Super

Super Tabulam pensilem, extra Capellam *Thomæ Kempe* quondam Lond.  
Episcopi, inter alam borealem & navim Ecclesiæ, sitam.

*Infra Capellam istam requiescit corpus Domini Thomæ Kempe, quondam  
Episcopi Londinensis, Fundatoris ejusdem, & unius Cantariæ perpetuæ in  
eadem; qui multâ bonâ tempore vitæ suæ Ecclesiæ S. Pauli dedit; & stetit  
xxxix. annis LXXXIV. diebus Episcopus Lond. ac obiit xxviii. die mensis  
Martii, anno Domini MCCCCLXXXIX. Cujus animæ propitiatur Deus, Amen.*

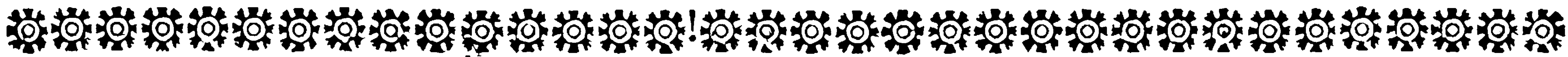


In lamine ænea, juxta magnum, hujus Ecclesiæ, ostium Boreale,  
muro affixa.

*Gulielmo Lilio Paulinæ Scholæ olim præceptori primario, & Agnetæ conju-  
gi, in sacratissimo hujus Templi Cæmeterio, hinc à tergo nunc destructo,  
consepultis; Georgius Lilius hujus Ecclesiæ Canonicus, Parentum memoriæ  
piè consulens, Tabellam hanc ab amicis conservatam, hic reponendam curavit.*

*Obiit ille G. L. Anno D. 1522. v. Calend. Martii:*

*Vixit annos LIV.*



Juxta prædictum Boreale ostium, super aliam laminem æneam,  
muro affixam.

*Thomas Lynacrus, Regis Henrici viii. medicus; vir & Græcè & Lati-  
nè, atque in re medicâ longè eruditissimus: Multos ætate sua languentes, &  
qui jam animam desponderant, vitæ restituit: Multa Galeni opera in Latinam  
linguam, mirâ & singulari facundiâ vertit: Egregium opus de emendatâ  
structurâ Latini sermonis, amicorum rogatu, paulo ante mortem edidit. Me-  
dicinæ studiosis Oxoniæ Publicas lectiones duas, Cantabrigiæ unam, in perpetu-  
um stabilivit. In hac urbe Collegium Medicorum fieri suâ industriâ curavit,  
cujus & Præsides proximus electus est. Fraudes dolosque mirè perosus; fidus  
amicis; omnibus ordinibus juxta clarus: aliquot annos antequam obierat Presbyter  
factus. Plenus annis ex hac vitâ migravit, multum desideratus, Anno Domini  
1524. die 20. Octobris.*

*Vivit post Funera virtus.*

*Thomæ Lynacro clarissimo Medico*

*Johannes Caius posuit, anno 1557.*



Super murum orientalem, juxta magnum ostium Boreale.

#### MEMORIÆ SACRUM.

*Edwardo Stanhopo Michaelis Stanhopi, ex ordine equestri, filio; Equiti  
aurato; Legum Doctori; Episcopi Londinensis Cancellario; Archiepiscopi  
Cantuariensis Vicario generali; in publicis Ecclesiæ & Reipublicæ negotiis  
versatissimo: Qui certa spe in Christo resurgendi, piè placidèque animam Deo  
reddidit 16 die Martii 1608.*

*Johannes Baro Stanhopus de Harington, & Michael Stanhopus eques auratus,  
fratres mæstissimi, officiosè, pietatis ergò, P P.*

Supra

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

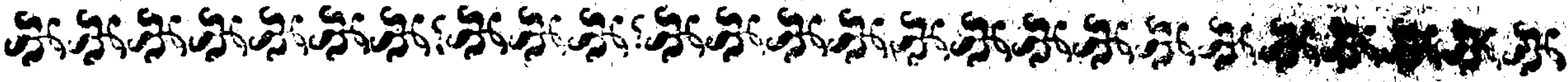
\*Fair usage policy applies



Saint PAUL's Cathedral.

Supra terram civitatem juxta portum, hujus Ecclesie, officium portale.

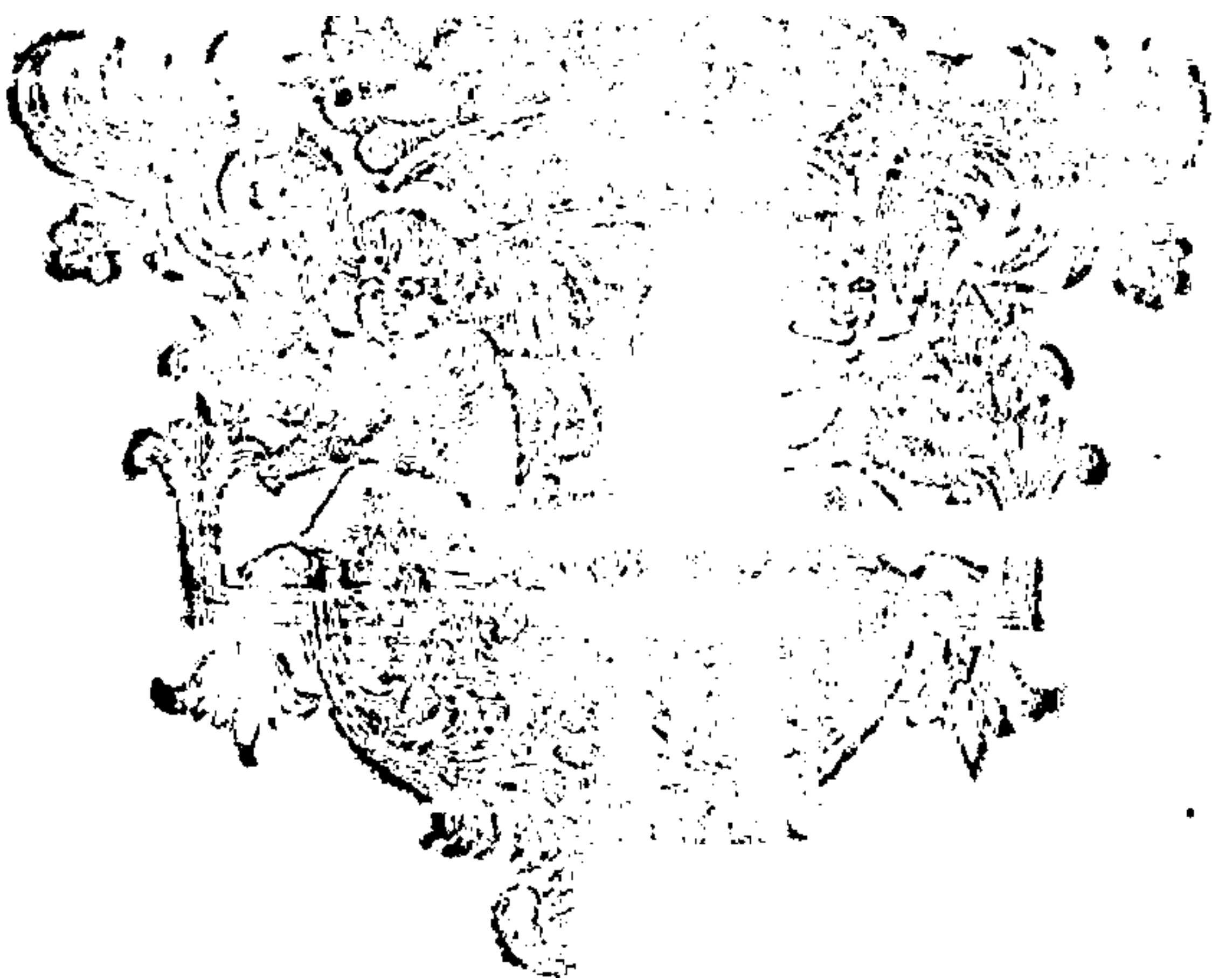
All those that shall enter within the Church here  
with Baskets of Bread must give to the Poor:  
And if there be any more that they will buy  
of this Poor, 'tis a penny ere they have any.



Super portam quodlibet officii hujus Ecclesie, contiguas  
sic designatur.

Hic locus sacer est, hic nulli manere fas est.

It is any one here on her choice to give.  
& the Poor: to buy: here must give: tis



A  
V I E W  
OF THE  
MONUMENTS,

Situate in and about the  
Quire, Side-Iles, and Chappels  
ADJACENT;

As they stood in  
*SEPTEMBER, Anno D. MDCXLI.*

WITH THEIR

EPI T A P H S  
EXACTLY IMITATED;

OF WHICH

In regard that to every Eye the Character is not so legible,  
I have added the Copies; with such other Monumental In-  
scriptions, made upon Tablets of Marble, or otherwise, as  
were then extant there.



LONDON: Printed for *Jonah Bowyer* at the *Rose* in  
*Ludgate-Street.* MDCCLXIV.



W

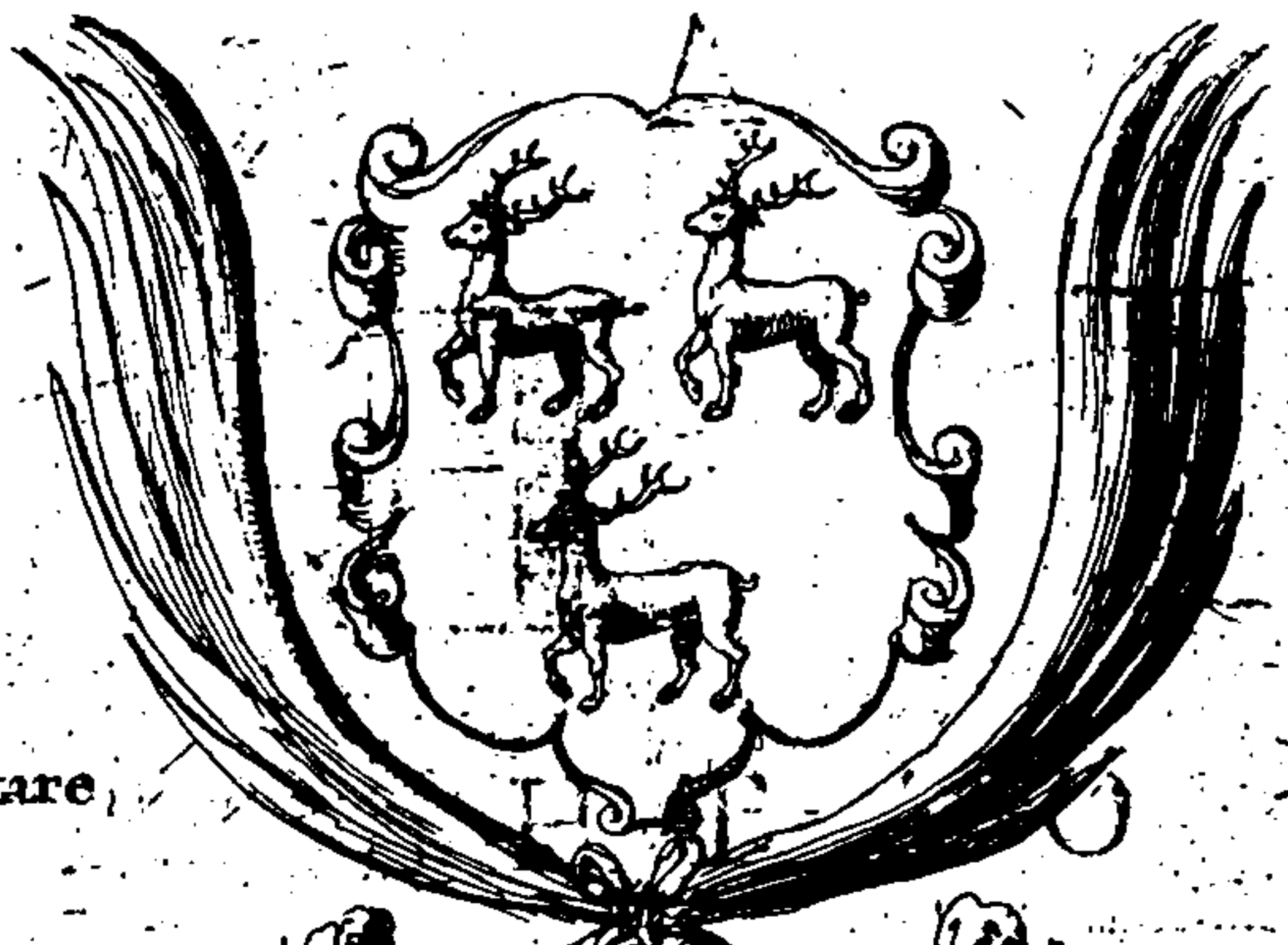
V

In superiori parte Chori prope Altare,

In medio Chori prope Altare,

Robert Fitzhugh.

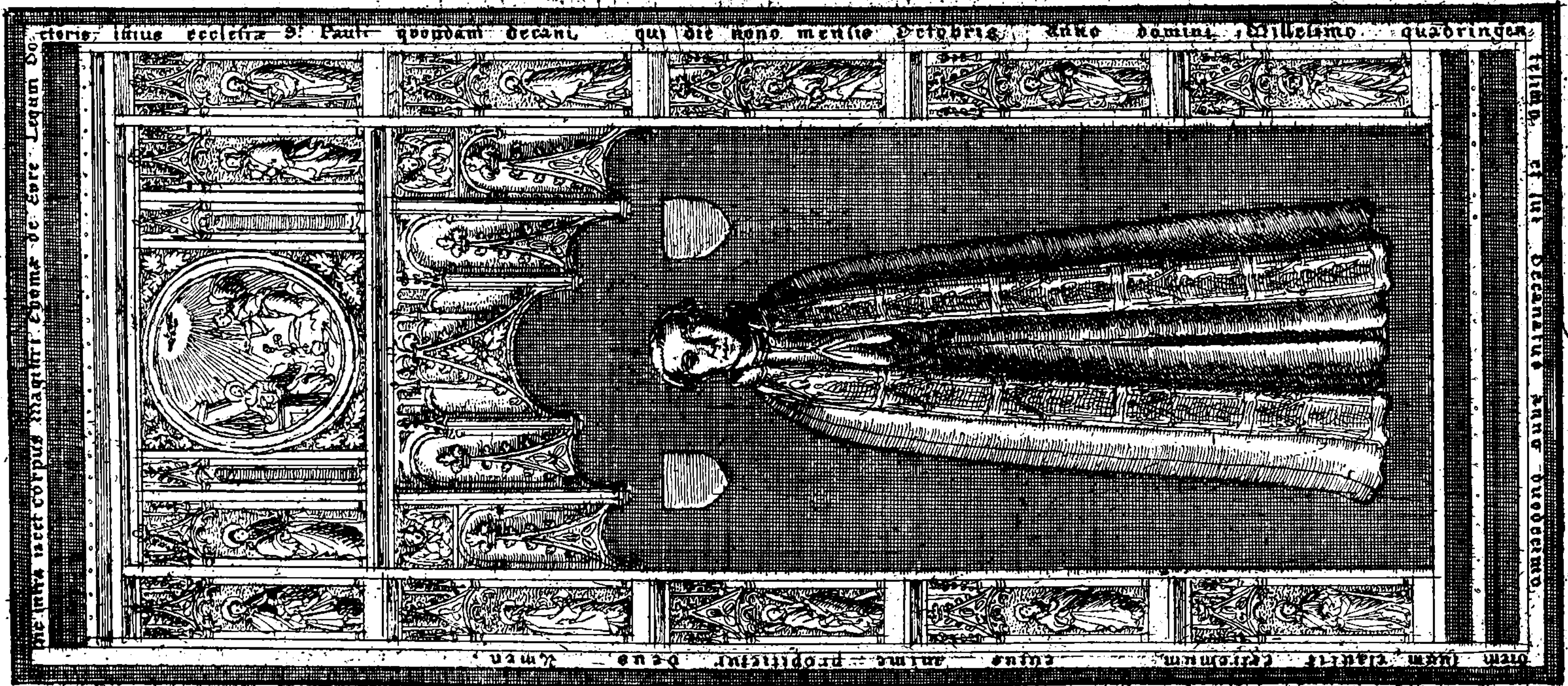
W. Green.



Ex pio affectu ergo defunctorum qui cum sancto viderunt memoria in hoc posuit.  
IACOBVS GREENE  
IOHANNIS GREENE  
seru ad Legem  
filius natu innot.



In Choro prope introitum,



Thomas de Bur.

NICOLAI...

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

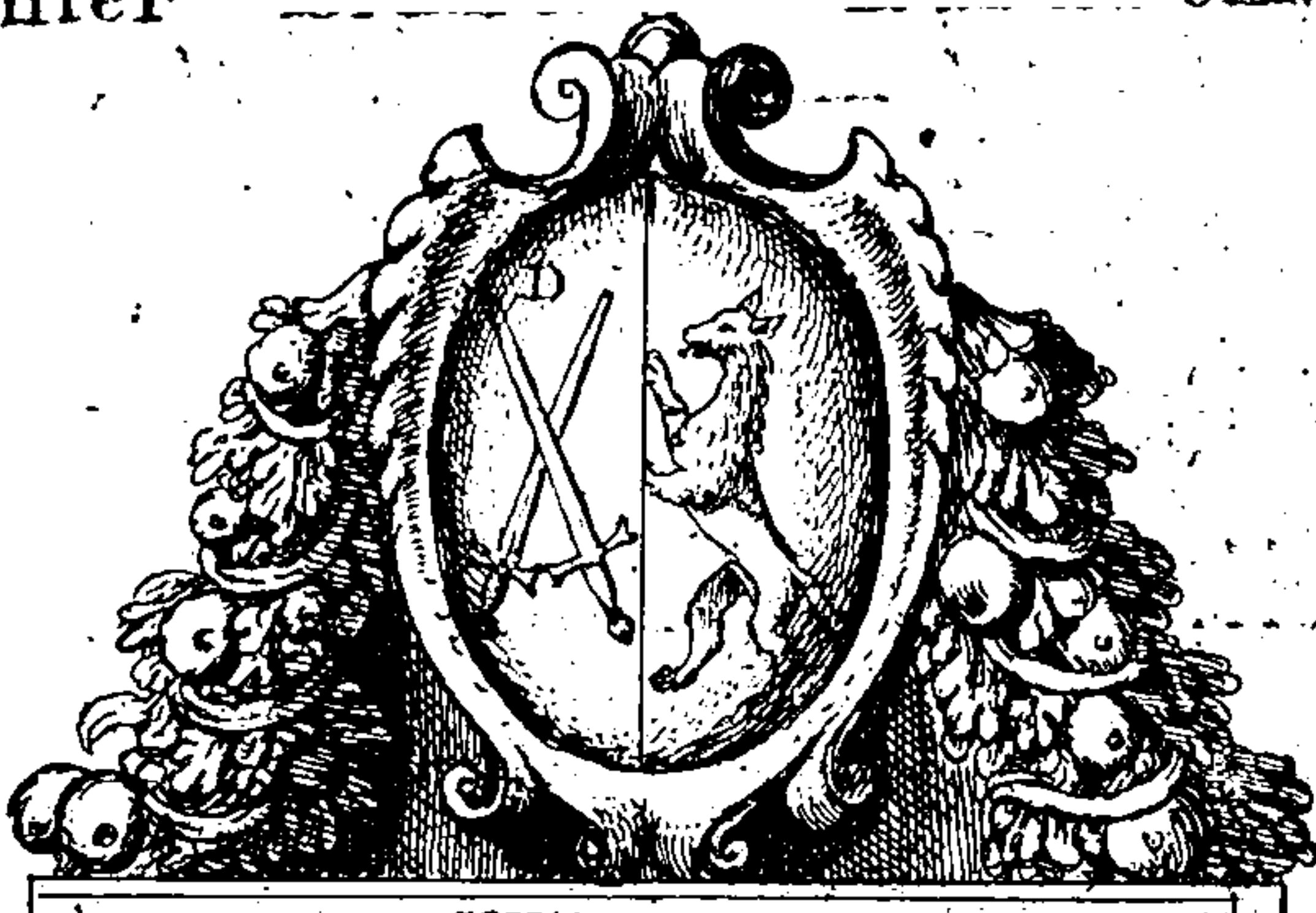
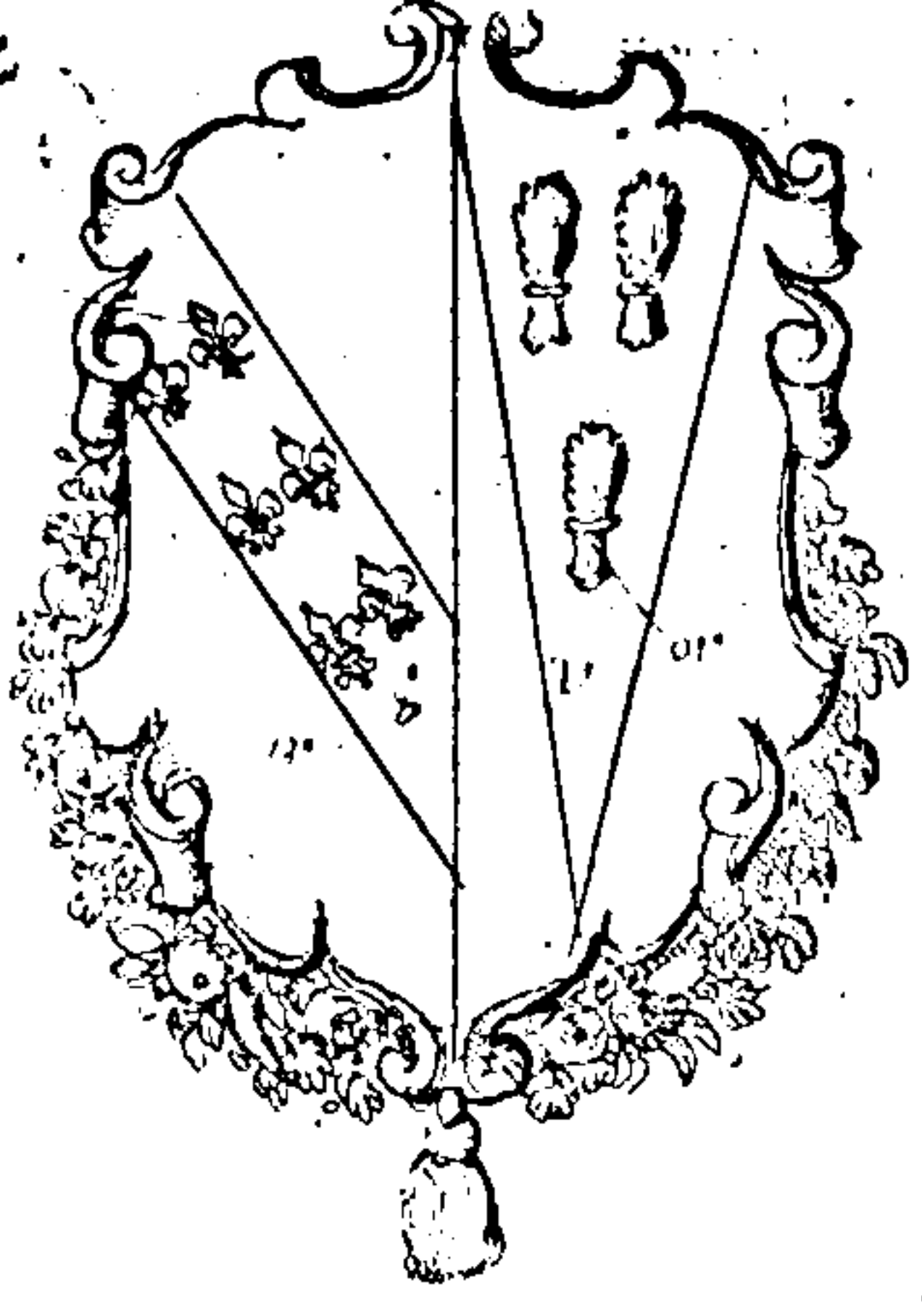
Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

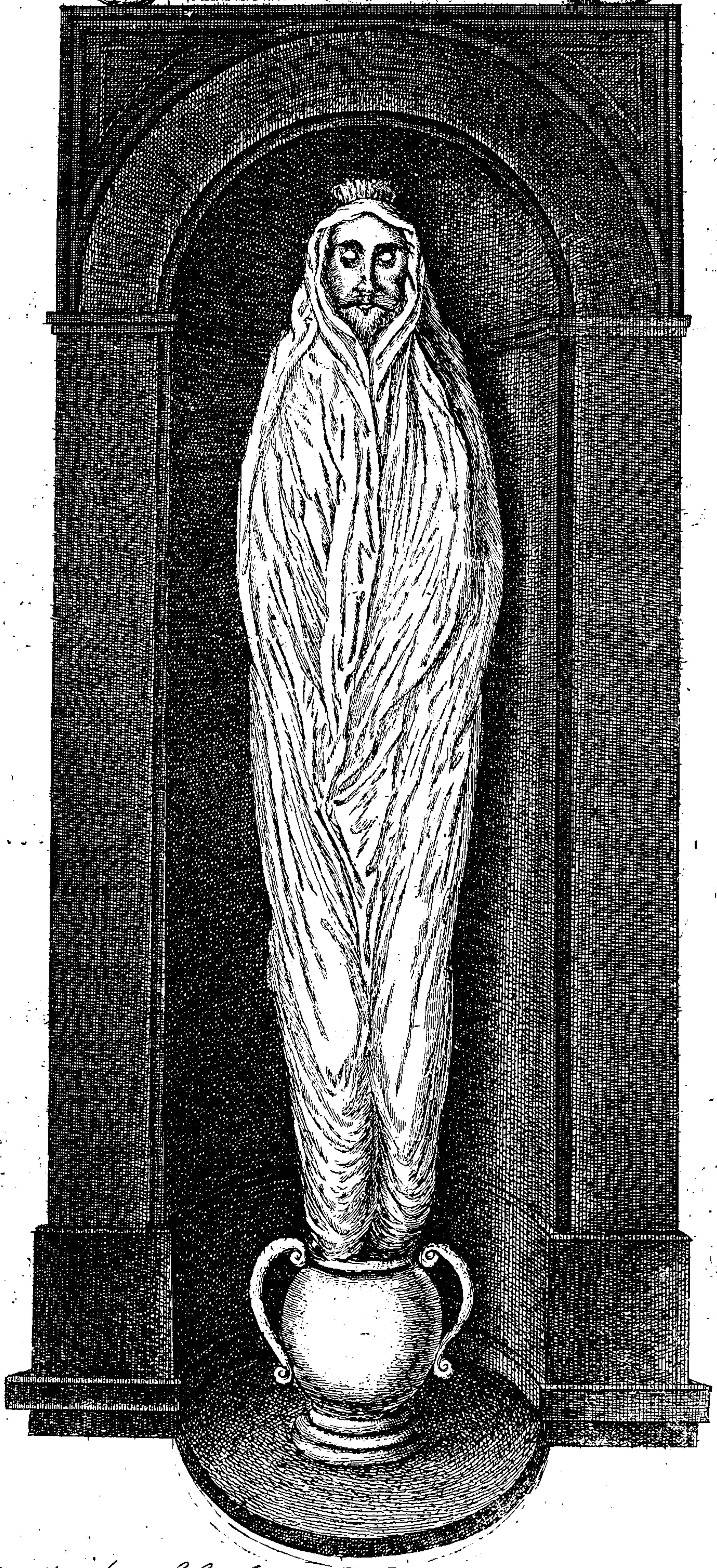
\*Fair usage policy applies





Impia ne manus et sacrilega.  
 Sacris etiam et Sepulchris minu-  
 tans ruinas, nimirum in Templo  
 Dei Caviret, MARGARETA CLAP-  
 HAM, uxor CHRISTOPH. CLAP-  
 HAM de BRAMESLEY in Com: Ebor:  
 Armigeri, gemens talis et tanta  
 Ecclesie profanationem, et dilapida-  
 tionem, memoriam Monumenti  
 melliflui et eximii Doctoris, IO-  
 HANNIS DONNE, avitae atq;  
 posteritati consecrari curavit.

IOHANNI DONNE,  
 SAC: THEOL: PROFESS:  
 POST VARIA STUDIA QUIBUS  
 AB ANNIS TERNALIBUS FIDELI-  
 TER, NEC INTERMITTENTER INCUBUIT  
 INSTINCTU, ET IMPULSU SPIR: SCTL:  
 PONTIF: ET HORTATU REGIS IACOBI  
 ORDINIS SACROS ARRELENS  
 ANNO SVI DESV: 1614 ET SVL: ERAT: 42.  
 DECANATVS HVIVS ECCLES: INDVTVS  
 27. NOVEBER: 1621.  
 EXVENS MORIE: VLTIMO DIE  
 MARTII. A. 1631.  
 HIC LACET IN OCCIDVO CINERE  
 ASPICIT: IVM  
 CVIVS NOME: EST ORIENS.



Nicholas Stone 200 paid 120£ for this monument

Adhuc in Choro.

Super alium Tumulum ibidem.

*Hic jacet Magister Thomas Winterburne, Legum Doctor, dum vixit Decanus hujus Ecclesie, qui obiit vii. die Mensis Septembris, anno Domini MCCCCLXXVIII. Cujus animæ propitiatur Deus, Amen.*

*Super alium.*

En recubat tumulo *Gulielmus Meyius* isto,  
 Qui sacra bis in hac æde Decanus erat.  
 Cantabriam teneris petit studiosus ab annis,  
 Ingenium ingenuis artibus excoluit.  
 Clarus Doctorum Juris prudentia fecit,  
 Pectore qui miti carus ubique fuit.  
 Factus Eboracus forte Archiepiscopus idem est,  
 Quem fungi officio fata proterva vetant.  
 Attulit hæc mortem, quæ lux concessit honorem,  
 Maluit ac fieri Præsul adire Polum.  
 Aspice quam rebus sit fors incerta caducis,  
 En pete quæ nulla sunt peritura die.

Obiit anno Verbi incarnati 1560. 8. die Augusti.

In ala australi, ex adverso Chori.

*Joannes Donne*

*Sac. Theol. Profess.*

*Post varia studia, quibus ab annis tenerrimis fideliter, nec infœliciter incubuit, instinctu & impulsu Spiritus Sancti, monitu & hortatu Regis Jacobi, Anno sui Jesu 1614. & suæ ætatis 42. Decanatu hujus Ecclesie indutus 27. Nov. 1621.*

*Exutus morte ultimo die Martii Anno 1631.*

*Hic licet in occiduo cinere,*

*Aspicit eum*

*Cujus nomen est Oriens.*

*Inter Chorum et aliam iuivalem.*

Ne cum ad B. PAULI con-  
rueret optimè merit. Theol:  
monumentum, ecypa hac  
exculpi sumpt. publ:  
jusserunt Custodes  
et Alsif. MERCER.  
Societat. LONDIN.

An. 1636.

Ad P. L. Q. M.

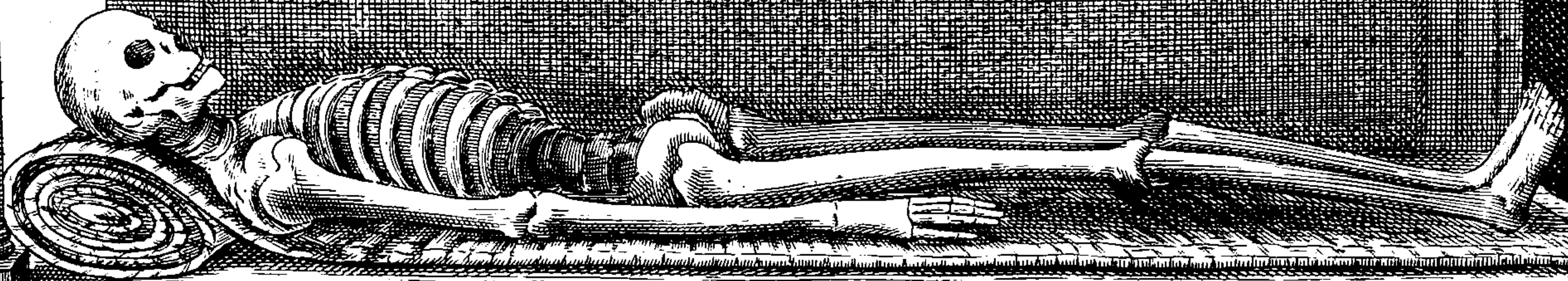


IOHN COLLETT DOCTOR  
OF DIVINITY DEANE OF  
PAWLES AND THE ONLY  
FOUNDER OF PAWLES SC  
HOLE WHO DEPARTED THIS  
MORTAL ANNO DOMINI 1578

IO. COLLET DECA. S. PAULI

THE SONNE OF S. FERD  
COLLETT KNIGHT TWICE  
LORD MAIRE OF THE CITTIE  
OF LONDON AND EARLE  
OF THE COMPANIE AND  
MISTERYE OF THE MERCERS

DE Illic recedit gloria carnis  
DE morere mundo et viciis dei  
DE luce and hinc



hic situs est d. Jo. Coletus huius ecclesie decan. Dhe logus  
in lignis qui ad exemplum S. Pauli semper egit gratuitum  
Evangelice doctrine praconem ac hincera doctrinae perpetua  
vita sinceritate respondit. Scholam Paulina suo sumptu solus et  
instituit et annuo redditu dotavit. Genus honestissimum Christi  
dotibus cohonestavit praecipue sobrietate, castitate ac pudicitia  
nunc fructus Evangelicos Margarito, cuius amore neglexit  
omnia. obiit xliij. Administravit xvij. CC. LXXXX. y. y.  
Morere mundo et viciis dei.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies





MEMORIA

S.

GULIELMO HEWIT ARMIGERO  
ROBERTI HEWIT  
A MILLMARCH IN AGRO DERBIENSI  
FILIO SECUNDO GENITO  
QUI MORTVO FRATRI NATV MAIORE  
PATERNAM CREVIT HEREDITATEM  
POSTERISQ. TRANSMISIT  
NOBILEM MERCATVRAM EXERCVIT  
VITA INTEGERRIMA FVIT ET MERITO SVAVISSIMIS  
HONORVM LITERARVM STVDIA PROMOVIT  
EGENORVM PROVENTVS LARGITER AVXIT  
LIBERALITATE  
INIGNIS  
NEC MINOR FIDELI  
RELIGIONEM CVM MINISTERIS SACRIS IT  
COLVIT ET FOVIT  
ITA PER OMNIA SE VIVQ. IESSIT. VT  
PROBITATIS  
COMITATVS  
CANDORIS  
VIVVM EXEMPLAR  
CHRISTVM REDEPTORLEM COGITANS  
VITAM ANTE MORTEM CONSVMMAVERIT  
FILIOS GENVIT QVATVOR  
IOHANNEM SALOMONEM  
THOMAM GULIELMVM  
ET FILIAS DVAS  
MARIAM ELIZABETHAM  
ANNVS LXXVII. AGENS  
XII IVNI. CIO. D. XCIC. AD PATRIAM CAELEM  
EVOCATVS  
MAGNVM SVI DESIDERIVM RELIQVIT  
POSTERIS  
QVI HOC PLE AC MEREN  
R. P.

COMMITTIS EST QVA ASPICIT

TERRERI

MORALITATIS FACILIS

Super Tumulum Gulielmi Hewit armigeri,  
in præfata ala.

Memoriæ S.

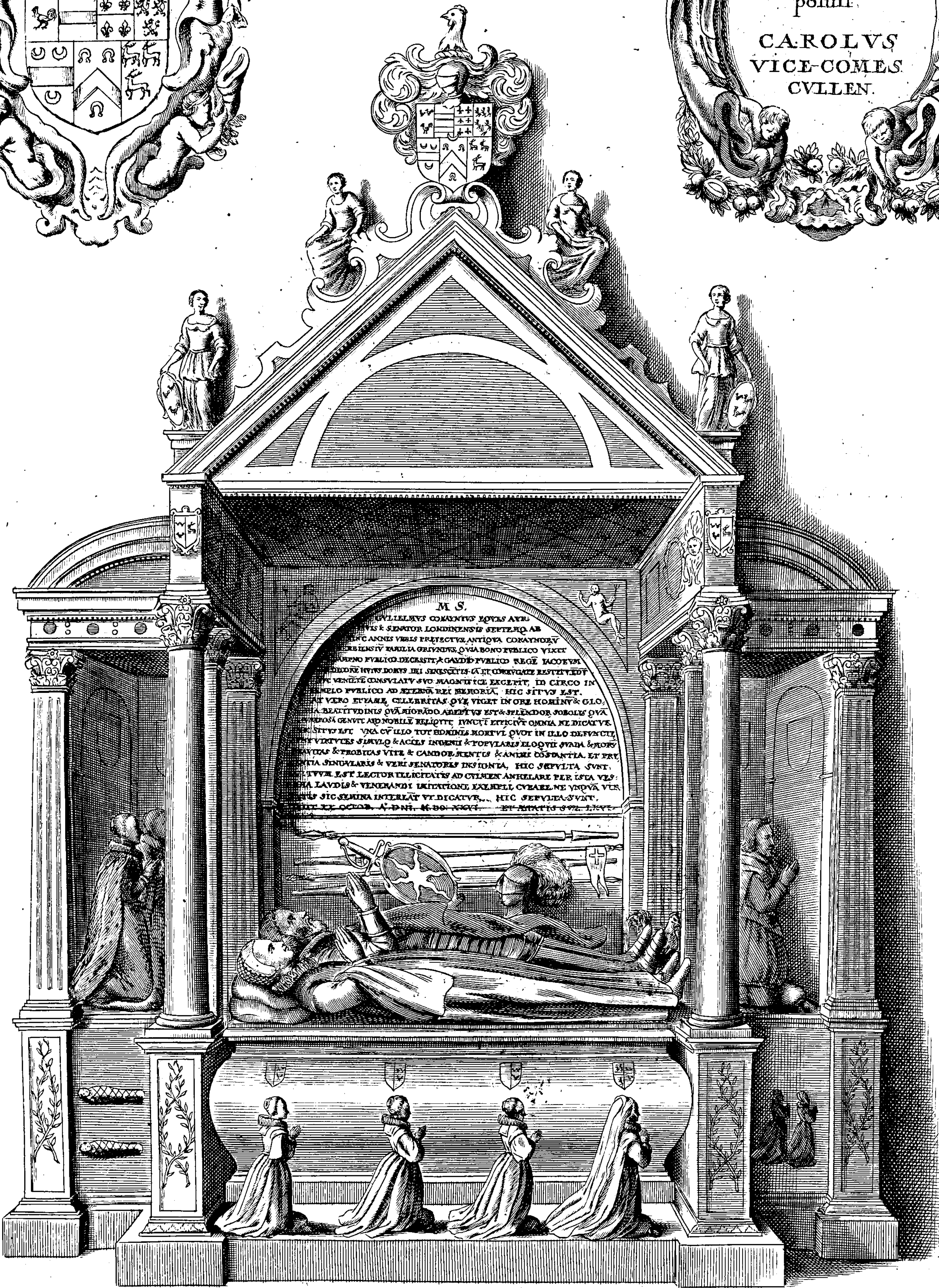
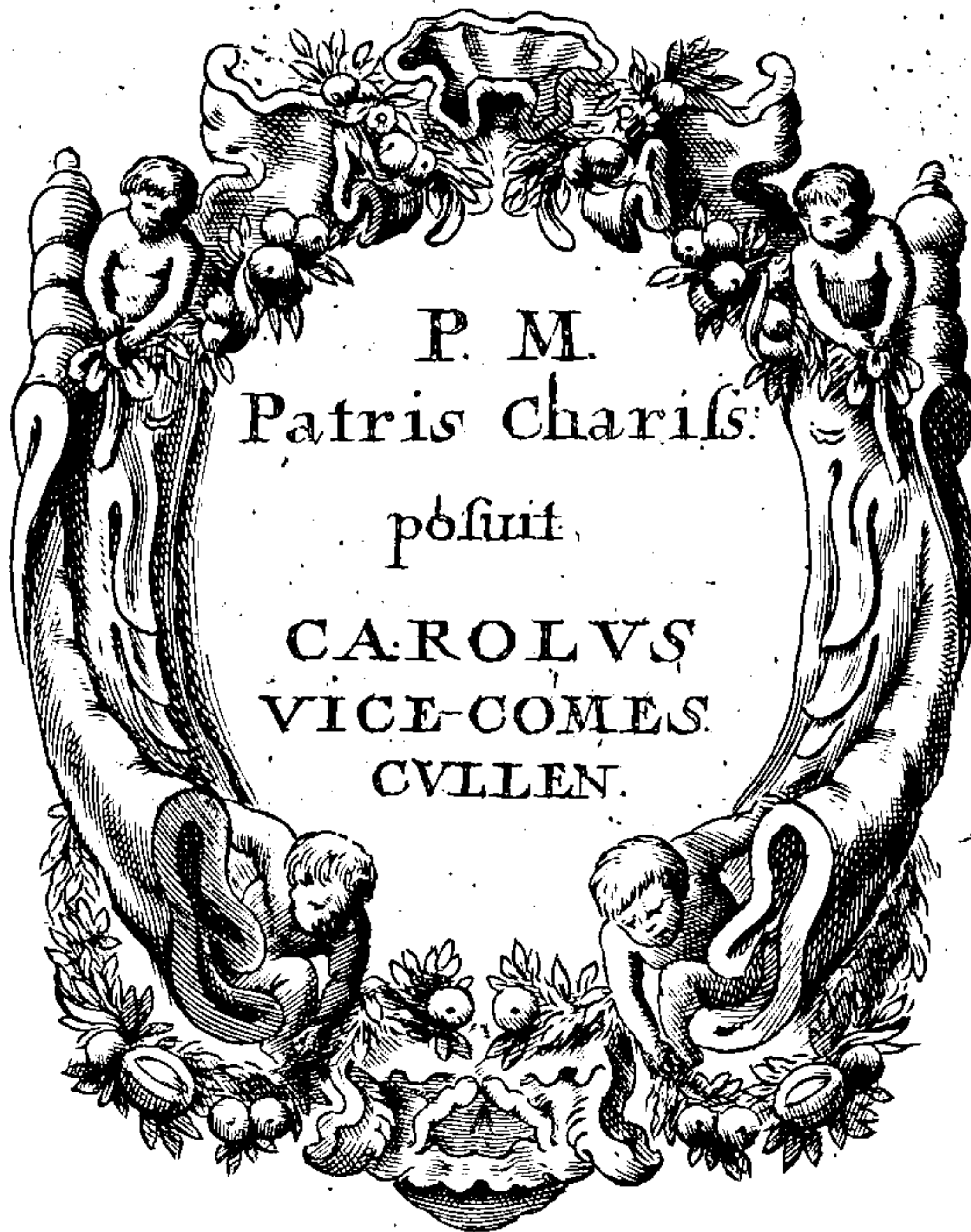
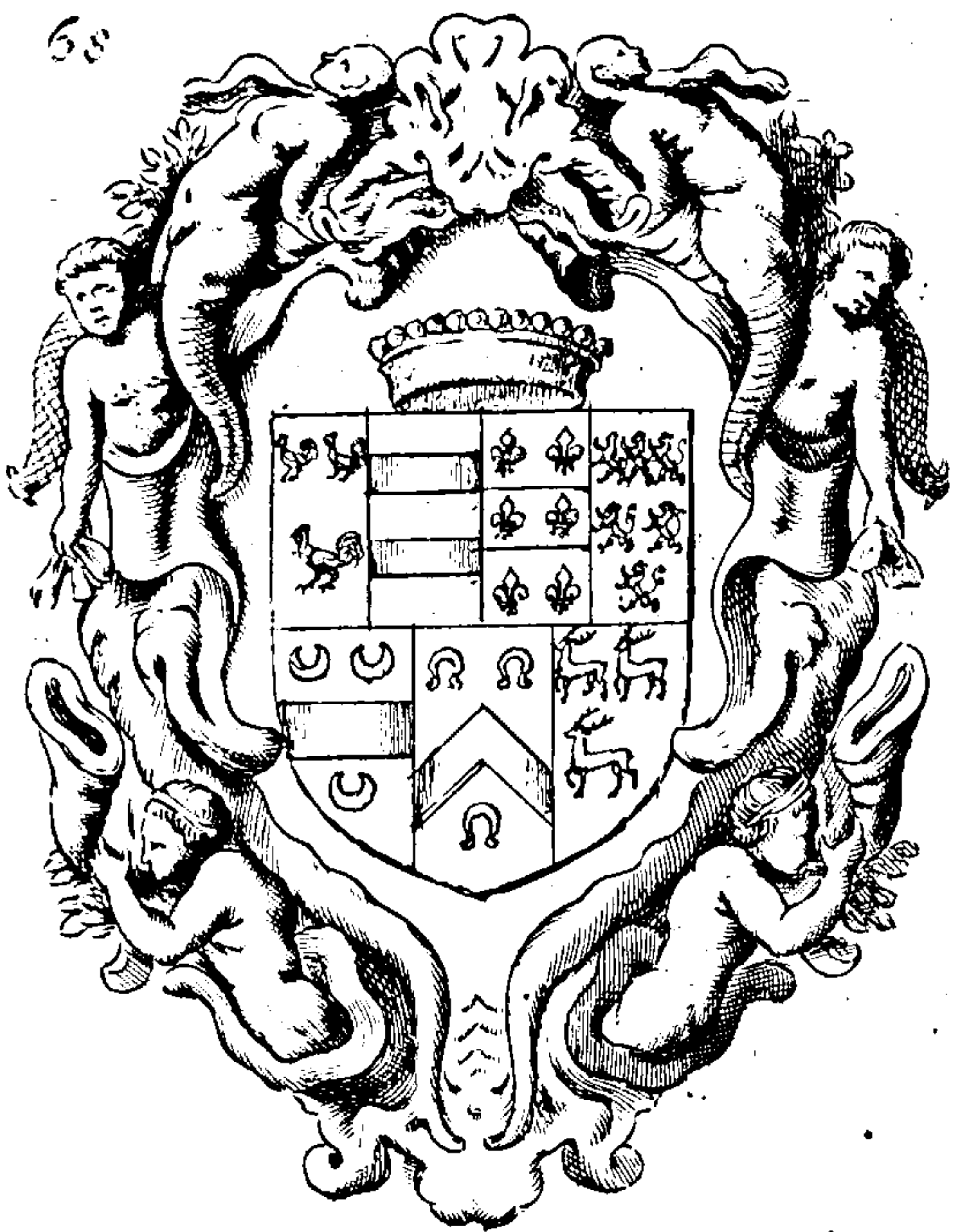
Gulielmo Hewit Armigero, Roberti Hewit à Killamarch, in agro Derbiensi, filio secundo genito: Qui mortuo Fratre natu-majore, paternam crevit hæreditatem, posterisque transmittit. Nobilem mercaturam exercuit; vitâ integerrimâ fuit, & moribus suavissimis: Bonarum literarum studia promovit: Egenorum proventus largiter auxit. Liberalitate, Charitate, insignis; nec minor pietate. Religionem, cum ministris sacris & coluit & fovit: Ita per omnia se ubique gessit, ut Probitatis, Comitatis, Candoris, vivum exemplar; Christum Redemptorem cogitans, vitam ante mortem consummaverit.

Filios genuit quatuor, Joannem, Salomonem, Thomam, Gulielmum. Et filias duas, Mariam, Elizabetham. Annum LXXVII. agens, xii. Jun. CI. D. XCIX. ad patriam cœlestem evocatus, magnum sui desiderium reliquit posteris, qui hoc pie ac mœreter P P.





*Inter Chorum et alam australem,*



M. S.

CVLLENVS COMITVS ROTES AVRE  
VIVIS & SENATOR LONDINENSIS SEPTIMO AB  
C. ANONIS VIBIS PREFECTVS ANTIQVA CDRAYNDORV  
SIBI SENSIV FAXIA ORIVNDVS QVA BONO PVBLICO VIXIT  
SRENO PVBLICO DICERIT & GAVDE PVBLICO REGE JACOBO  
SREDO HVNDORS DEI SEASCITIS A ET ORVGGRE ESTIVEDY  
VT VENETE CONSVLATV SVO MAGNITICE EXCEPIT. IN CIRCO IN  
SRELO PVBLICO AD EXLLENIA REI MEMORIA. HIC SITVS EST.  
SIT VERO ESTARE. CELLERITAS QVE VIGET IN ORE HOMINV & GLO  
RIA BEATITVDINIS QVA SREDO ABEPTVS EST & JELLEDOR SOBOLV QVA  
SREDO A GENITV AD NOBILE RELIQVT. HVNDIT EFFICIT OMNIA NE DICATV  
SITVS EST. VNA CV ILLO TOT HOMINVS MORTVI QVOT IN ILLO DEFVCTV  
SIT VIVIS SREVLQ & ACCES INDEMI & TOPVLARIS ELOQVI SVATA SPROF  
SANTAS & TROBITAS VITE & CANDOR SRENTVS & ANIMI CONSANTIA. ET PRV  
SANTIA SINDVLARIS & VERI SENATORVS IN SRENTIA. HIC SEPVLTA SVNT.  
SRETVR EST LECTOR ILLICITATVS AD CVLLEN AMELLARE PER ISTA VLV  
SRETA LAVDIS & VENERANDI ILLICITATI EXCELLEN CVRARE NE VNOVA VLV  
SRETVR SIC SEMINA INTERLAT VV DICATV. HIC SEPVLTA SVNT.  
SRETVR EST OCTOB. A. DNI. 16. 90. NCV. ET SRETVR EST. 1. 1. 1.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

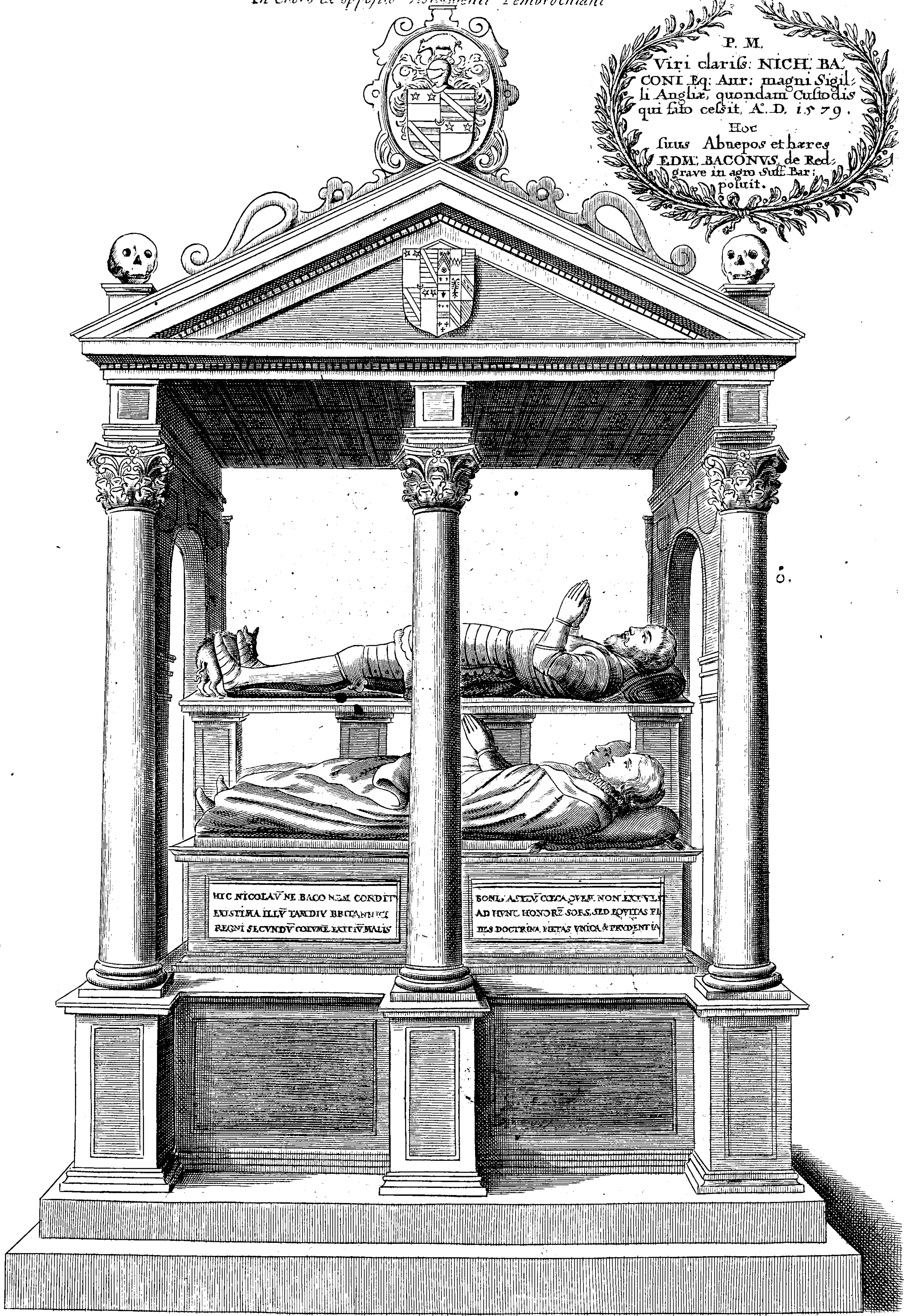
Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

**Continue**

\*Fair usage policy applies



P. M.  
 Viri claris: NICH. BA.  
 CONI. Eq: Aur: magni Sigil:  
 li Anglie, quondam Custodis  
 qui fato celsit. A. D. 1579.  
 Hoc  
 situs Abnepos et hares  
 EDM. BACONVS, de Red:  
 grave in agro Suff. Bar:  
 poluit.



HIC NICOLAÛ NE BACO NEM CONDIT  
 EXISTIMA ILLÛ TARDIV BRITANNICI  
 REGNI SECUNDÛ COLVBE EXITÛ MALIS

BONL. A. T. E. V. COCA. Q. V. E. F. NON. EX. V. L. Y.  
 AD. H. V. N. C. H. O. N. O. R. E. S. O. R. S. S. E. D. E. Q. V. I. T. A. S. P. R.  
 I. E. S. D. O. C. T. R. I. N. A. P. I. E. T. A. S. V. I. R. G. I. C. A. & P. R. O. D. E. N. T. I. A.

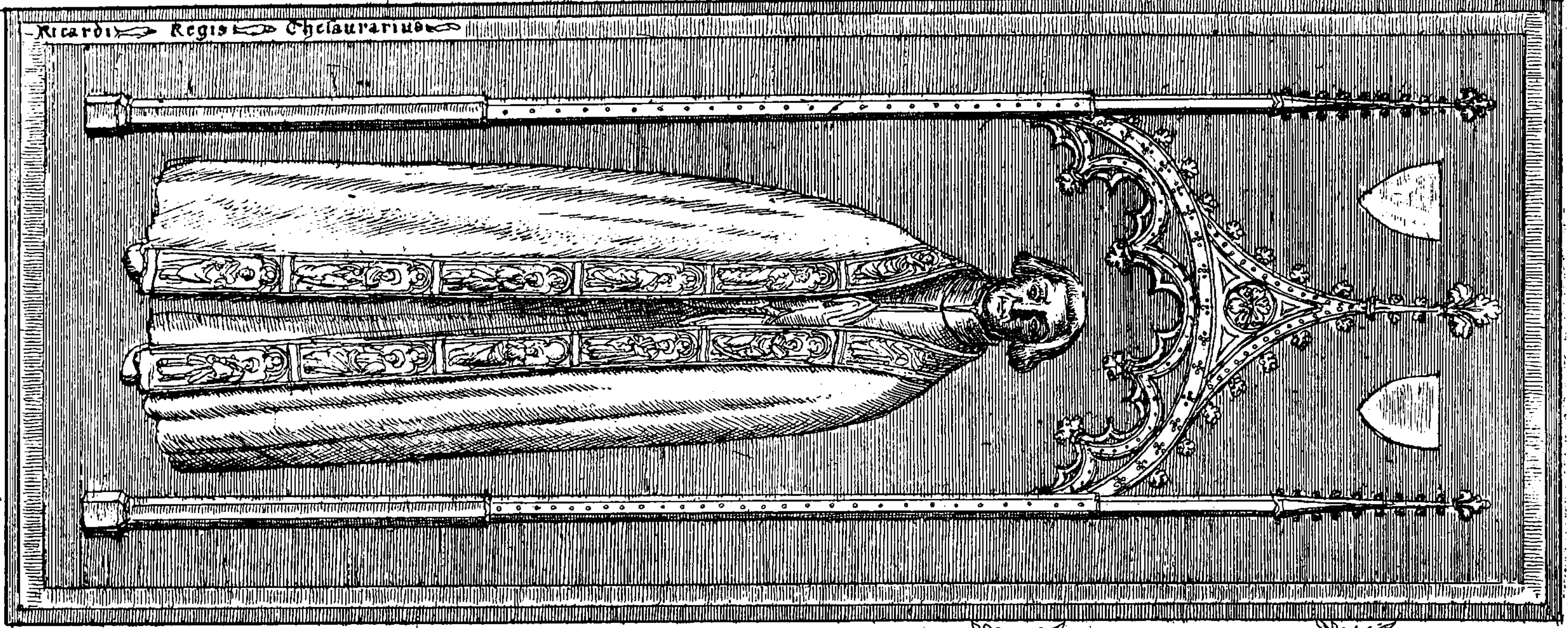
Adhuc in eadem ala.


Super Tumulum *Nicolai Bacon* Equitis aurati, Reginae *p. 50.*  
*Elizabethæ* magni Angliæ Sigilli Custodis.

*Hic Nicolaum ne Baconem conditum existima illum, tam diu Britannici regni secundum columnen; exitium malis, bonis asylum, cæca quem non extulit ad hunc honorem fors; sed Equitas, Fides, Doctrina, Pietas, unica & Prudentia: Ne morte raptum crede; Qui unica brevi, vita perenni emerit duas, agit vitam secundam cælites inter animas.*

*Fama implet orbem, vita quæ illi tertia est. Hac positum in Ara est corpus, olim animi domus, Ara dicata sempiternæ memoriæ.*








HERE LYETH INTERED THE BODY OF JOHN  
 ACTON ESQ. HEIRE MALE OF THE AVNCE  
 ANT FAMILIE OF ACTON OF ACTON HALL IN Y  
 COVNTY OF WORCESTER & GOLDSMITH BO  
 TO OVR LATE SOVERAIGNE LORD KING JAMES  
 OF BLESSED MEMORIE, & TO OVR NOW SOVER  
 AIGNE LORD KING CHARLES WHO DEPARTED  
 THIS MORTALL LIFE ON MYNDAY XXXI<sup>th</sup> OF  
 1638 TO WHOSE MEMORIE THIS IS DEDICATED  
 BY HIS BELOYED WIFE BLANDINEE ACTON WHO  
 YET SURVIVETH.





HEARE LYETH BYRIED Y  
 BODY OF JYMON EBOLPH  
 OF Y RABYGNDE IN THE  
 COVNTY OF ESENT  
 ESOWRE WHO DEPARTED  
 THIS MORTALE LIFE ON  
 THE XXIX DAY OF OCTOB:  
 ANNO DOMINI 1597.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

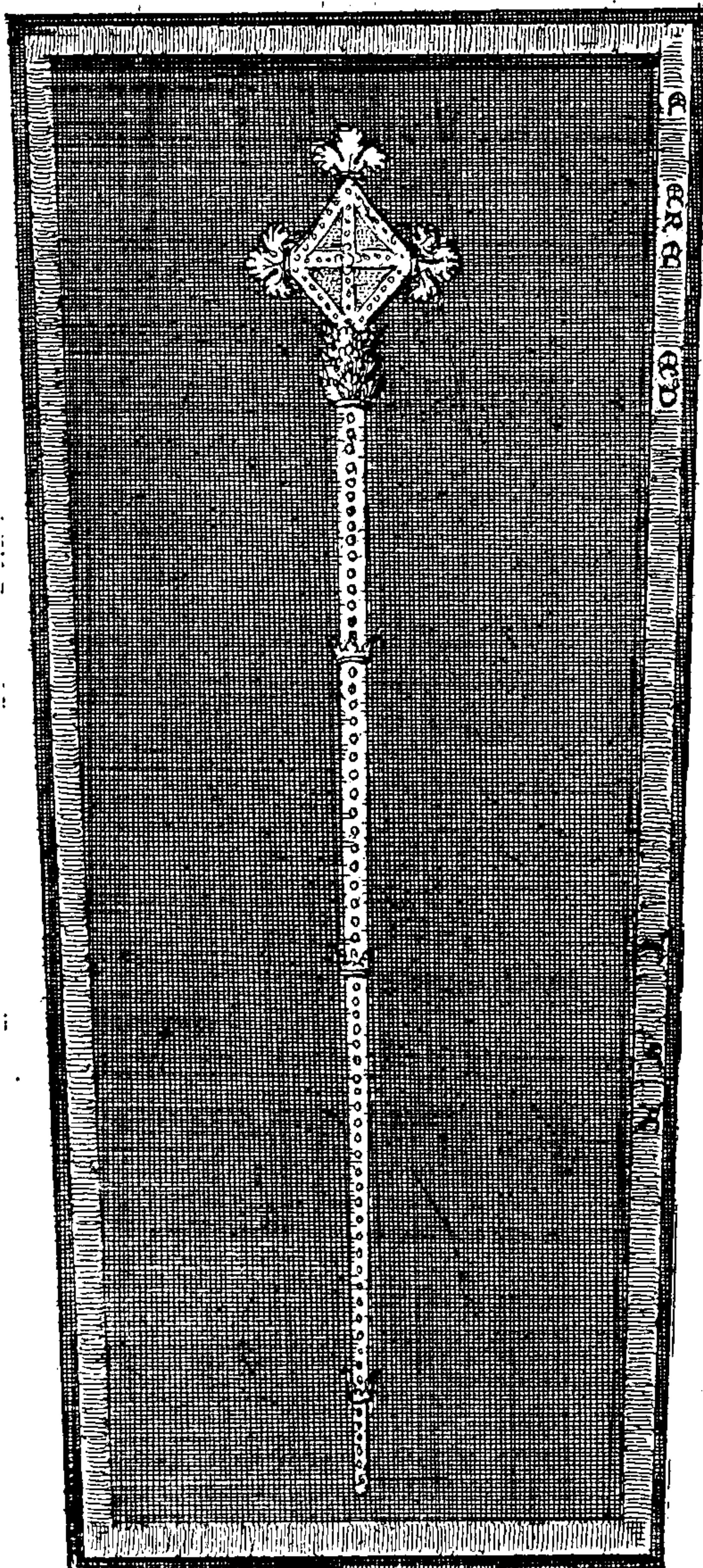
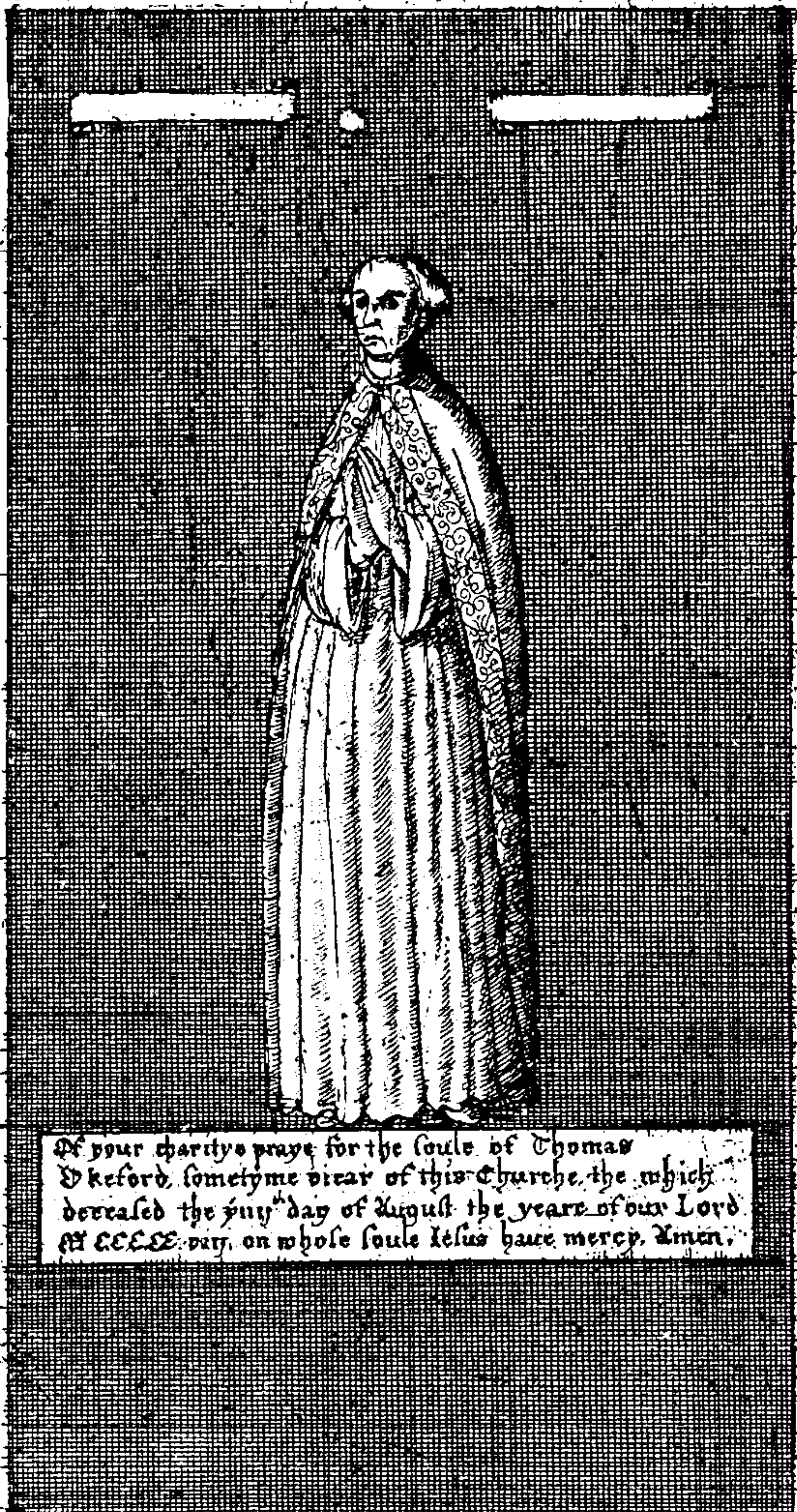
# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies





Adhuc in eadem ala Australi, ex adverfo  
Chori.

Super Tumulum Thomæ Okeford.

*Of your Charity pray for the Soul of Thomas Okeford, some time Vicar of this Church, who deceased the xiv<sup>th</sup> Day of August, MCCCCCVIII. on whose Soul Jesus have Mercy, Amen.*



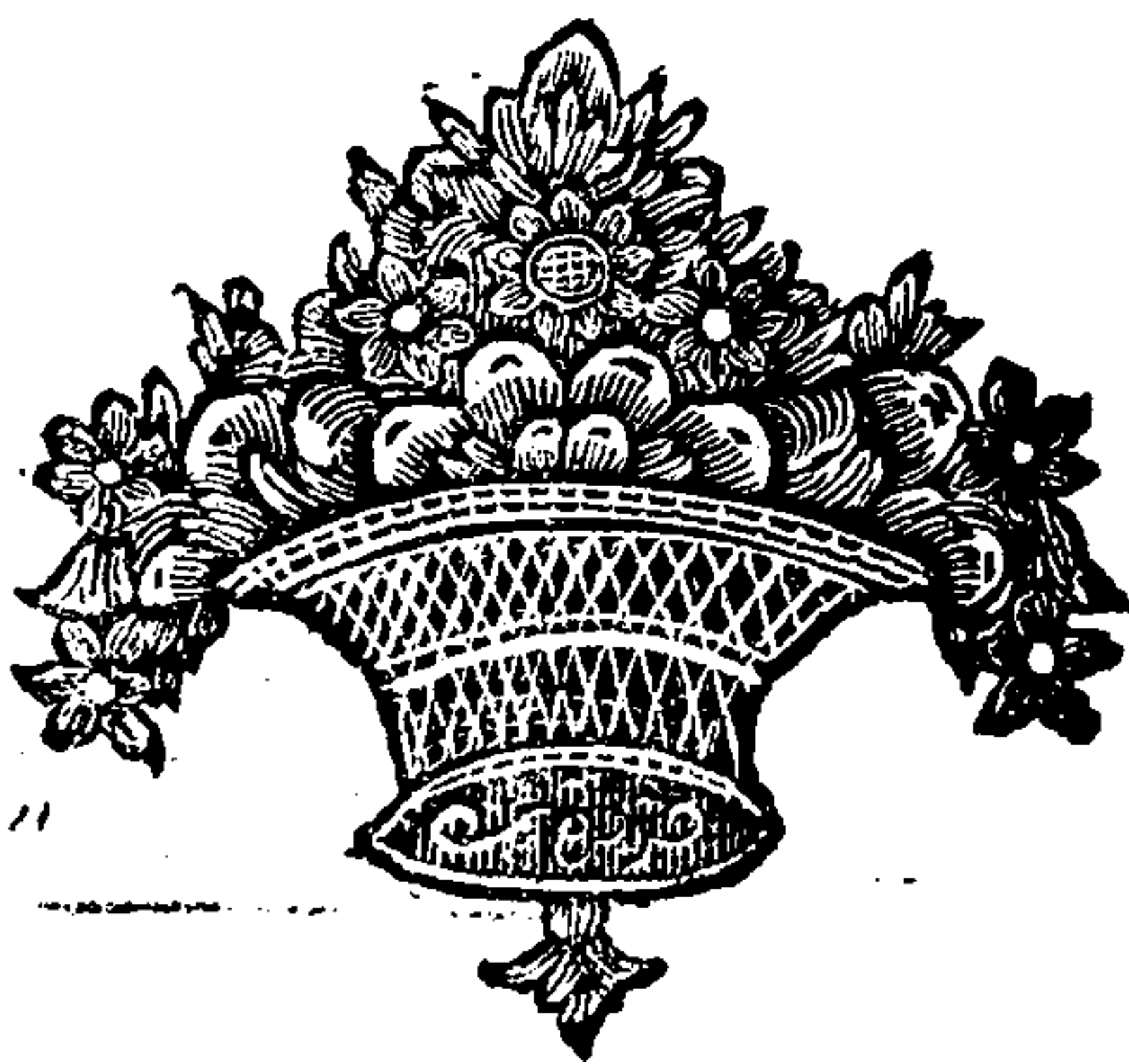
Super Tumulum Gulielmi Rythyn.

*Hic jacet dominus Willielmus Rythyn, quondam Rector Ecclesiæ S. Fidis, minoris Canonici, ac Elemosynarii Ecclesiæ S. Pauli, qui obiit xix. die Aprilis, Anno Domini MCCCC. cujus animæ propitietur Deus, Amen.*

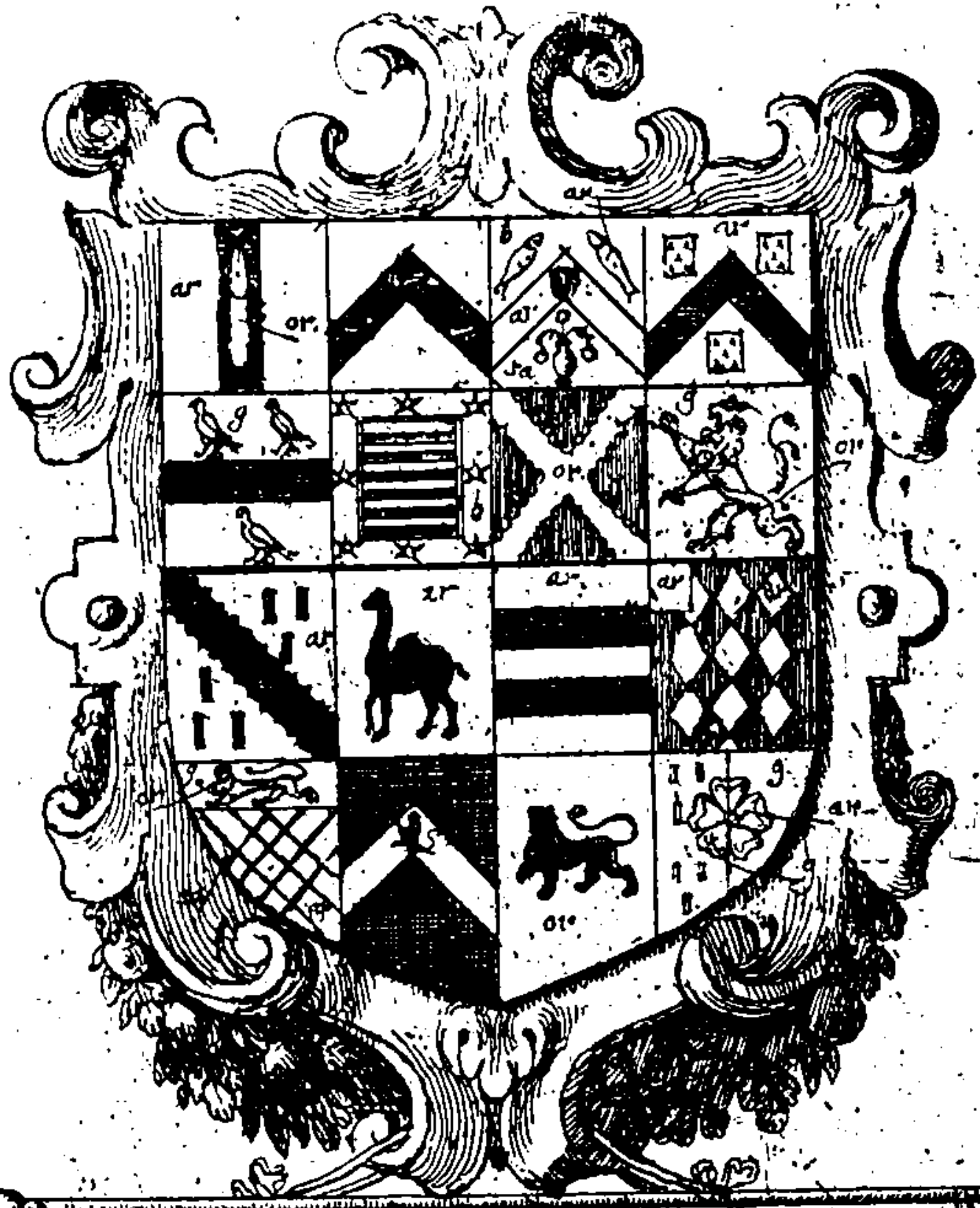


Super Tumulum Ricardi Lichfeld.

*Orate pro anima Magistri Ricardi Lichfeld, nuper Canonici Residentiarii S. Pauli Lond. Legum Doctoris, Archidiaconi Middlesexie & Bathoniae; qui obiit xxvii. die mensis Februarii, Anno Domini MCCCCXCVI. cujus animæ propitietur Deus, Amen.*







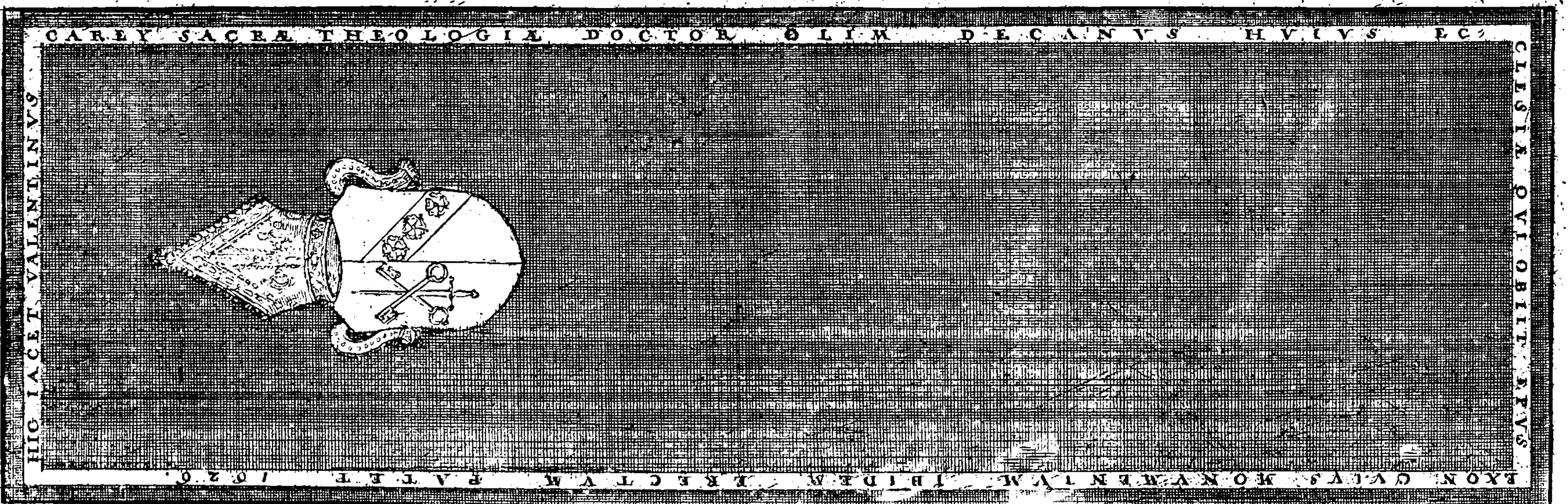
Ut sparsos Doctorum cineres,  
 Tumulosq; sacrilego  
 ausu indigne violatos  
 aternitate vindicet,  
 Monumentum hoc are pe-  
 rennius memoria posterisq;  
 sacrum condidit.

L.M.Q.

**RIC GASCOIGNE**  
 de Bramham-Biggen in agro  
 Ebor. Arm.

Verbis hic ponor, et sic ostendere conor,  
 Hic veluti ponor, sic erit orbis honor.

Dum Christo te petimus, miserere quiescimus,  
 Qui venisti redimere perditos, noli damnare redemptos



Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

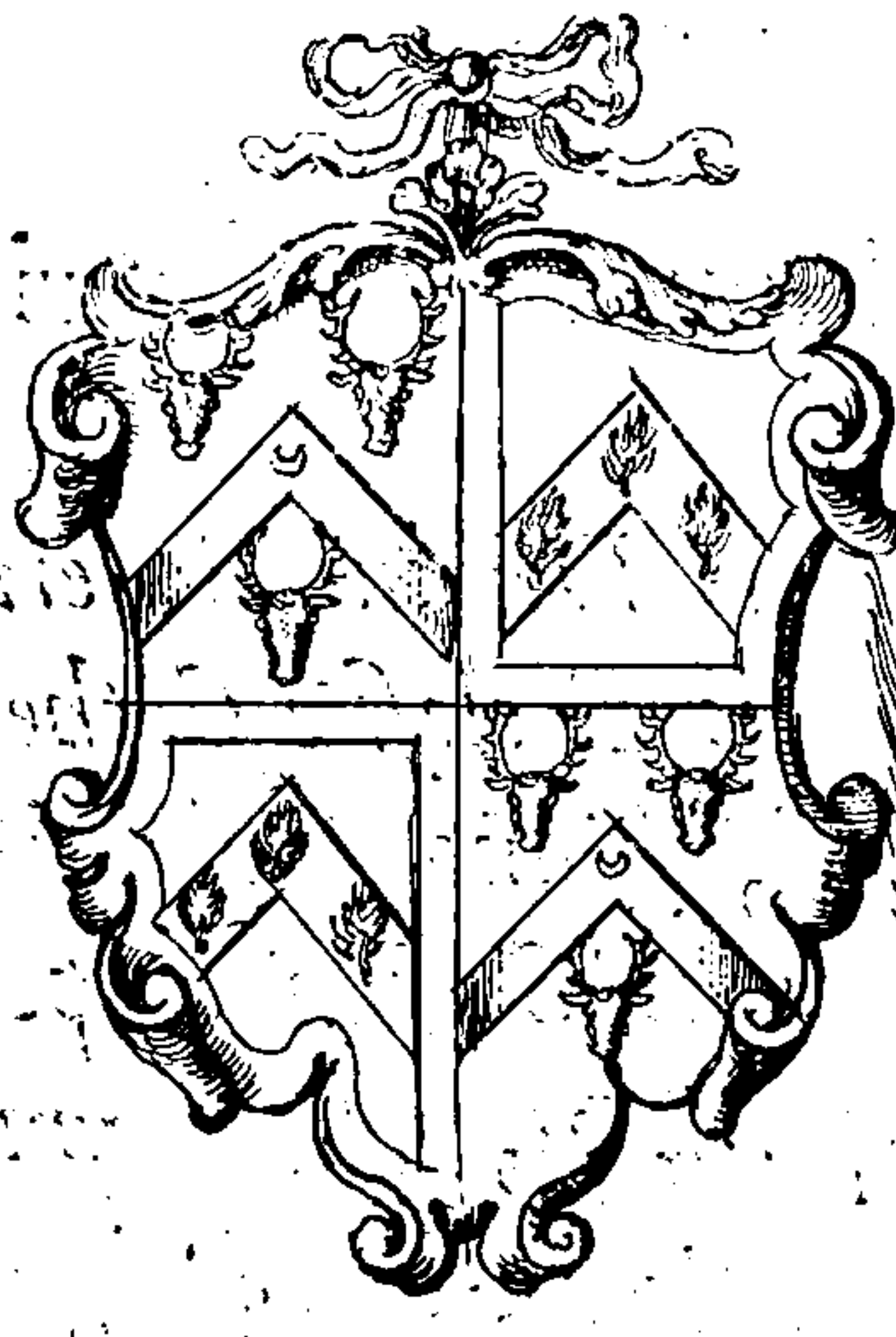
Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies

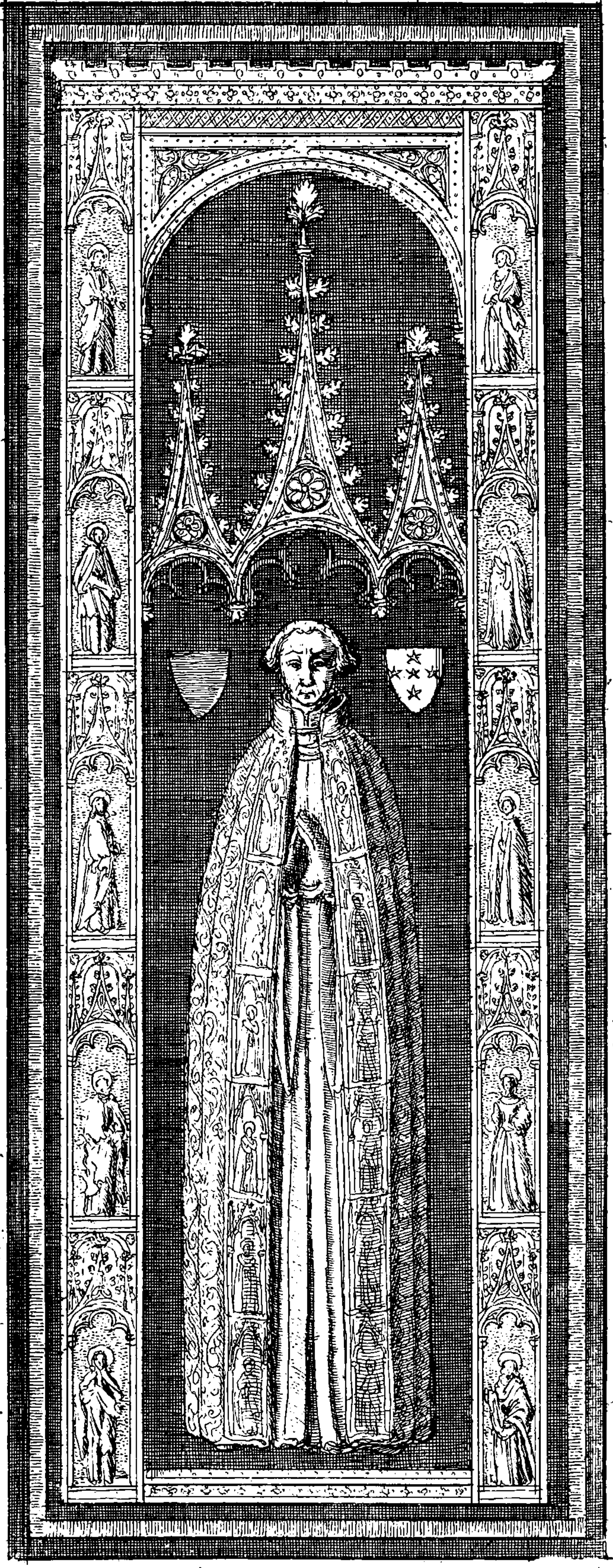


In australi Intula a latere Chori.



Ne Cippi se pulchrales et la-  
 cra Majorum monu-  
 menta etiam perirent.

**BROME WHOREWOOD**  
 Arm: filius et haeres THO.  
 WHOREWOOD Equ: aur: et  
 VRSVLE filis unice et ha-  
 redis GEORGIJ BROME  
 de HOLTON, in agro OXON  
 Arm: Monumenta haec  
 (alias ruitura) secum  
 do condidit.



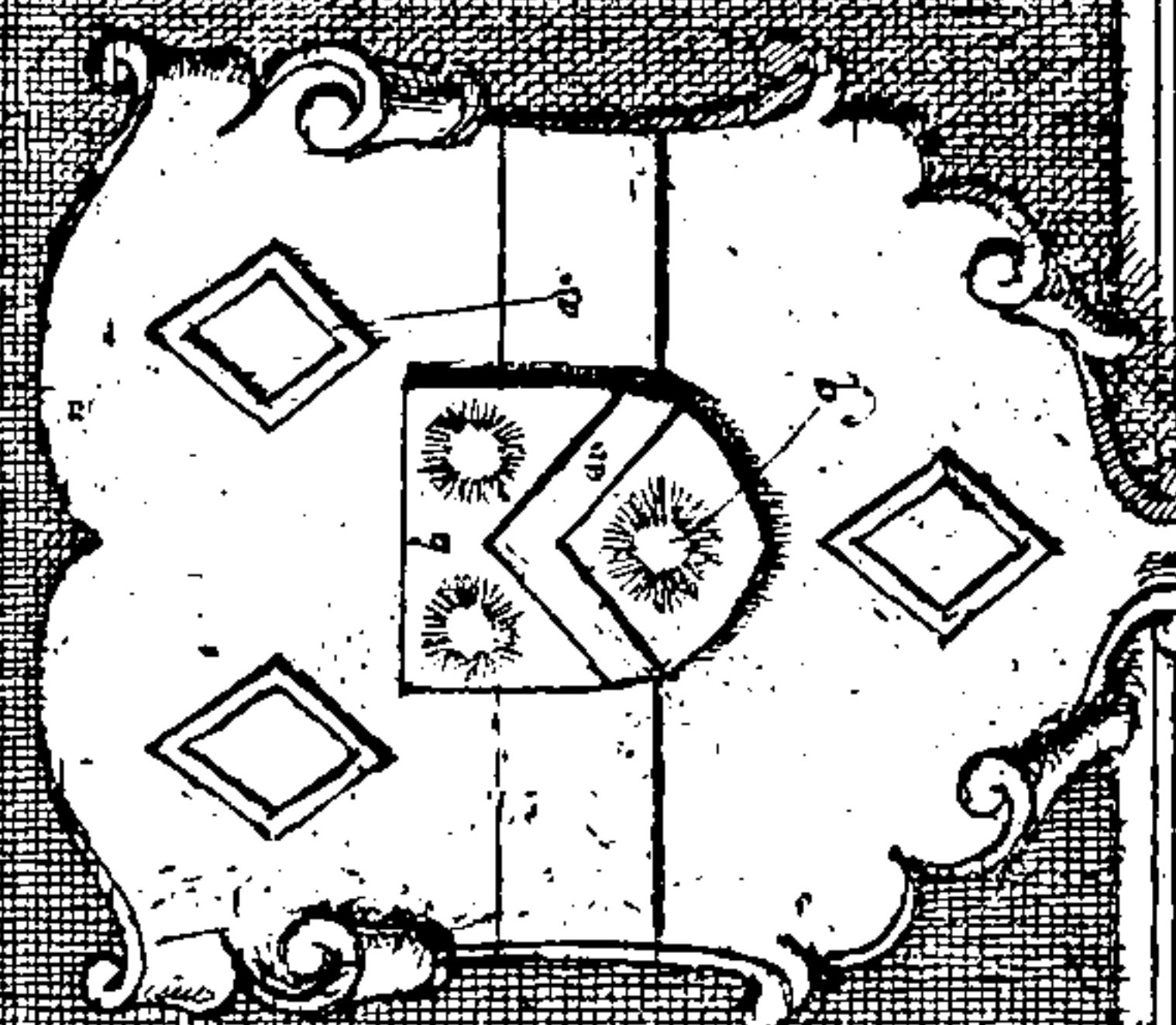
M. Waller scult.

Super alium Tumulum in præ-  
dicta ala.

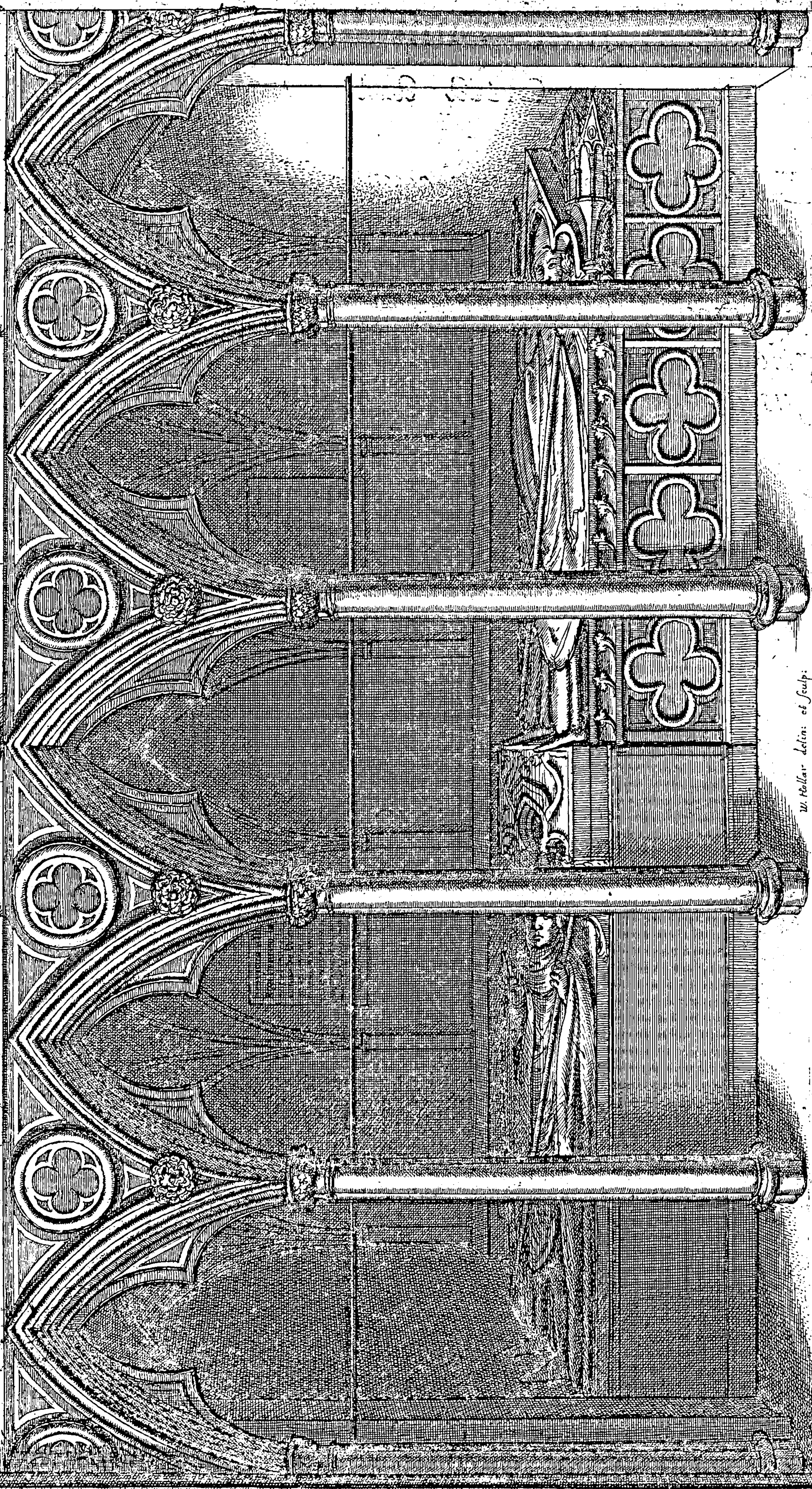
**H**IC jacet putridum corpus Magistri Iohan-  
nis Newcourt, Decretorum Doctoris, dum  
vixit Decani Ecclesiæ Collegiatæ de Aukeland,  
& Canonici hujus Ecclesiæ; qui obiit vicesimo  
tertio die Septembris, Anno Domini MCCCCLXXXV.  
cujus animæ propitietur altissimus, Amen.



Henricus de Wingham  
 Regi Henrico tertio a Ca-  
 nce et Cancellarius De-  
 canus de Dornhale et  
 Sancti Martini London  
 Camerarius Gasconie vir  
 inquit floridus curialis  
 discretus et circumspectus electus  
 anno Christi 1290 Wintonie  
 Episcopus conquire noluit  
 Tandem post mortem fulconie  
 Basset huius Ecclesie pontificis  
 eodem anno in Episc Londonien-  
 conseratus fuit sed vir tribus  
 annis scilicet obiit anno  
 1262.



Ernstachus Slesonberg  
 Regis pastoriarius vni-  
 altera legatione perspicuus in  
 Gallia sub Joanne et Henrico vi  
 regibus quibus ab intimis Con-  
 siliis et supremis Anglie Regibus  
 rius fuit post exilium Sui-  
 de Sancta Maria huius Ecclesie  
 Pastoris electus est in Episcopo  
 Londinensem anno vrbis incarna-  
 ti 1221 consecratus a Benedic-  
 to Roffensi Episcopo cum iam ab-  
 esset Archiepiscopus Cantuariensis  
 Quamvis scilicet annos 70 menses  
 6 dies obiit pridie kal. Nouembrii  
 Anno salutaris 1228.



W. Hollar delin: et sculp:

Vel sic longevam (frustra ex Timboruche) famam  
 Quae sere non poterant Marmora Charta dabit  
 Gerardus Langbainus, Coll. Regni Oxon  
 Praepositus. F.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

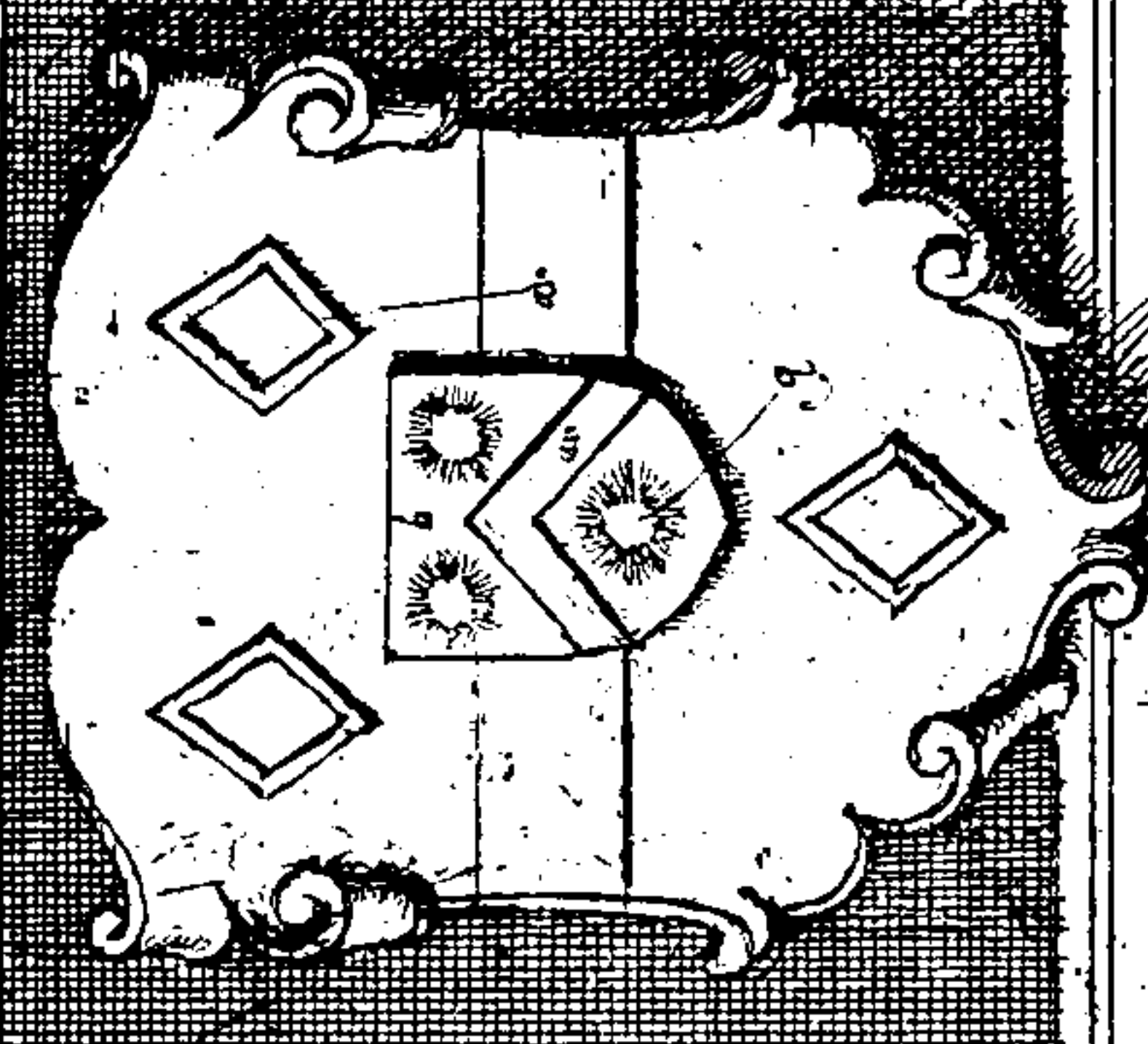
Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

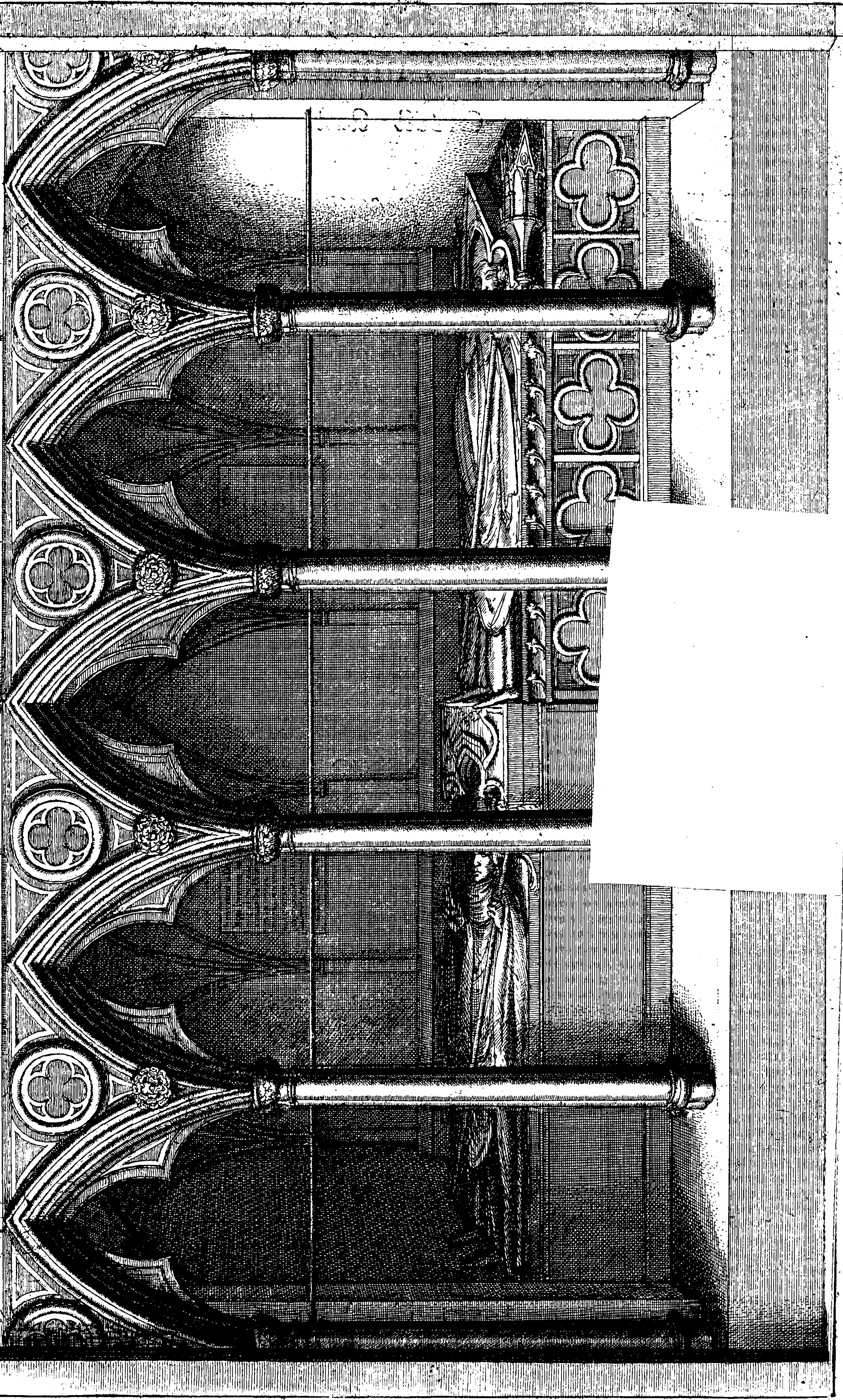
\*Fair usage policy applies



**Henricus de Wintoniam**  
 Regis Henrico tertio a Ca-  
 mero et Cancellarius De-  
 canus de Gottenhale et  
 Cancellarius London  
 inquit floridus curialis  
 dignatus et circumspicuos electus  
 anno Christi 1230 Wintoniensis  
 Episcopus consensu noluit  
 tandem post mortem fulconis  
 Balst hucus Ecclesie pontificis  
 eodem anno in Episc. Wintonensem  
 consecratus fuit sed per tribus  
 annis sedit obiit anno 1262.



**Guilielmus Hausenberg**  
 Regis Johannis unus atq.  
 altera legatione perfructus in  
 Gallia sub Joanne et Henrico in  
 regibus quibus ab inimicis Con-  
 stans et supremis Anglie Episcopus  
 riuus fuit. Post cessationem Guil-  
 de sancta Maria hucus Ecclesie  
 Wintoniensis electus est in Episcopo  
 Londinensem anno dexti incarna-  
 ti 1227 consecratus a Benedicto  
 Rosensis Episcopo cum iam ab-  
 esset Archiepiscopus Cantuariensis  
 Quamvis scilicet annos 77 mentes  
 6 dies obiit pridie kal. Nouembria  
 Anno salutis 1228.



Super Tabulam ligneam, juxta Tumulum Eustachii  
de Fauconbrigge, pendentem.

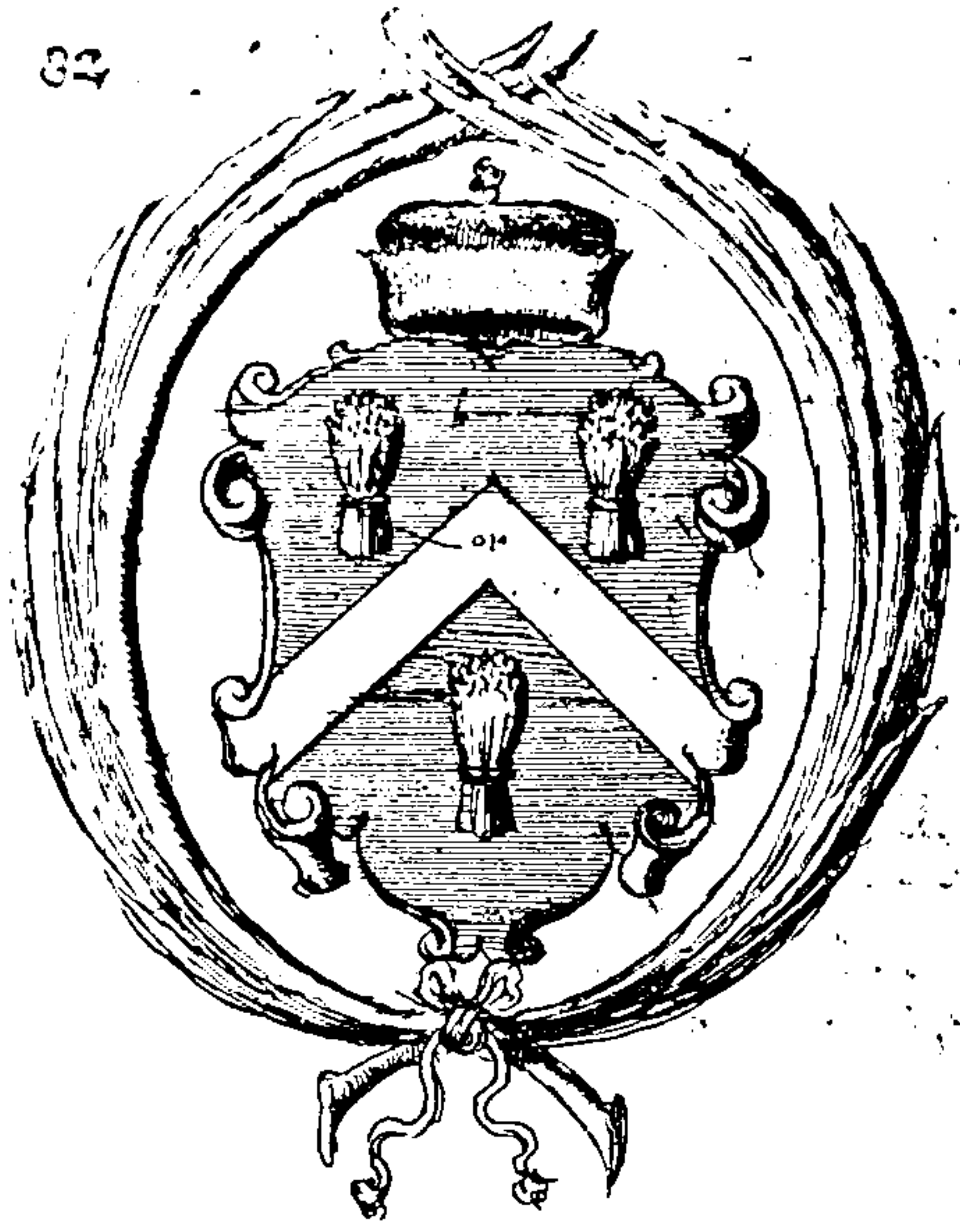
*Eustachius de Fauconbrigge, Regis Justicia-  
rius; una atq; altera Legatione perfunctus in* p. 19.  
*Gallia, sub Joanne & Henrico tertio Regibus:*  
*Quibus ab intimis consiliis, & supremus Angliæ*  
*Thesaurarius fuit. Post concessionem Gulielmi de*  
*Sancta Maria, hujus Ecclesiæ Antistitis, electus*  
*est in Episcopum Londinensem, anno verbi in-*  
*carnati 1221. Consecratus à Benedicto Roffensi E-*  
*piscopo, cum jam abesset Archiepiscopus Cantua-*  
*riensis. Quumq; sedisset Annos septem, menses*  
*sex, obiit diem pridie Cal. Novembris, Anno*  
*salutis MCCXXVIII.*

Super aliam Tabulam ibidem.

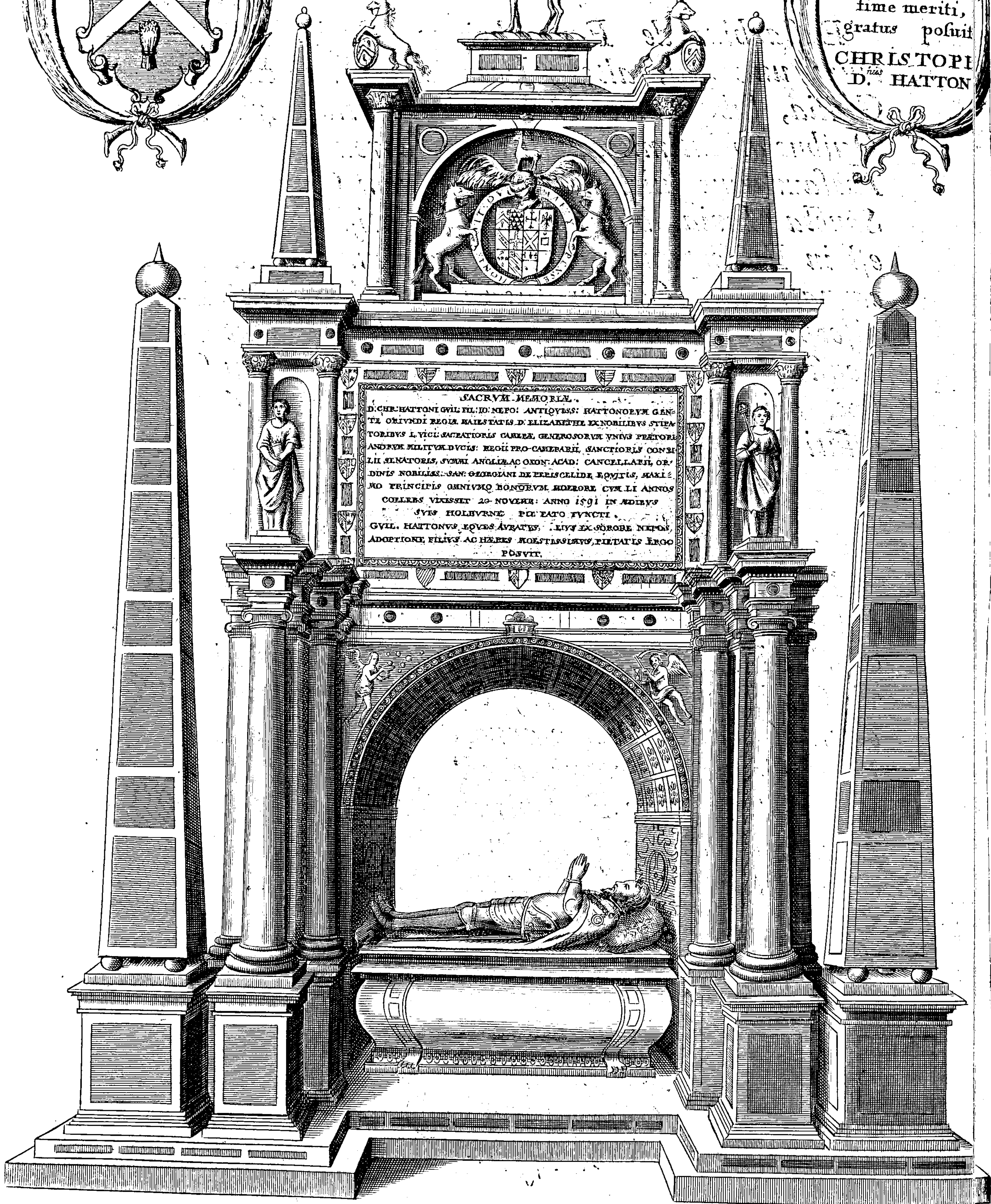
*Henricus de Wengham, Regi Henrico tertio* p. 19.  
*à sacris, & Cancellarius, Decanus de Totenhale,*  
*& S. Martini London. Camerarius Gasconiæ:*  
*vir (ut inquit Florilegus) curialis, discretus &*  
*circumspectus. Electus anno Christi MCCLIX.*  
*Wintoniensis Episcopus, consentire noluit: Tan-*  
*dem, post mortem Fulconis Bassett, hujus Ecclesiæ*  
*Pontificis, eodem anno in Episcopum Londini*  
*consecratus fuit; sed vix tribus annis sedit.*







In honorem  
 Viri admodum  
 ornatissimi, et d  
 heredibus suis  
 time meriti,  
 gratus posuit  
**CHRISTOPH  
 D. HATTON**



SACRAE MEMORIAE  
 D. CHR. HATTONI GUIL. FIL. ID. NEPO: ANTIQVVS: HATTONORVM GEN-  
 TE ORIVNDI REGIA MAIESTATIS D. ELIZABETHÆ EX NOBILIBVS STIP-  
 TORIBVS L. VICI SACRATORIS CAROLÆ GENEROSORVM VNVS PRÆTORI  
 ANDRÆ MILITVM DVCLIS: REGII PRO-CAMERARI, SANCTIORIS CONS-  
 LII SENATORIS, SVBVI ANGLIÆ AC OXON. ACAD: CANCELLARI, OR-  
 DINIS NOBILISS: SAN: GEORGIANI DE PERSCELIDE EQVITIS, MAXI-  
 MO PRINCIPIS QVIVMBO HONORVM: MORTORE CVM LI ANNOS  
 COLLEBS VIXISSET 20 NOVEMBER: ANNO 1591 IN ÆDIBVS  
 SVIS HOLBYRNE PCE PATO FVNCTI  
 GUIL. HATTONVS EQVES AVRATES: LIVV EX SORORE NEPOS  
 ADOPTIONE FILIVS AC HERES ROBERTVS SVVS, PÆDITVS ERGO  
 PÖSVIT.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

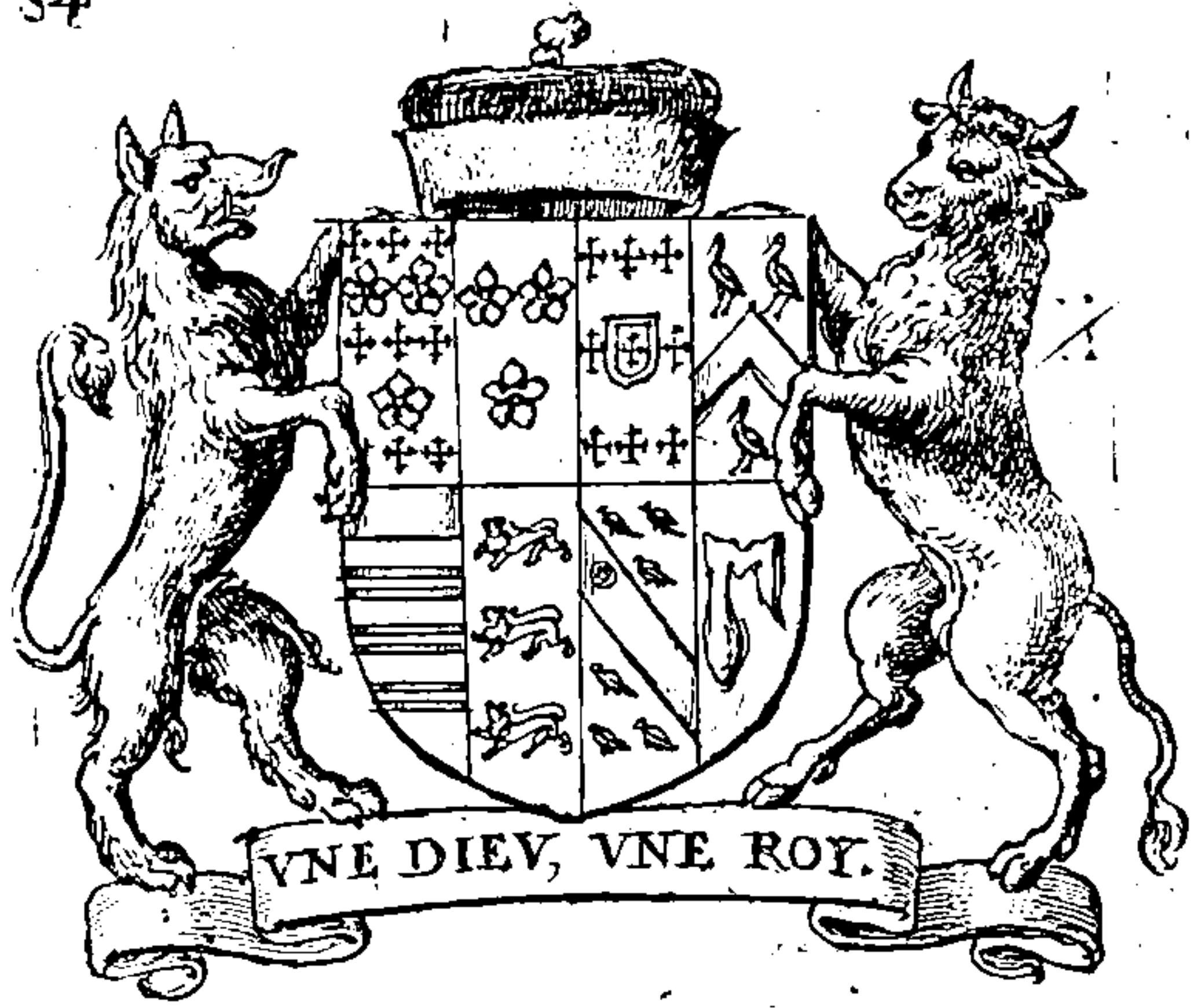
Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

**Continue**

\*Fair usage policy applies

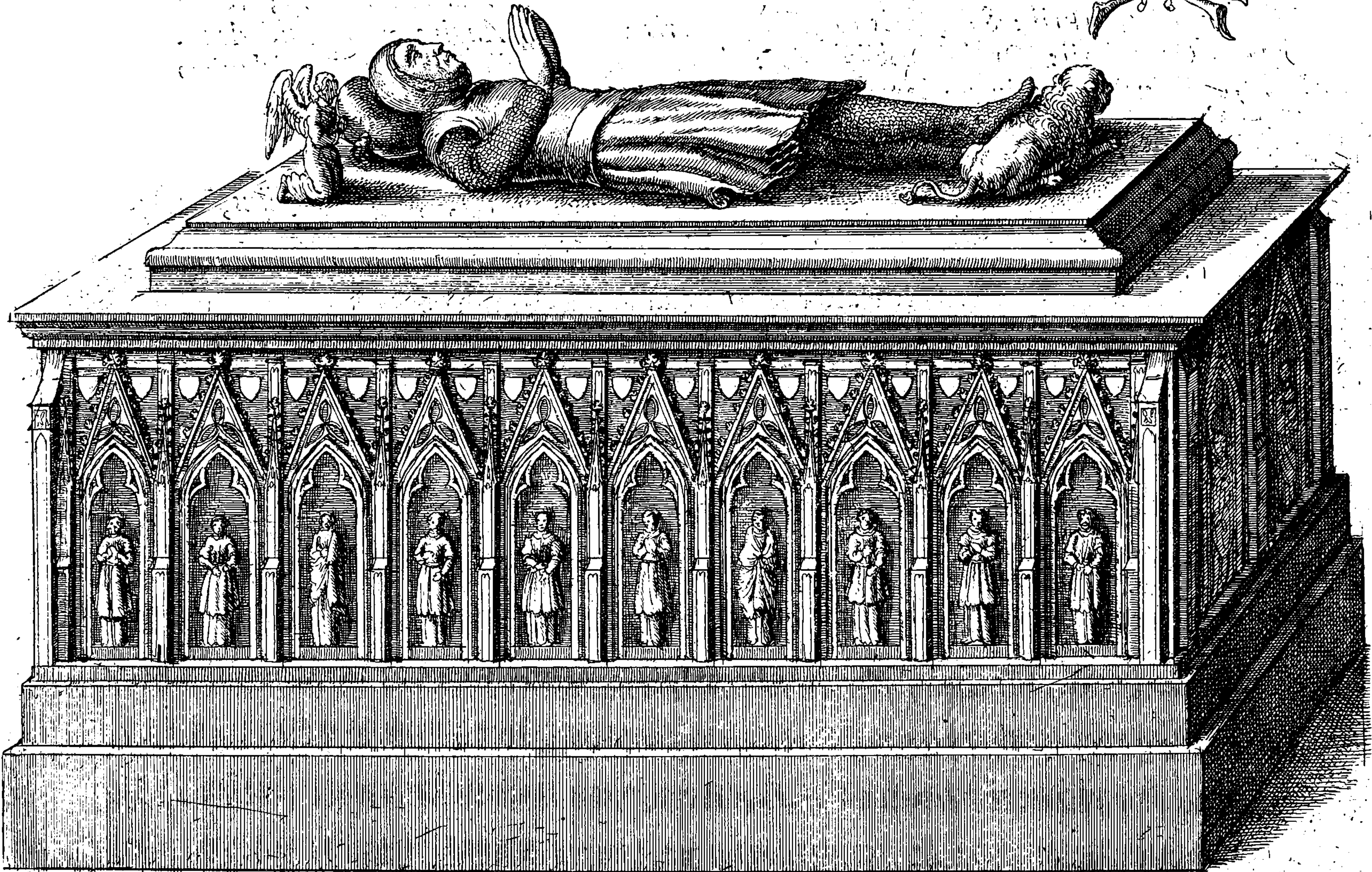
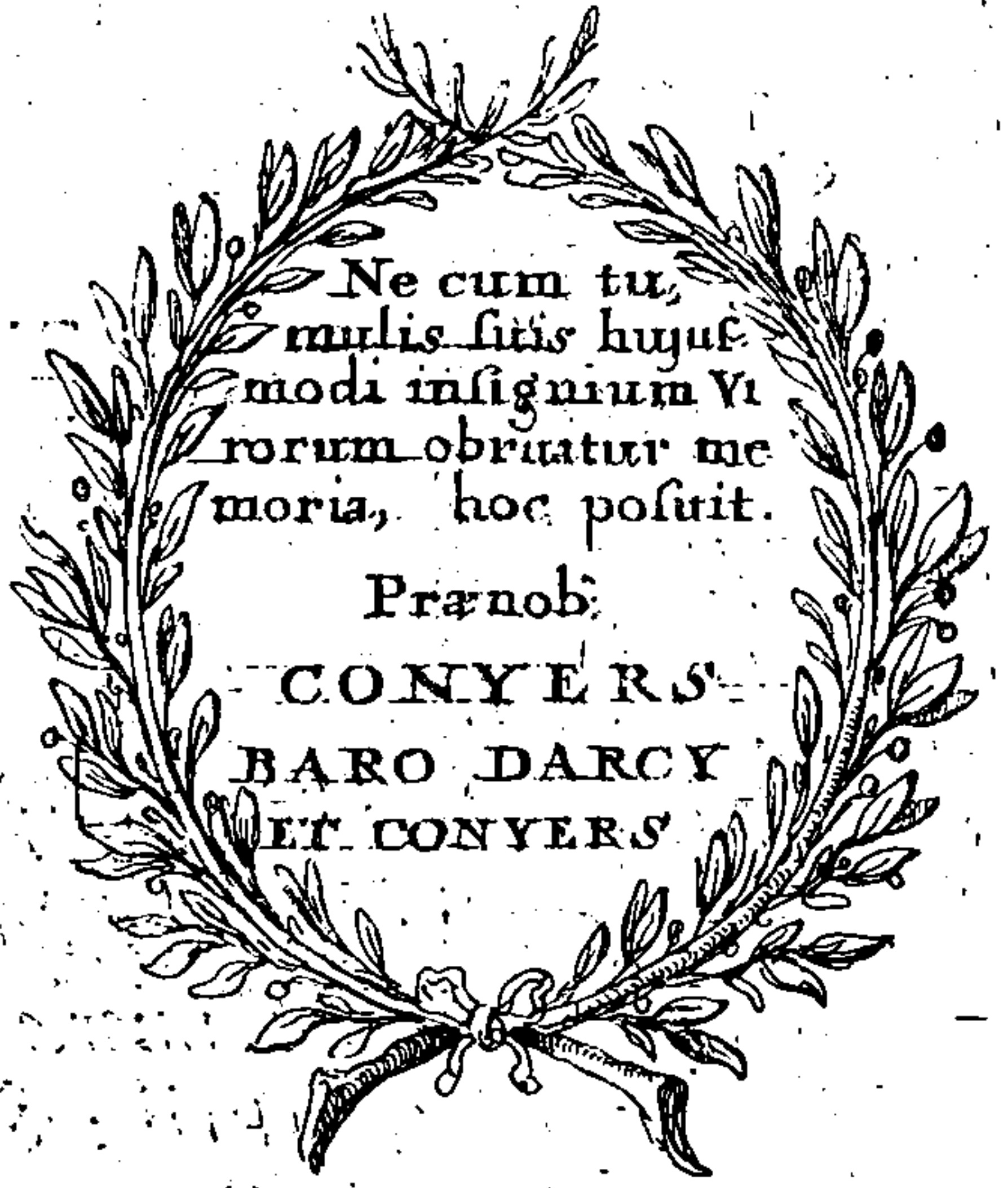




Tumulus HENRICI de LACIE  
Comitis Lincolnia.

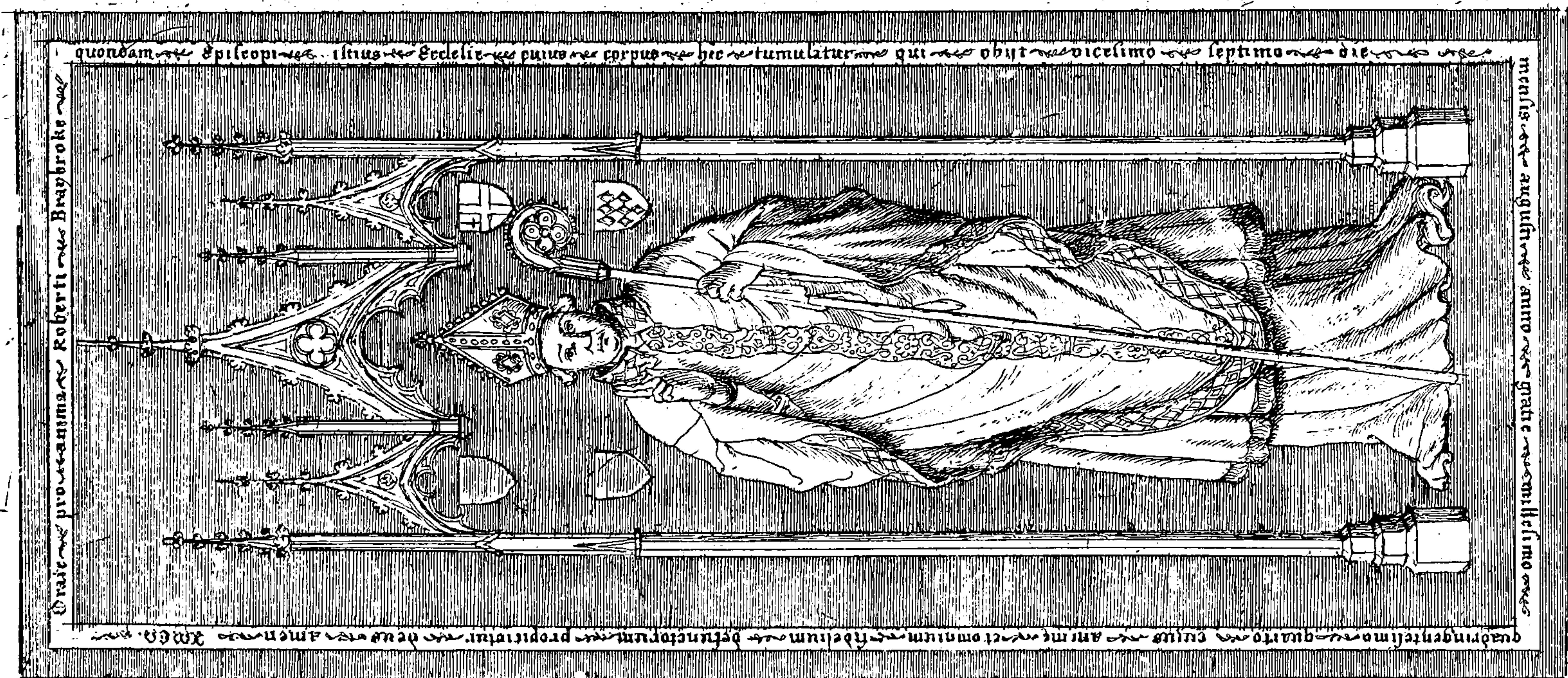
Inter Capellas. Beatr Mariae et  
S. Dunstani.

P. 49, N.



Tumulus Roberti de Braybroke Lond: Episcopi.

In medio Capelle Beatae Mariae, Page 48, 9. 135.

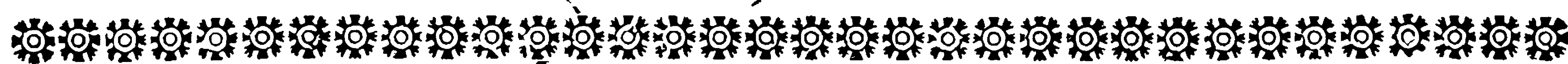


Super Tumulum Laurentii Allēthorpe, olim unius Baronum de Scaccario, & Thesaurarii Angliæ, in Capella S. Dunstani, ex orientali parte alæ Australis.

Hic jacet Laurentius Allēthorp, quondam Thesaurarius Angliæ, Canonicus & Stagiarius istius Ecclesiæ, qui migravit ex hoc seculo mense Julii die xxi. Anno Domini MCCCCVI.

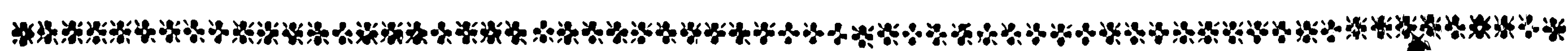
In whose Grave, in digging the Foundations for this New Fabrick, this Indulgence of Pope Boniface the Ninth was found.

Bonifacius Episcopus, Servus Servorum Dei, dilecto filio Laurentio de Allēthorp, Canonico Ecclesiæ S. Pauli London. salutem & Apostolicam benedictionem. Provenit ex \*\*\* tuæ devotionis affectu \*\*\* , quo nos & Romanam Ecclesiam reveremini \*\*\*\* ut petitiones tuas, illas præsertim, quæ animæ tuæ salutem respiciunt, ad exauditionis \*\* gratiam admittamus. Hinc est, quod nos \*\*\*\* tuis supplicationibus inclinati, ut Confessorem tuum, quem duxeris eligendum, omnium peccatorum tuorum, de quibus corde contritus, & ore confessus fueris, totiens quotiens tibi placuerit, & fuerit oportunum, plenam remissionem tibi in sinceritate fidei Apostolicæ sanctæ Romanæ Ecclesiæ, ac obedientia, nostrum vel successorum nostrorum Romanæ Ecclesiæ, ac obedientia & devotione nostra, \*\* vel successorum nostrorum Romanorum pontificum persistenti, auctoritate Apostolica concedere valeat, devotioni tuæ, tenore præsentium, indulgemus. Sic tamen, quod idem Confessor, \*\* de hijs, de quibus \*\* fuerit alteri satisfactio impendenda; eam tibi per te, si supervixeris, vel per heredes, tam Executores tuos si transferis faciendum injungat, quam tu, \*\* vel illi facere teneamur, ut præfertur. Et ne (quod absit) \*\*\*\* propter hujusmodi gratiam reddamini procliviores ad illicita imposterum committenda, nolumus quod si \* ex \* confidentiâ remissionis hujusmodi, aliqua fortè committeretis, \*\*\* quoad illa prædicta remissio vobis nullatenus suffragetur. Nulli ergo omnino hominum \*\*\* liceat hanc paginam nostræ conceptioni & voluntatis infringere, vel ei ausu temerario contraire. Si quis autem hoc attemptaverit, omnipotentis Dei \*\*\* indignationem, & \*\*\* beatorum Petri & Pauli Apostolorum ejus, se noverit incursum. Data Romæ apud S. Petrum . . . . . duodecimo . . . . .



Super columpnam huic sepulchro proximam, sic inscribitur.

Unde superbus homo ? cujus conceptio culpa,  
Nasci pœna, labor vita, necesse mori.  
Vana salus hominum, vanus labor, omnia vana ;  
Inter vana, nihil vanius est homine.  
Post hominem vermis, post vermem foetor & horror,  
Sic in non hominem vertitur omnis homo.  
Mors venit absq; mora, nescis cum venerit hora ;  
• Esto paratus ei, cum venerit hora diei.

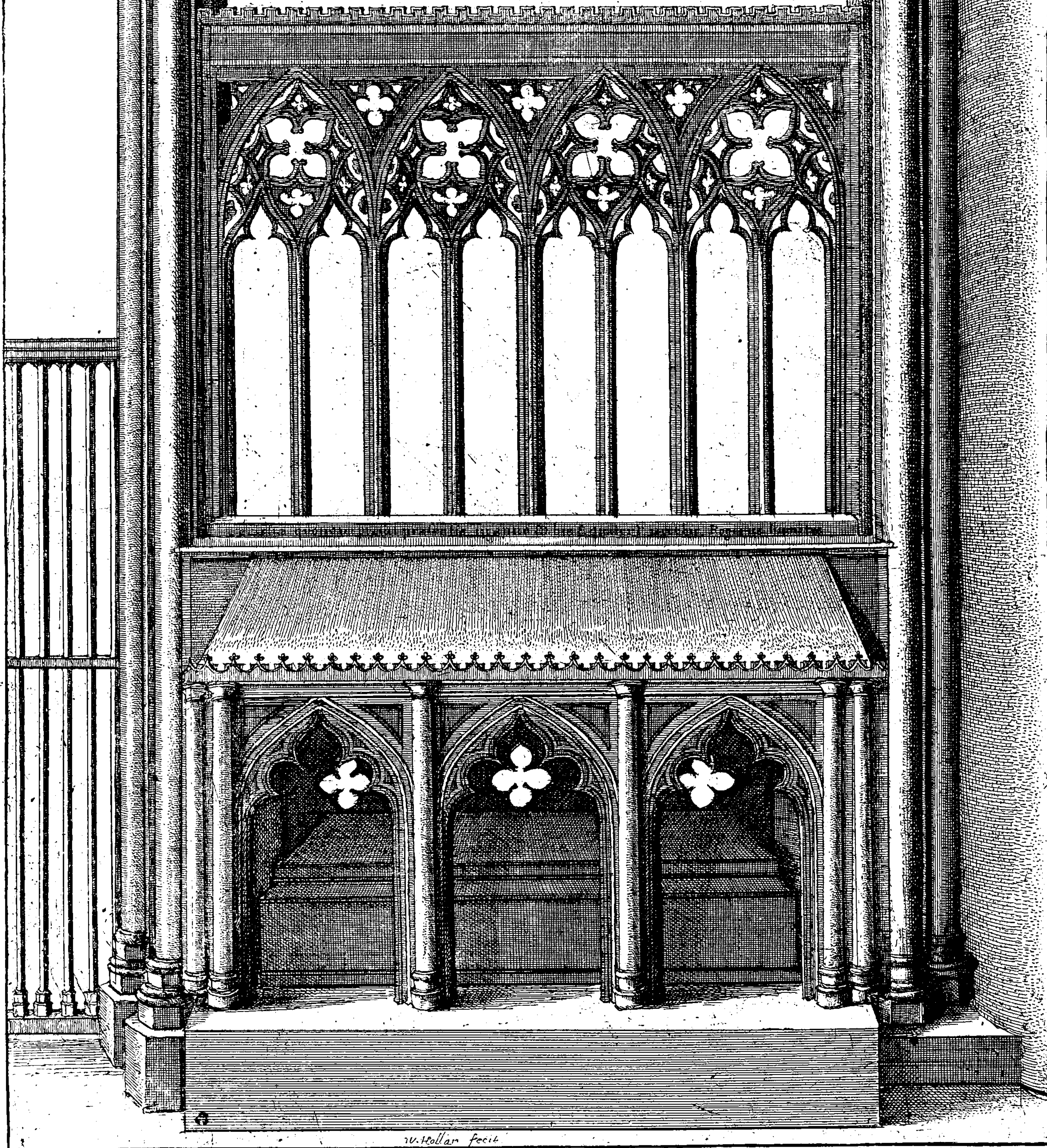


Super Tumulum Roberti Braybroke, London. Episcopi,  
in medio Capellæ beatæ Mariæ.

Orate pro anima Roberti Braybroke, quondam Episcopi istius Ecclesiæ ; cujus corpus hic tumulatur : qui obiit vicesimo septimo die mensis Augusti, anno gratiæ Millesimo quadringentesimo quarto ; cujus animæ & omnium fidelium defunctorum, propitiatur Deus, Amen, Amen.

Inter alam aquilonalem et Chorum,

TVMVLVS ROGERI *Cognom.* NIGRI  
LONDONIENSIS EPISCOPI.



Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

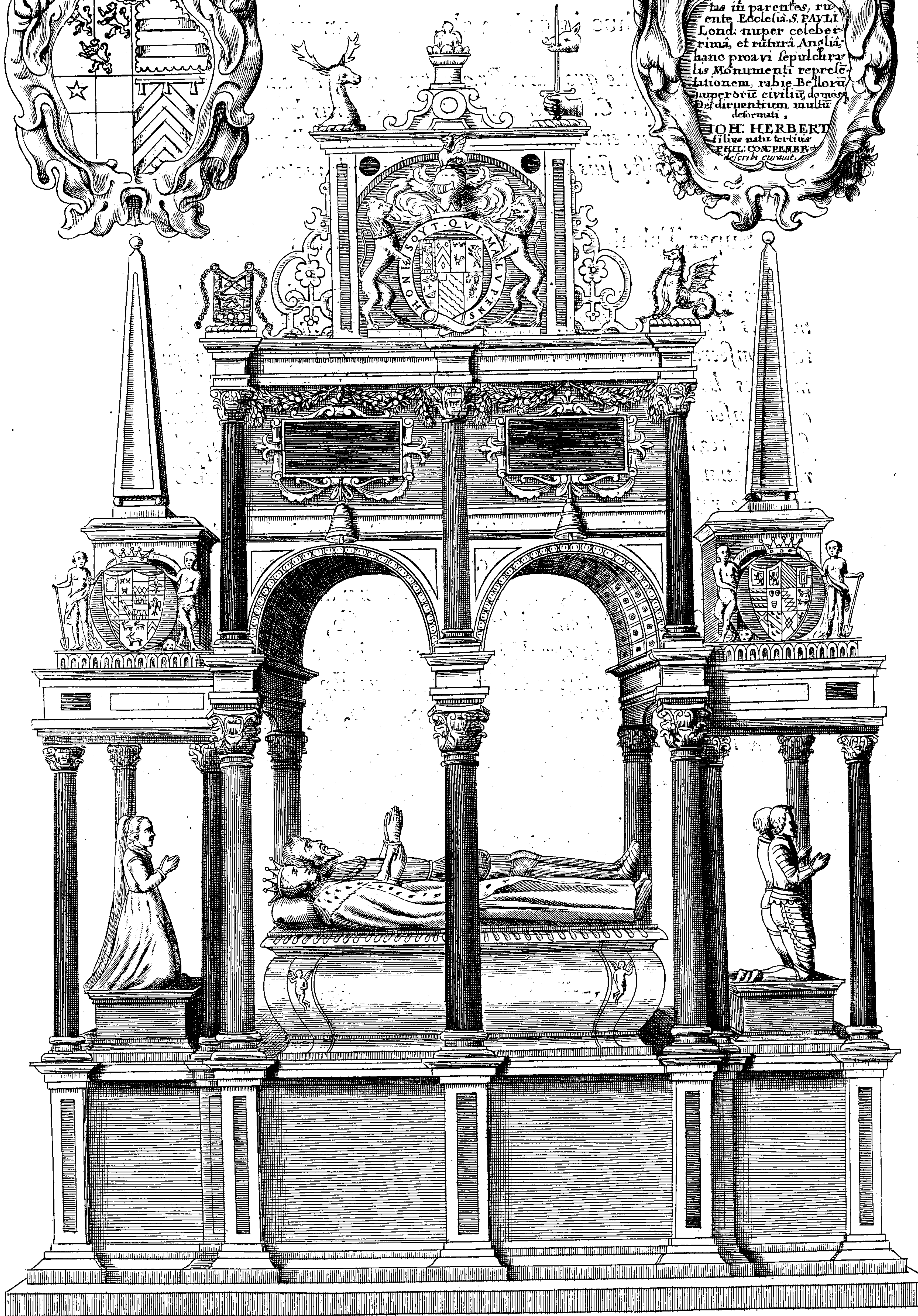
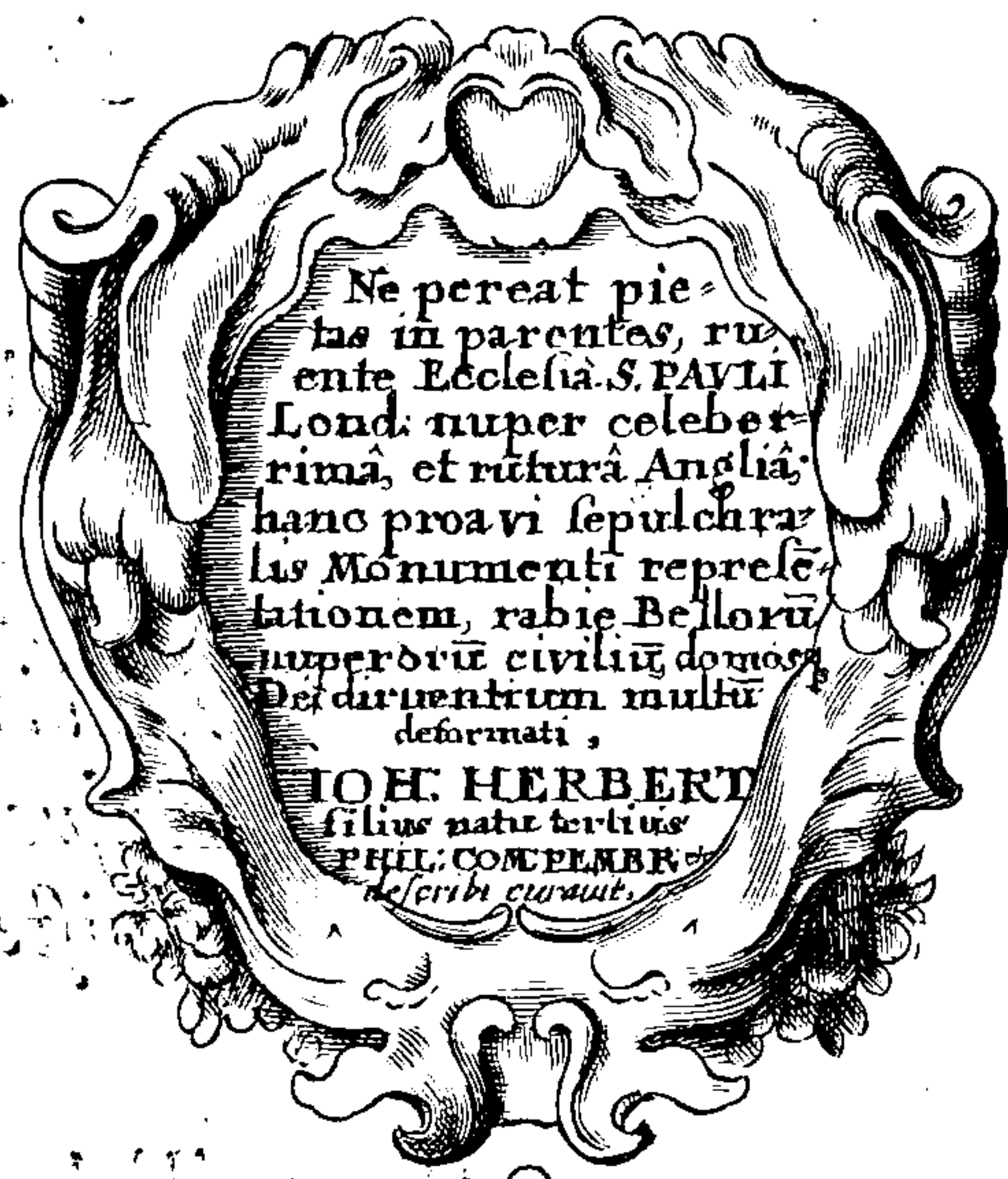
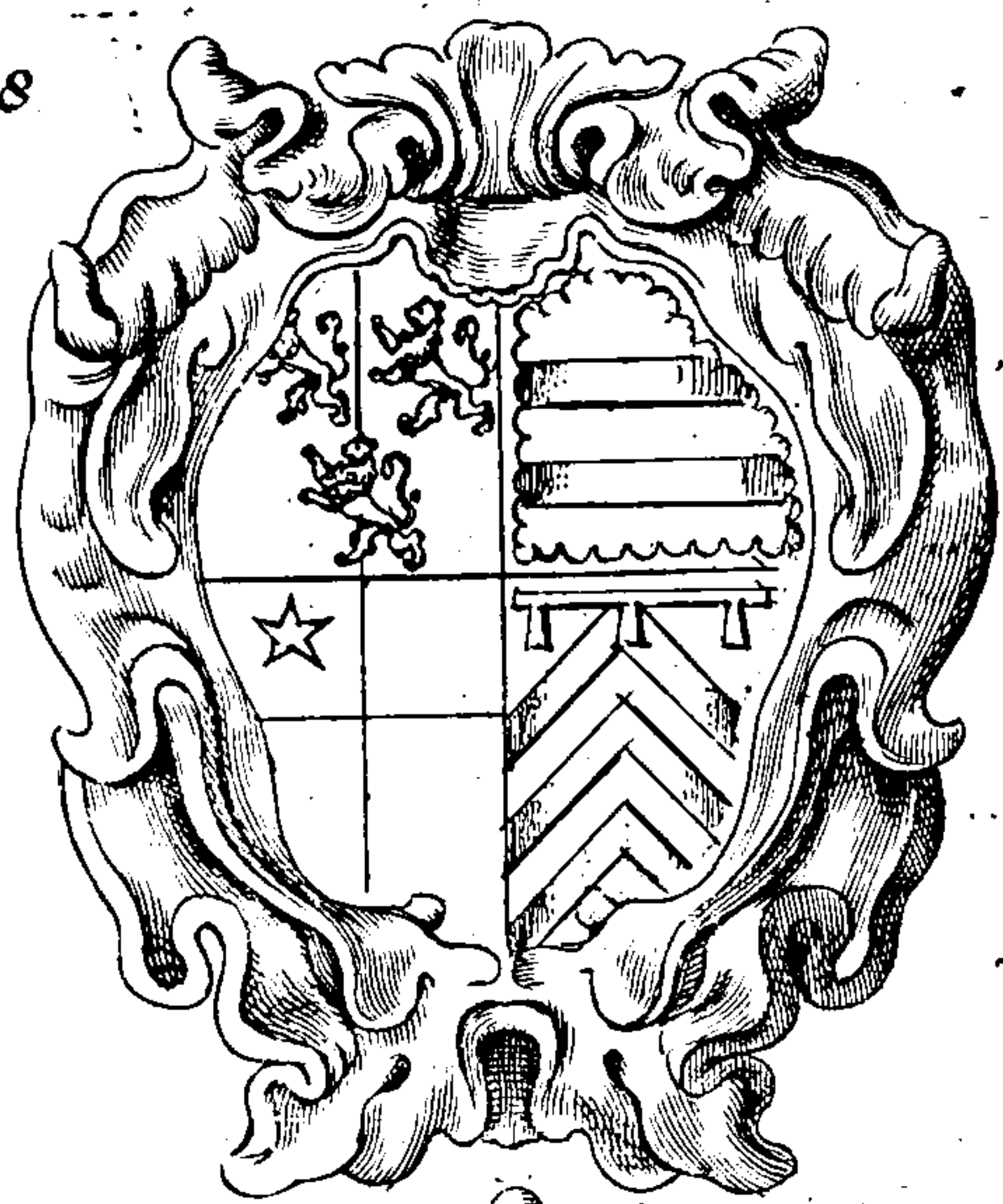
# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



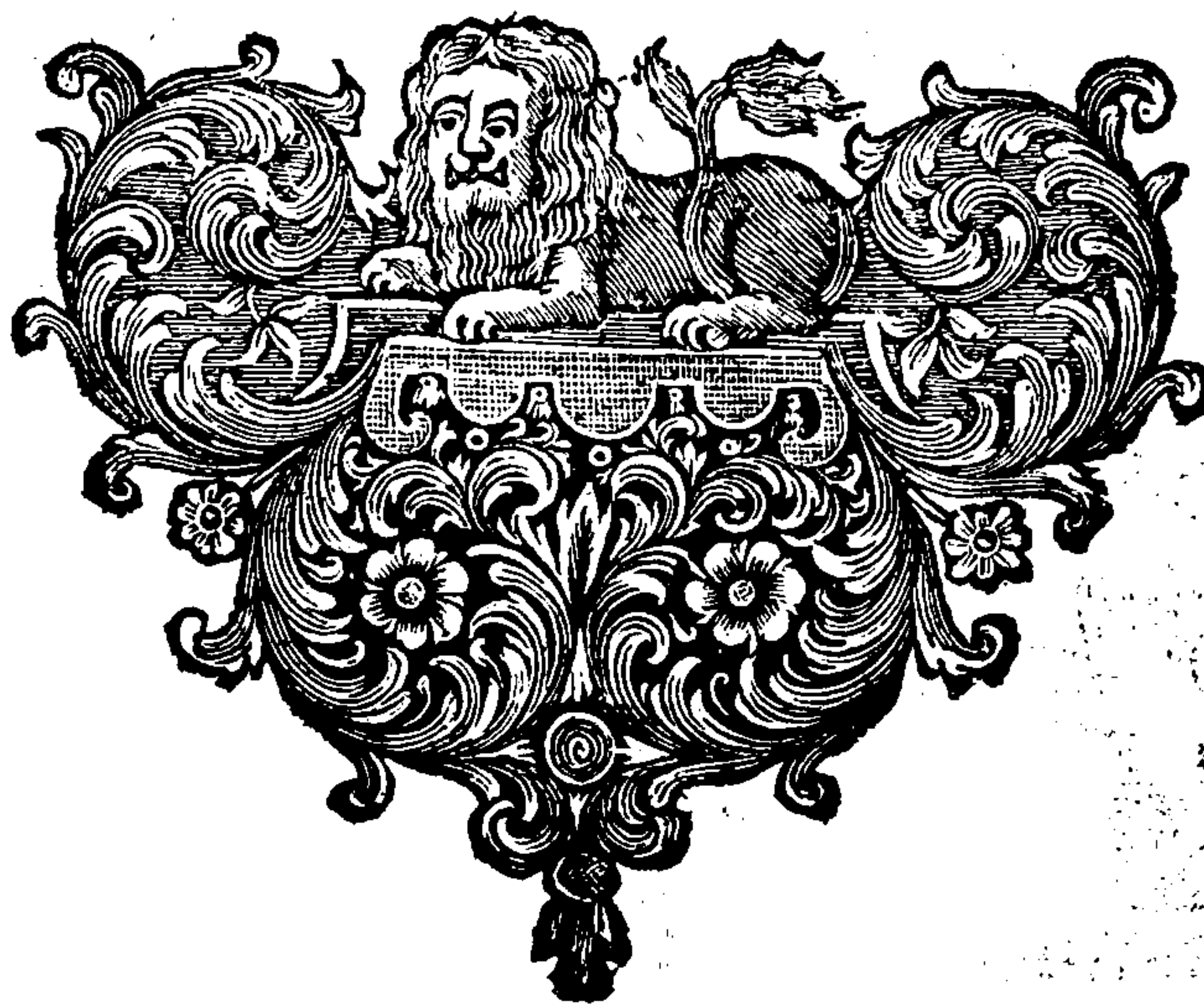


Super Tabulam marmoream juxta Tumulum Gulielmi *Fig. 50.*  
Comitis Pembr. in sapedicta ala.

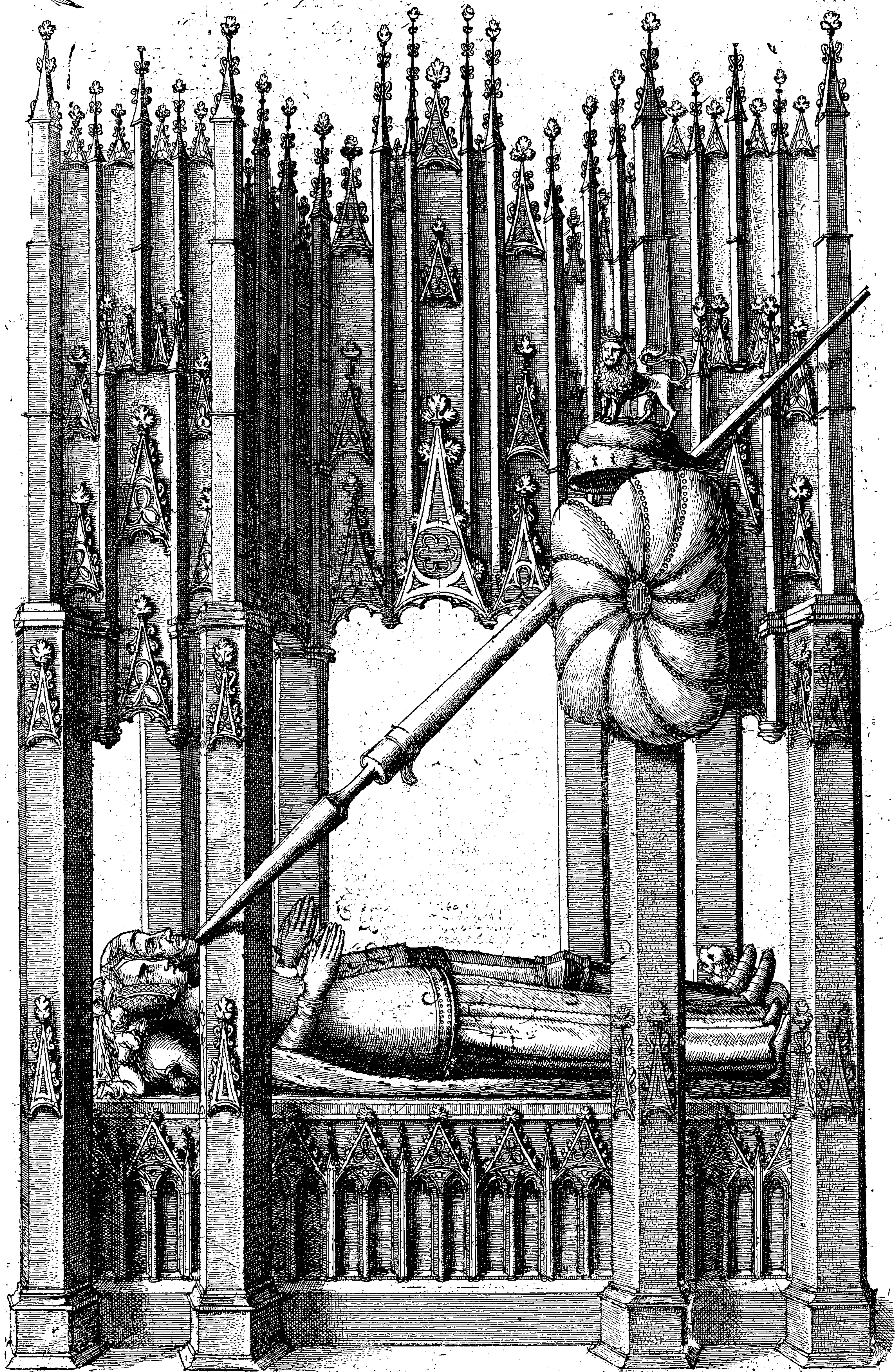
Guil. Herberto Pembrochiæ Comiti, equiti aurato, prænobilis ordinis Anglici, Henrico octavo à cubiculis: Edwardo sexto Regi equitum Magistro; Walliæ Præsidi; Tumultu occidentali cum Russello & Grayo Baronibus, paribus auspiciis, summæ rerum Præposito: Mariæ Reginae, contra perduelles, ac expeditione ad Augustam Veromanduorum bis totius exercitus duci: bis summo in agro Caletum limitum Præfecto: Elizabethæ Reginae Officiorum, seu magno Reginae Magistro. Pariter & Dominae Annæ, ex vetusto Parrorum gente oriundæ, sorori Katharina Reginae (Henrico octavo Regi, sexto matrimonio conjunctæ) ac Marchionis Northamptonii, prudentissimæ fæminæ, pietatis, Religionis, probitatis, omnisq; avitæ virtutis retinentissimæ fidis Comitis, conjugii. Secunda conjuge superstite, Georgio Salopiæ Comite genita, insigni, præter antiquum Nobilitatis decus, virtute fæmina.

|                                 |                                                                                                    |       |                                                |
|---------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------|------------------------------------------------|
| Liberis reli-<br>ctis ex prima. | } Henrico Pembrochiæ Comite.<br>} Eduardo Equite aurato.<br>} Domina Anna, Baroni Talbot<br>nupta. | Obiit | } Ætatis }<br>} Salutis } An. } 63.<br>} 1569. |
|---------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------|------------------------------------------------|

Henr. F. ac Comes PP. Chariss. ac suis P.







Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

**Continue**

\*Fair usage policy applies



Et totius Aedificii sibi subjecti, cum magnâ Processionis solennitate collocata fuerunt; ut Deus omnipotens, per merita gloriosa omnium Sanctorum, quorum Reliquia in illâ Crucē continentur, à tempestate Et periculo, in suâ protectione conservare dignetur: De cuius misericordiâ, omnibus fabricæ hujus Ecclesiæ auxilium procurantibus, viginti Et septem anni, Et centum Et quinquaginta dies, omni tempore anni concedantur, præter Stationes, Romanas, quæ sunt quadraginta Et quatuor annos, Et quamplura alia Beneficia.



Exemplar Inscriptionis super Tabulam pendentem exaratæ, ac ad mediam Columnam ibidem, inter Tumulum dicti Ducis Lancastriæ, & Tumulum Sancti Rogeri dudum Londinensis Episcopi.

Anno Domini MLXXXVII<sup>o</sup>. mensis Julii die septimo, Ecclesia S. Pauli London. Et omnia quæ in eâ erant, cum magnâ parte Civitatis, igne erant consumpta, tempore Mauricii Episcopi Londonensis, regnante primo rege Normannorum Willielmo Conquestore, qui fundavit Monasteria de Bello in Suffexia, ubi pugnaverat, Et Bermondsey juxta London.

Anno Domini MCXXXVII<sup>o</sup> combusta erat Ecclesia S. Pauli London. per ignem ad pontem London. accensum; Et inde processit ad Ecclesiam extrâ barras Novi Templi London.



Ex quodam Manuscripto Anglico.

- An. 52. H. 3. In this Year St. Paul's Church was hallowed.
- An. 45. E 3. In this Year the Houses and Gardens were drove down about St. Pauls.
- An. 9. H. 5. The same Year the xiii. of August, the new Weather-Cock was set upon St. Paul's Steeple in London.



Ex Registro Henrici Blesensis, quondam Wintoniensis Episcopi, (Regis Ste-ni Fratris) ac ex Registro Ricardi Tucklin, ibidem etiam proximè immediati Episcopi; ac penès Ricardum Wintoniensem Episcopum modernum, remanente.

De opere Ecclesiæ S. Pauli London. incepto.

Ricardus, Dei gratiâ, Wintoniensis Episcopus, dilectis sibi in domino, Personis omnibus Et Vicariis, necnon Et omnibus Christianis, tam Clericis quam Laicis, per Episcopatum Wintoniensem constitutis, salutem. Quotiens illud à nobis petitur, quod religioni Et honestati convenire dinoscitur, omninò nos decet libenter concedere, Et petentium desideriis congruum impertiri suffragium. Convenerunt ad nos Legati venerabilis fratris nostri, Et Co-Episcopi London. cum literis domini Papæ, quibus nos satis Et effectuosè commonet, ut, ad opus jamdudum inchoatum (Ecclesiæ, viz. Beati Pauli, quæ Londoniis sita est) caritatem vestram, precibus Et mandato sollicitaremus, quòd nos  
facere,

facere, & eorum petitioni pie annuere ratum duximus; eo maximè quod memoratus Beatus (viz.) Paulus, licet Ecclesias toto mundo plantaverit; fide mundum illuminaverit; Sedes sibi tamen Episcopalis, nusquam (ut audivimus) in terris posita est, præter illam quam supra commemoravimus: Memoratus igitur Episcopus, ut jamdudum protractum opus ad perfectum adducere posset, fraternitatem quondam totius Synodi sui consensu, & certa promissione instituit; ut pro omnibus, qui memorato operi, in aliquo manu misericordie porrexerint, ab unoquoque Sacerdote totius Episcopatus Beati Pauli xxx. Missæ cantentur; pro hijs qui in carne sunt adhuc xv. Et pro hijs xv. qui decesserint. In ipsâ etiam Ecclesiâ Beati Pauli, singulis septimanis Missas duas; unam pro vivis, alteram pro defunctis jam fratribus celebrari; & septem Psalteria cantari, totius Capituli consensu statutum est. Inde est, quod caritatem vestram precamur, monemus, & exhortamur in Domino; & in remissionem peccatorum vestrorum vobis injungimus, ut presentium latores, cum ad vos venerint, benignè & honorificè suscipiatis; & in Ecclesiis vestris, ad seminandum verbum Dei, liberè admittatis; & vos & subditos nostros, ad hoc opus misericordie modis omnibus inducatis; & de bonis à Deo vobis præstitis, memorato operi, per eos misericorditer transmittatis.

Nos itaque omnes, qui hanc fraternitatem susceperint; & de bonis suis eis contulerint, omnium orationum, & beneficiorum, que in Wintoniensi fuerint Ecclesiâ, participes constituimus. Inhibemus etiam, autoritate Dei, & nostrâ, ne quis nunciis istis injuriam vel contumeliam inferat; nec de collato eis beneficio partem aliquam exigere præsumat. Vale. A proximâ Ascensione Domini post primum Concilium Ricardi Cantuariensis Archiepiscopi in Angliam apud Westmonasterium usq; in annum....

was born at  
8; and died in  
London, Dec. 9,  
buried on the 11th





Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies





In ala Boreali, Choro opposita.

Super Tabulam pensilem, juxta Sepulchrum Regis Sebba.

Hic jacet Sebba Rex orientalium Saxonum; qui conversus fuit ad fidem per Erkenwaldum Londonensem Episcopum, anno Christi DCLXXVII. Vir multum Deo devotus, actibus religiosis, crebris precibus, & piis elemosynarum fructibus plurimum intentus; vitam privatam & Monasticam cunctis Regni divitiis & honoribus praeferens: Qui cum regnasset annos xxx. habitum religiosum accepit, per benedictionem Waltheri Londinensis Antistitis, qui praefato Erkenwaldo successit: De quo Venerabilis Beda in historia gentis Anglorum.

p. 49.  
p. 71.



Super consimilem Tabulam, juxta Tumulum Ethelredi Regis, ibidem.

p. 49.

Hic jacet Ethelredus Anglorum Rex, filius Edgari Regis; cui in die consecrationis hic, post impositam Coronam, fertur S. Dunstanus Archiepiscopus dira praedixisse, hijs verbis: Quoniam aspirasti ad Regnum per mortem fratris tui, in cujus sanguine conspiraverunt Angli, cum ignominiosa matre tua; non deficiet gladius de domo tua, seviens in te omnibus diebus vite tuae; interficiens de semine tuo quousq; Regnum tuum transferatur in Regnum alienum, cujus ritum & linguam Gens, cui praesides, non novit; nec expiabitur nisi longa vindicta peccatum tuum, & peccatum matris tuae, & peccatum virorum qui interfuere consilio illius nequam: Quae sicut a viro sancto praedicta, evenerunt; nam Ethelredus variis praeliis, per Suanum Danorum Regem, filiumq; suum Canutum fatigatus & fugatus, ac tandem Londini arcta obsidione conclusus, miserè diem obiit Anno Dominicae Incarnationis Mxvii. postquam annis xxxvi. in magna tribulatione regnasset.



Super Tumulum Fulconis Lovell, in praefata ala.

Hic jacet Magister Fulco Lovel; quondam Archidiaconus Colcestriae.

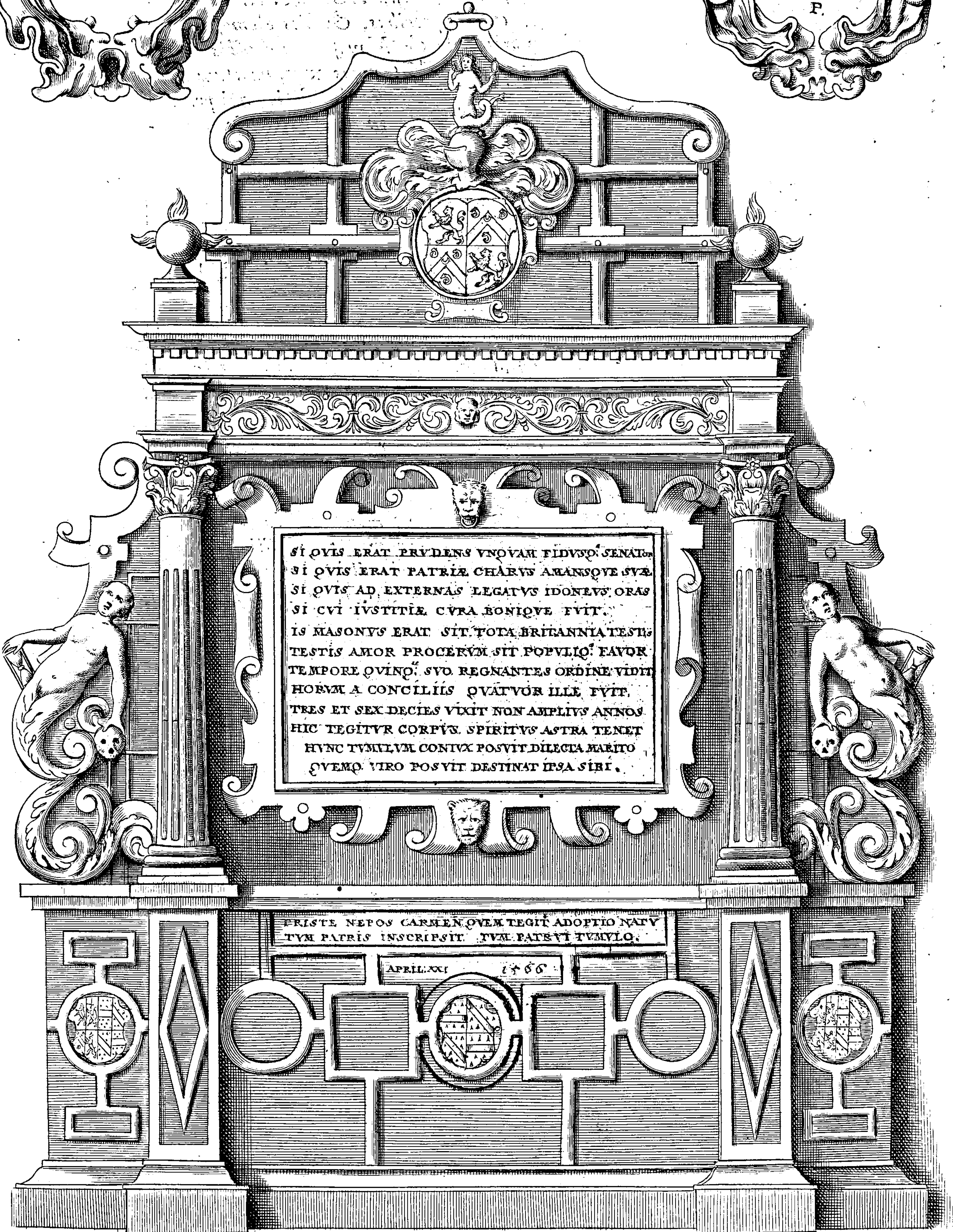
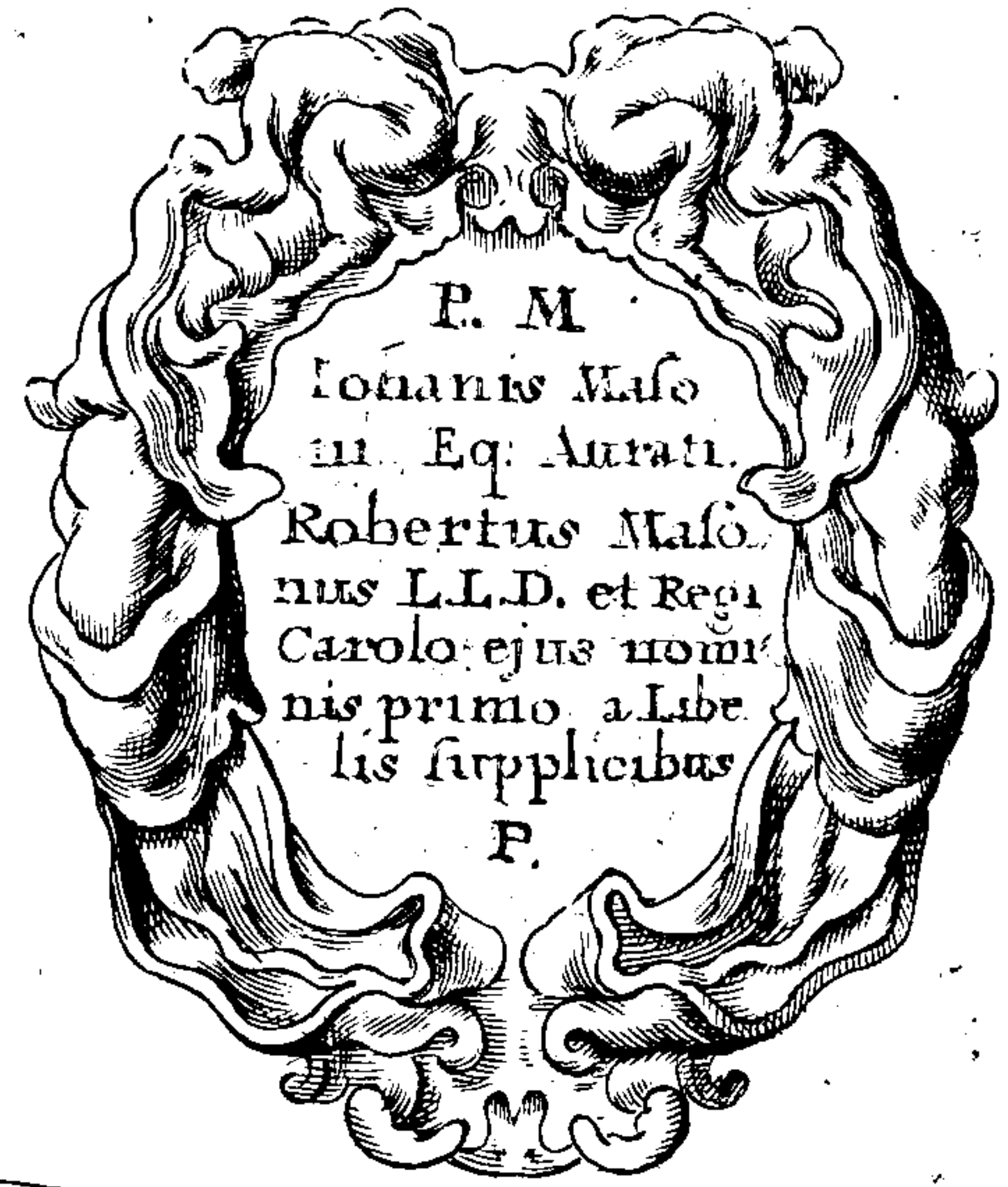
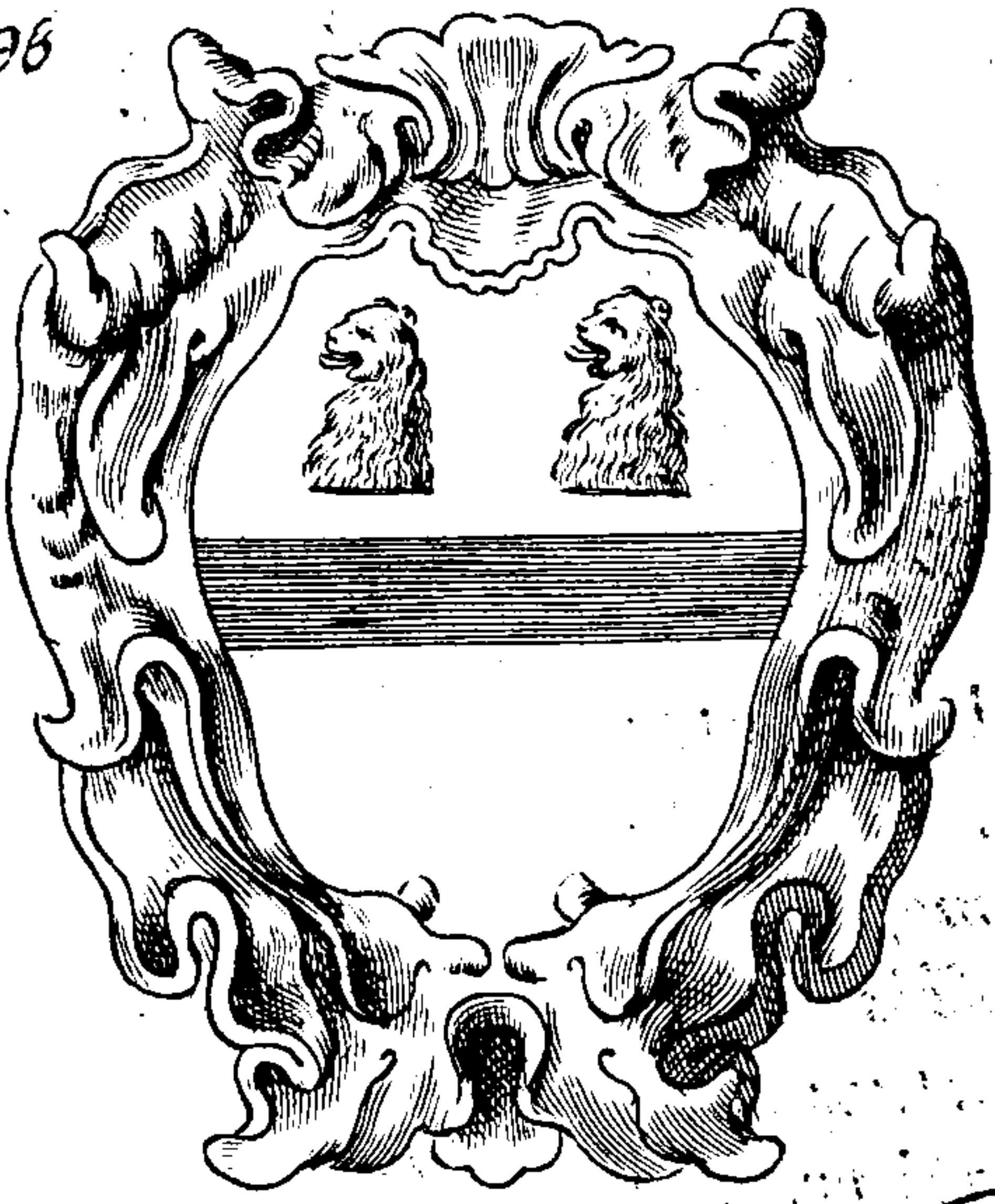
.....

Vos qui transitis, pro me rogare velitis.





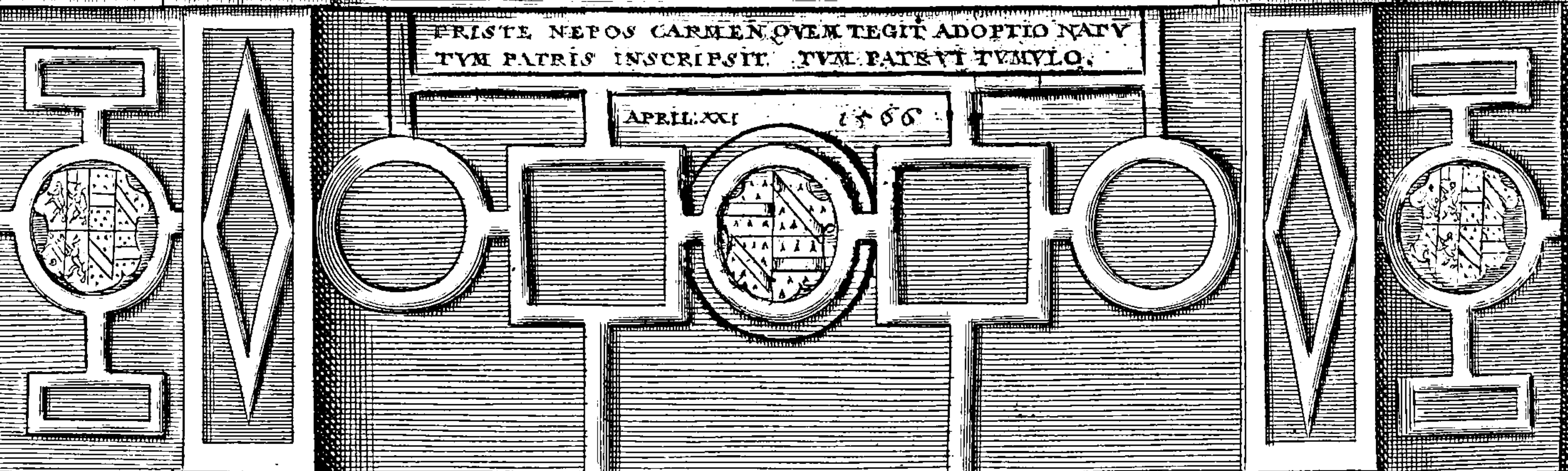
Monumentum Septentrionali  
Muro Chori affixum.



SI QVIS ERAT PRVDENS VNQVAM FIDVSO SENATO  
SI QVIS ERAT PATRIE CHARVS AMANSQVE SVB  
SI QVIS AD EXTERNAS LEGATVS IDONEVS ORAS  
SI CVI IVSTITIE CVRA BONIQVE FVIT  
IS MASONVS ERAT SIT TOTA BRITANNIA TESTIS  
TESTIS AMOR PROCERVM SIT POPVLO FAVOR  
TEMPORE QVINO SVO REGNANTES ORDINE VIDIT  
HORVM A CONCILIIS QVATVOR ILLE FVIT  
TRES ET SEX DECIES VIXIT NON AMPLIVS ANNOS  
HIC TEGITVR CORPVS SPIRITVS ASTRA TENET  
HVNC TVMVLVM CONTVX POSVIT DILECTA MARITO  
QVEMO VIRO POSVIT DESTINAT IPSA SIBI.

ERISTE NEPOS CARMEN QVEM TEGIT ADOPTIO NATV  
TVM PATRIS INSCRIPIT TVM PATRVI TVMVLQ.

APRIL. XXI 1766



Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page



# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



GUBIELLO AVIPPO CLARA FAMILIA IN BRECONIA ORTO, IN OXONIA  
 DOCTORI AC REGIO PROFESSORI ABBATIS CANTUAR. CAUSAR. AUDITORI  
 ET VICARIO IN SPIRITUALIBUS GENERALI ABBATIS REGIS AD S. QUININ SVETE  
 IVRISCO. IN LITITAN. WALLIS. CONCILII APOSTOL. CANCELLARIE MAGISTRO  
 REGINE ELIZABETHE A. SVETIC. VOLLIBELLIS. VITO EXPOSITO ERVDITIO. SINTI  
 LANI PRUDENTIA & MORIBUS SVAVISSIMIS QVI TRIBVS FILIOS & SVX FILIAM  
 & WILGHORDA VIXORE SVOCLETIS REGENAR. IN CHRISTO VITALI EXCELSIS  
 ANNO MDLXXIIII. AETATIS SVB 66. PLACIDE REQUIEUIT.  
 OPTIMO PATRI EDWARDVS & THOMAS MILITES  
 AC IOHANNES ARMIGER FILII ACCESSIONE  
 POSVERUNT.

24 Hollar delin. J. G. Sculp.

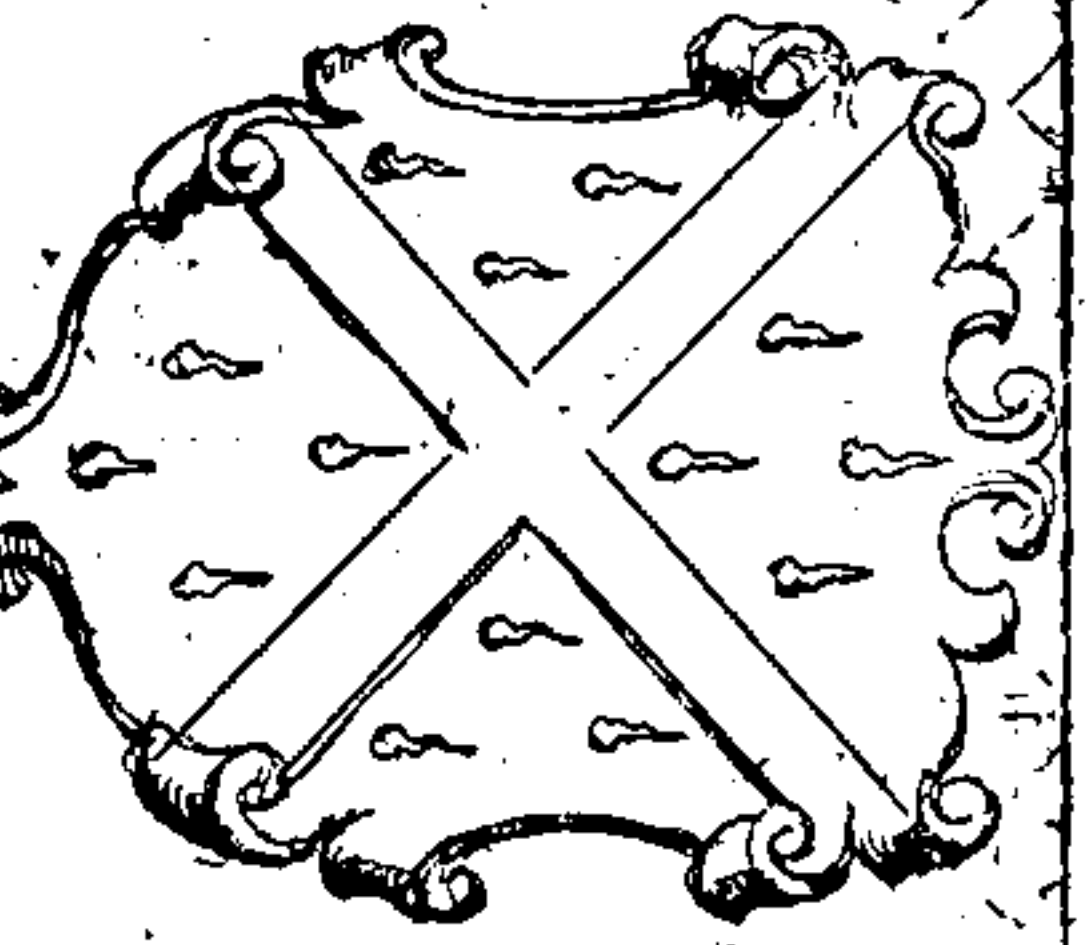
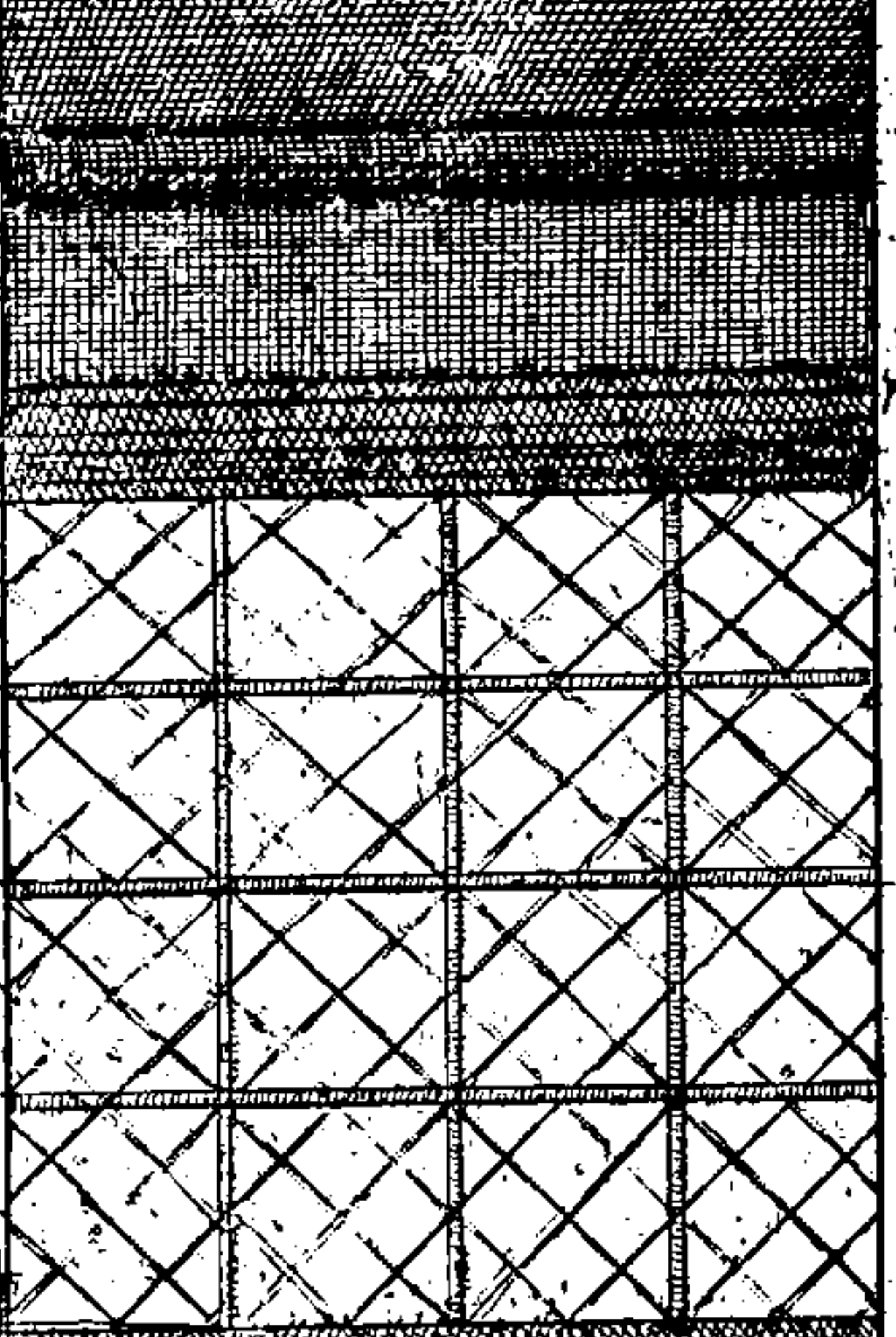
## Super Tumulum Gulielmi Aubræi Legum Doctoris, in præfata ala.

*Gulielmo Aubræo, clara familia in Breconia orto ; LL. in Oxonia Doctõri, ac Regio Professore, Archiepiscopi Cantuariensis causarum Auditori ; & Vicario in Spiritualibus generali : Exercitus Regii, ad S. Quintinum, supremo Juridico. In limitaneum Walliæ concilium Adscito ; Cancellariæ Magistro, & Reginæ Elizabethæ à supplicum Libellis. Viro exquisita eruditione, singulari prudentia, & moribus suavissimis : qui tribus filiis & sex filiabus, Wilgifforda uxore susceptis, æternam in Christo vitam expectans, animam deo xxiii<sup>o</sup> Julii, 1595. ætatis suæ 66 placide reddidit.*

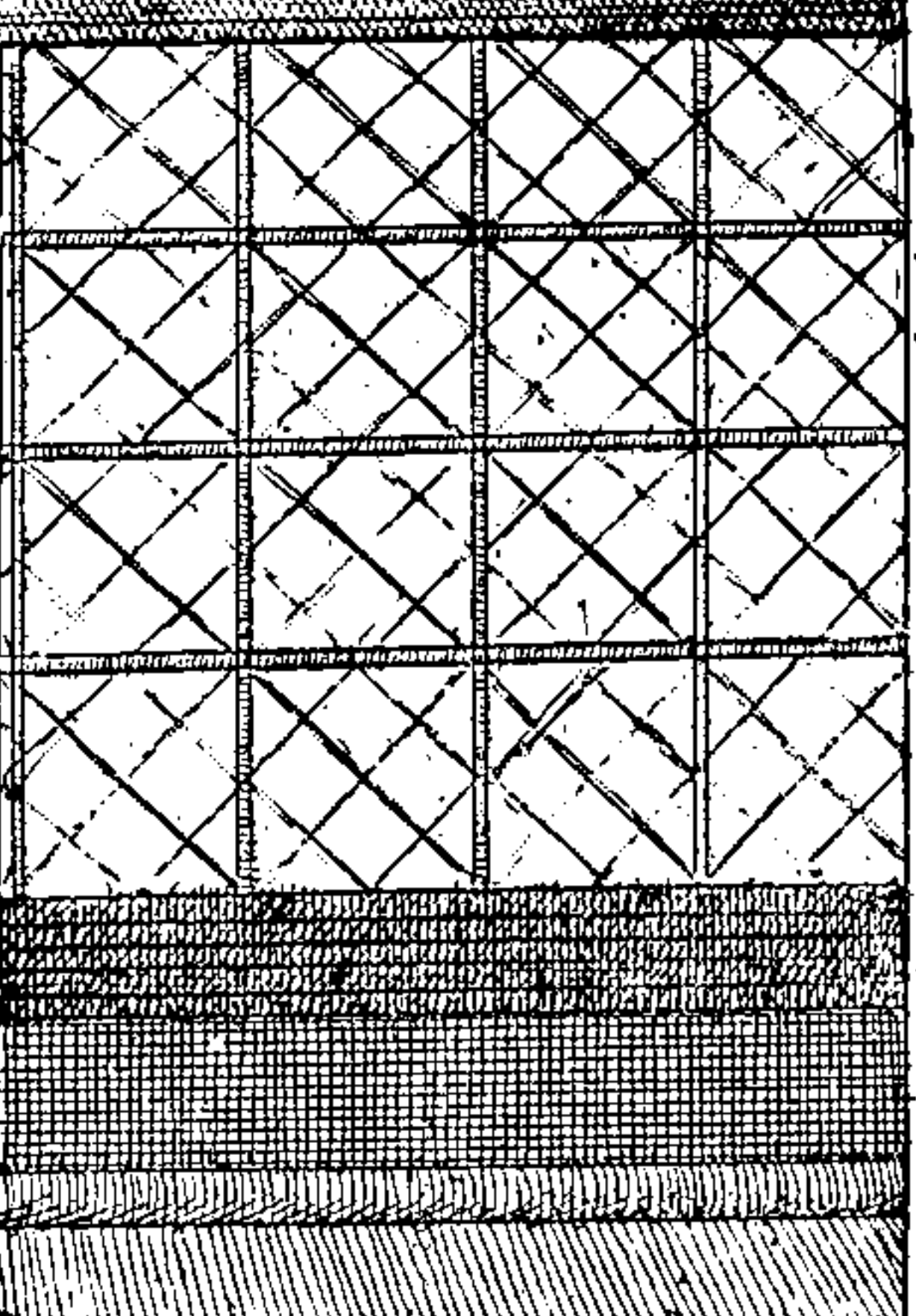
*Optimo patri, Edwardus & Thomas, Milites ;  
Ac Johannes Armiger, filii mæstissimi  
Posuerunt.*



In aquilonali muro ex aduerso Chori.



Ne a loci iudicibus sepulchrum cum sepulchris (quod tempore ministerii) iura aduersus Lepidorum usque una transferantur.  
Rom. FORI ARMIG.



Humilis  
IOHANNIS de CHISHILL  
quondam Lond. Episcopi, et Dominum Regis Edwardi primi Theaurarj.

Atterbury's MSS. of Fordy.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies





*Adbuc in præfata ala.*

Super Tumulum Radulphi de Hengham, Capitalis (olim) <sup>p. 58.</sup>  
Justiciarii de Banco.

*Per versus patet hos, Anglorum quod jacet  
hic flos;*

*Legum qui tuta dictavit vera Statuta,*

*Ex Hengham dictus Radulphus vir benedictus.*





*Super lapidem marmoreum, in præfata ala Boreali.*

*Johannes Tomkins* Musicæ Baccalaureus, Organista sui temporis celeberrimus; postquam Capellæ regali, per annos duodecem, huic autem Ecclesiæ per novemdecem sedulo inserviisset, ad cœlestem chorum migravit, Septembris 27. Anno Domini 1638. Ætatis suæ 52. Cujus desiderium mœrens uxor hoc testatur Marmore.

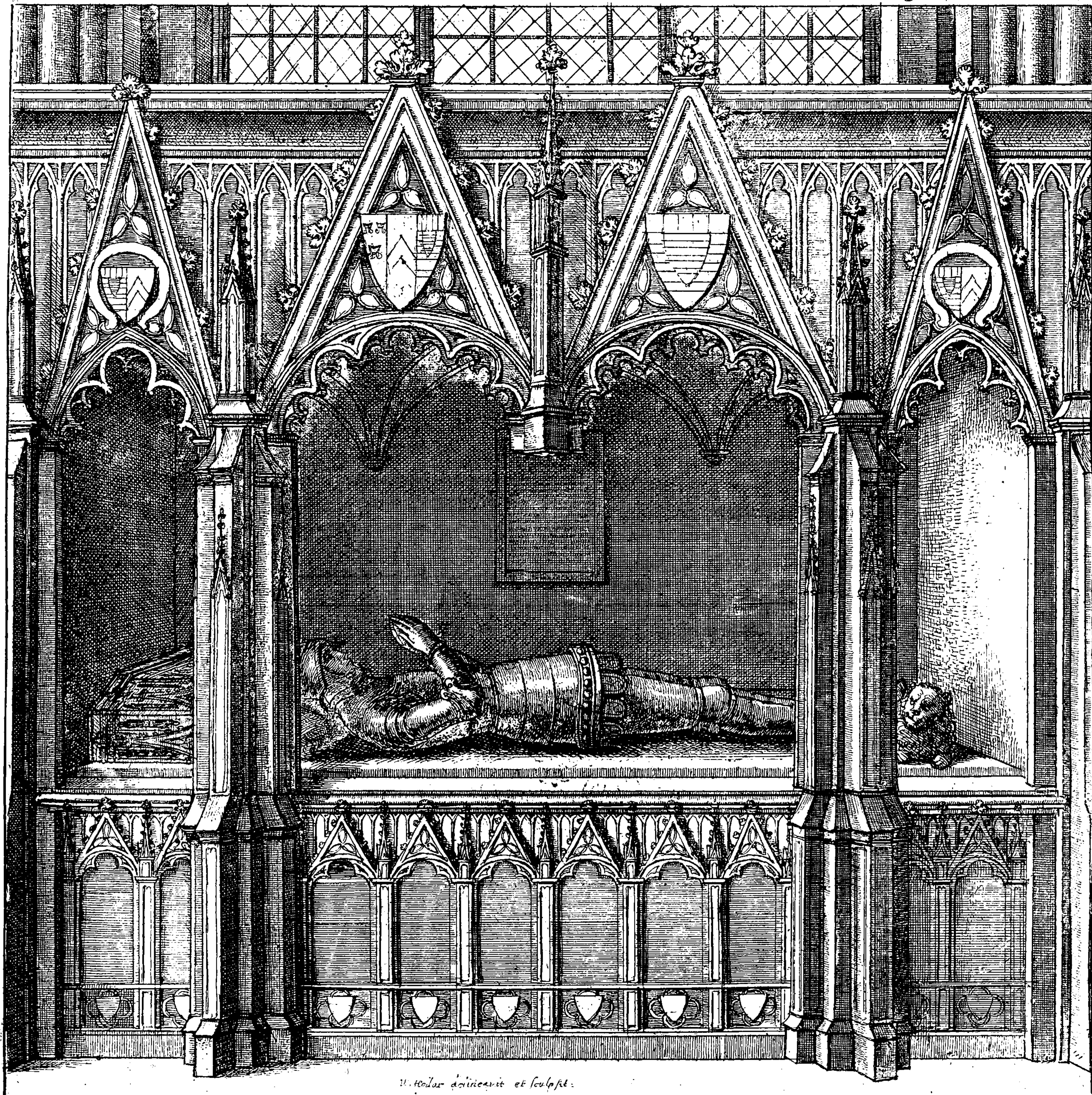


Super




  
 Ordinis Garteris Eques Regi  
 Ricardo Secundo ab initio  
 Consilij diem abijt  
 Anno salutis  
 Hic requiescit Simon Burley  
 Baneretus, quinq; Portuum  
 Profectus, Ordinis Garteris  
 Miles & Ricardus Secundo Consiliarius  
 longe charissimus, conubio sibi coniunctis  
 habuit ex amplissima familia duas uxores  
 alteram Staffordie alteram Baronis de Roos  
 filiam, eorum discillimo illo tempore cum  
 inter Anglie principes omnia sub iuvene  
 Principe simultantibus agerentur, in tantis  
 non nullorum opum incurrit ut Parlamen-  
 taria autoritate capite plecteretur Anno  
 Dom 1388. Posteri autem eadem  
 postea autoritate sub Rege Henrico  
 quarto sunt restituti.  
 Si plura velis scire de ipso et  
 Anglie Historiam consule.

**TVMVLVS SIMONIS**  
**BVRLEY Militis, In Septen-**  
**trionali muro, ex opposito**  
**Tumuli, Iohannis Gandavi-**  
**ensis, Ducis Lancastria,**  
**prope summum altare,**



U. Volter delineavit et sculpsit.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

**Continue**

\*Fair usage policy applies

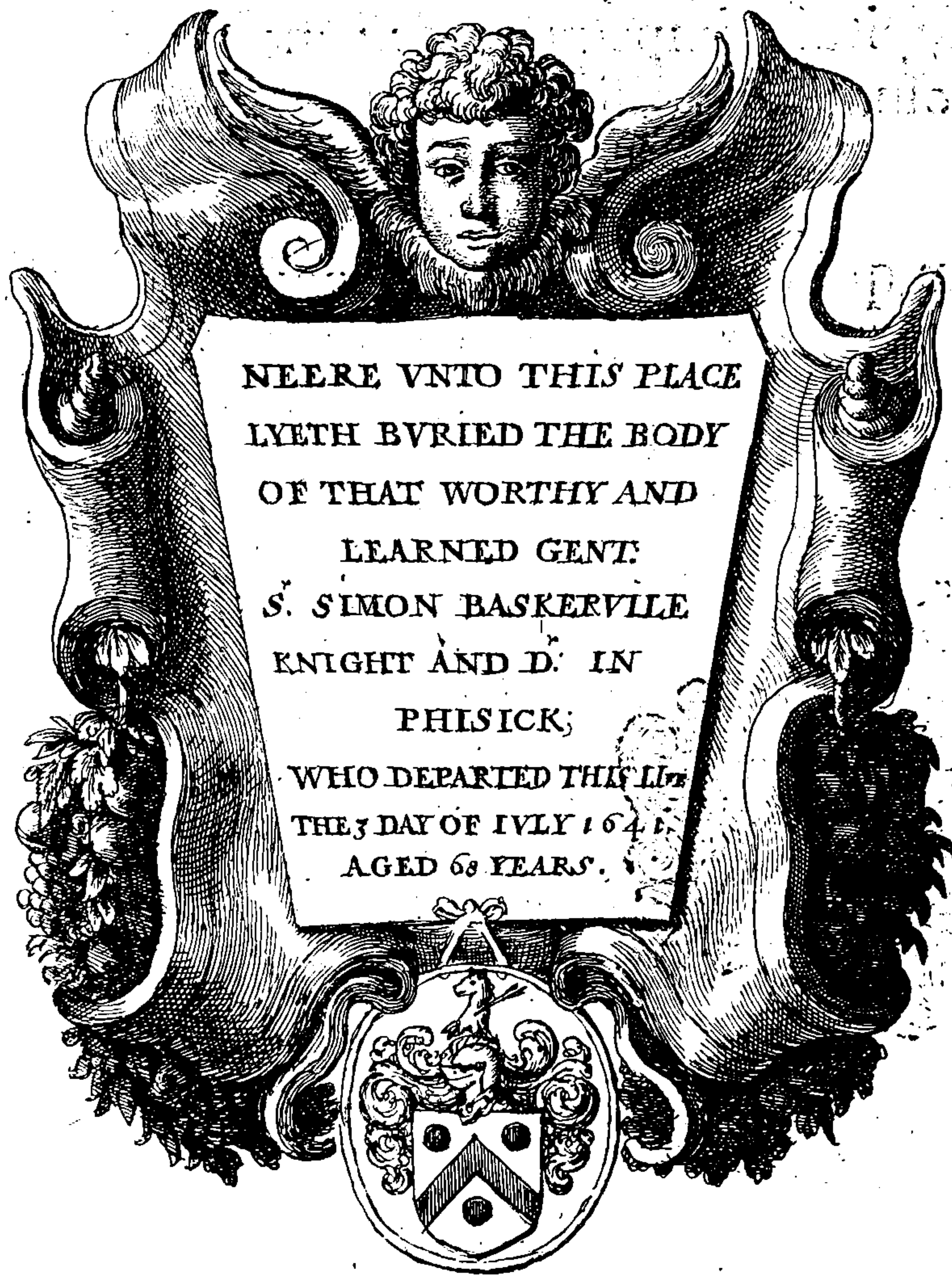


In ala boreali, ex aduerso Chori.  
Iohannis Mullins, Archidiaconi Londinensis, Lapis sepulchralis.

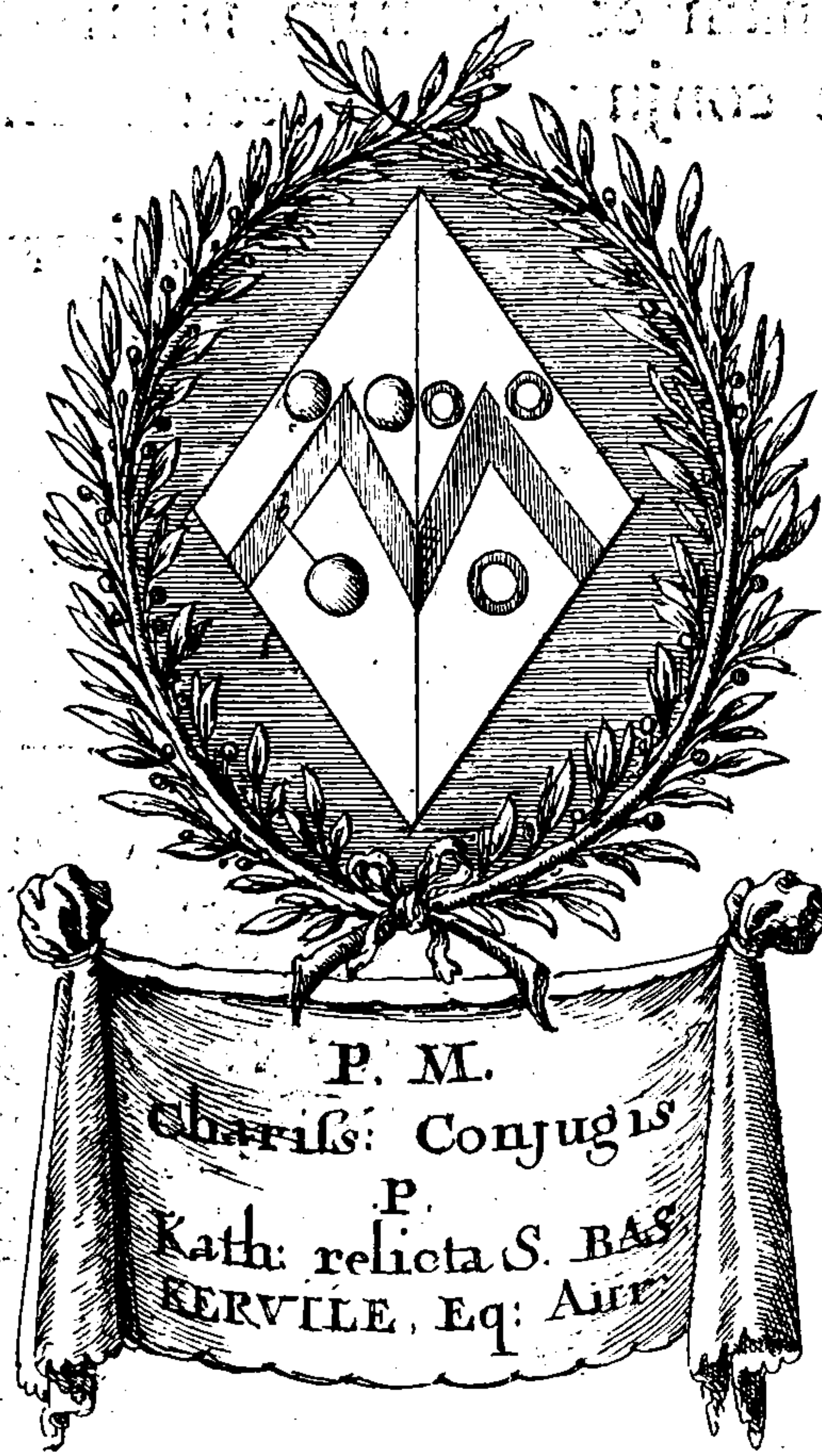


Ecc. 33. 22. Memento juris tui hoc  
- quod jus tuum esse;  
heri mihi, tibi hodie.

Clarus Johannis vita moderamine Mullins,  
Doctrina insignis plenis senilibus annis,  
Qui Londinensis fuit Archidiaconus, atq;  
Aedis item istius merito, et primoribus, unus,  
Molliter hac urna compositus, pace quiescit.  
Spiritus ad celum redyt; sed posthuma virtus  
Romani aeternum manit fidissima custos,  
Sors eadem subeunda tibi, sed quando viator  
Nescis, - certa licet tamen hora incognita mortis.



NEERE VNTO THIS PLACE  
LYETH BVRIED THE BODY  
OF THAT WORTHY AND  
LEARNED GENT.  
S. SIMON BASKERVILE  
KNIGHT AND D. IN  
PHISICK;  
WHO DEPARTED THIS LIFE  
THE 3 DAY OF IVLY 1641.  
AGED 68 YEARS.



P. M.  
Charis: Conjugis  
P.  
Kath: relictæ S. BAS  
KERVILE, Eq: Aur.

*Adhuc in eadem ala Boreali.*

Super Tumulum Johannis Mullins, Archidiaconi Londinensis.

*Clarus Johannis vitæ moderamine Mullins,  
Doctrinæ insignis pleniq; senilibus annis;  
Qui Londinensis fuit Archidiaconus, atq;  
Ædis item istius merito, ex primoribus, unus,  
Molliter hac urna compositus, pace quiescit:  
Spiritus ad cælum rediit, sed posthuma virtus  
Nominis æternum mansit fidissima custos.  
Sors eadem subeunda tibi, sed quando, Viator,  
Nescis; certa, licet tamen hora incognita Mortis.*

Ecclef. 38. } Memento juris tui,  
22. } hoc quoq; jus tu-  
um esse, Heri mihi,  
tibi Hodie.

Super Tabulam marmoream, columpnæ affixam, ex Australi parte ejusdem alæ.

*Near unto this place lyeth buried the body of that worthy and learned Gentleman, Sr. Symon Baskerville Knight, and Doctor in Physick; who departed this life the 5<sup>th</sup>. day of July 1641. Aged 68 Years.*

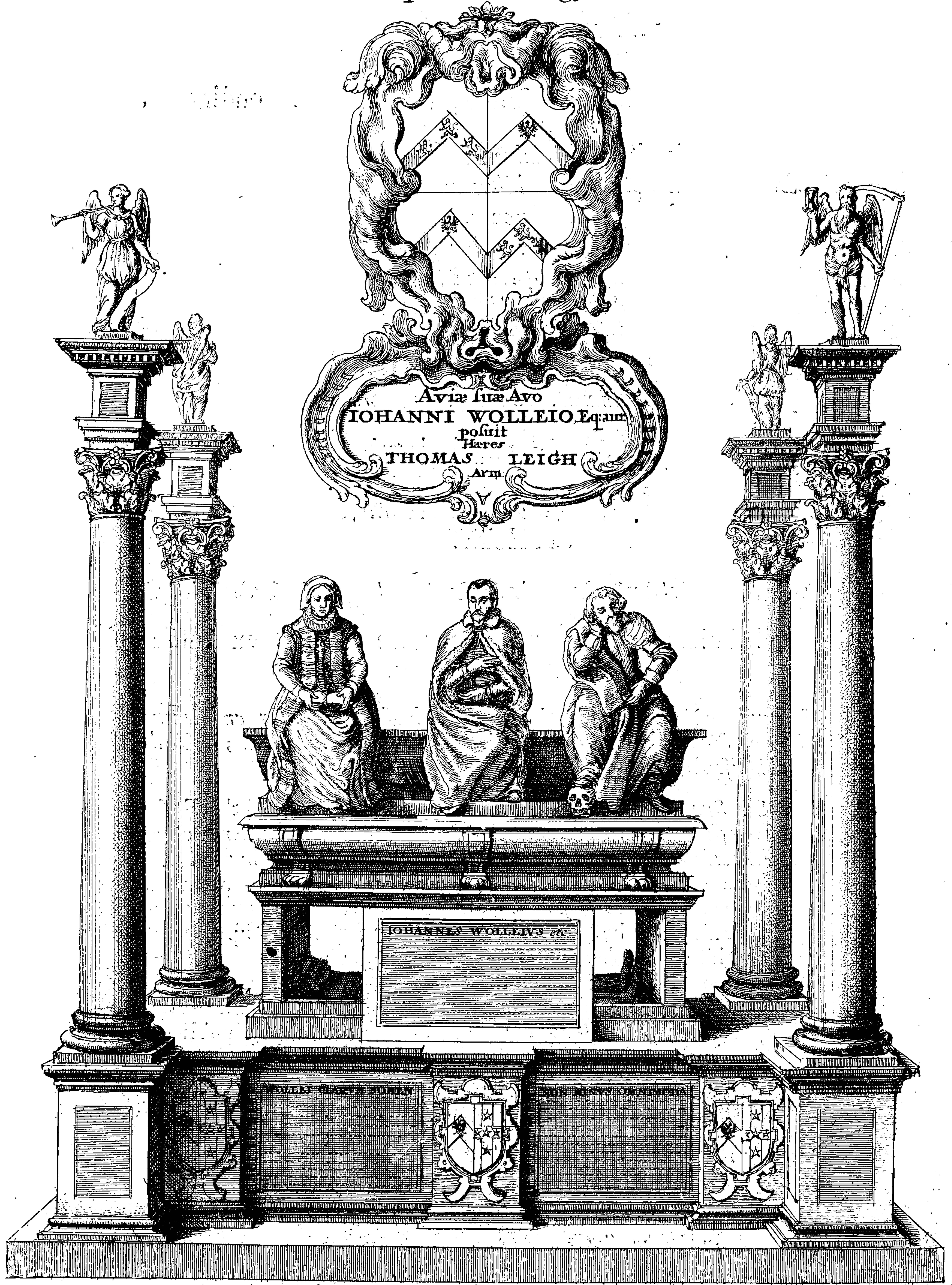
This Sr. Symon Baskerville (being of the ancient Family of the Baskervilles in Herefordshire) had his education in learning, in Exeter College, in the University of Oxford, where he had his foundation in the knowledge of the Arts, and became so eminent for his excellent parts, and quickness in arguing, that, upon the first coming of K. James to see that flourishing University, he was chosen, as a prime person, to dispute before him in the Philosophy Act, which he performed with great applause of his Majesty; who was not only there as an Hearer, but as an accurate Judge: After this he had the honour to be one of the Proctors of that University, which gave him farther occasion of shewing himself publickly: and, having laid his grounds in natural Philosophy, he went on happily in the study of Physick; according to the known method of *ubi desinit Philosophus, ibi incipit medicus*. He was made Doctor in his faculty by the University, Knighted by K. Charles, famous for his skill in Anatomy, and happy in his practice.

*In Capella S. Georgii, ex parte Boreali novi operis.*

Orate pro animabus Johannis de Boys in Comitatu Essexiæ armigeri, Nicolai Rixhill armigeri, & Dominiæ Isabellæ quondam uxoris eorum; quæ Isabella obiit xxviii. Julii anno Domini MCCCXLIII. quorum animabus propitiatur altissimus.

Super

TVMVLVS IOHANNIS WOLLEY EQ: AVR:  
In Capella S. Georgy



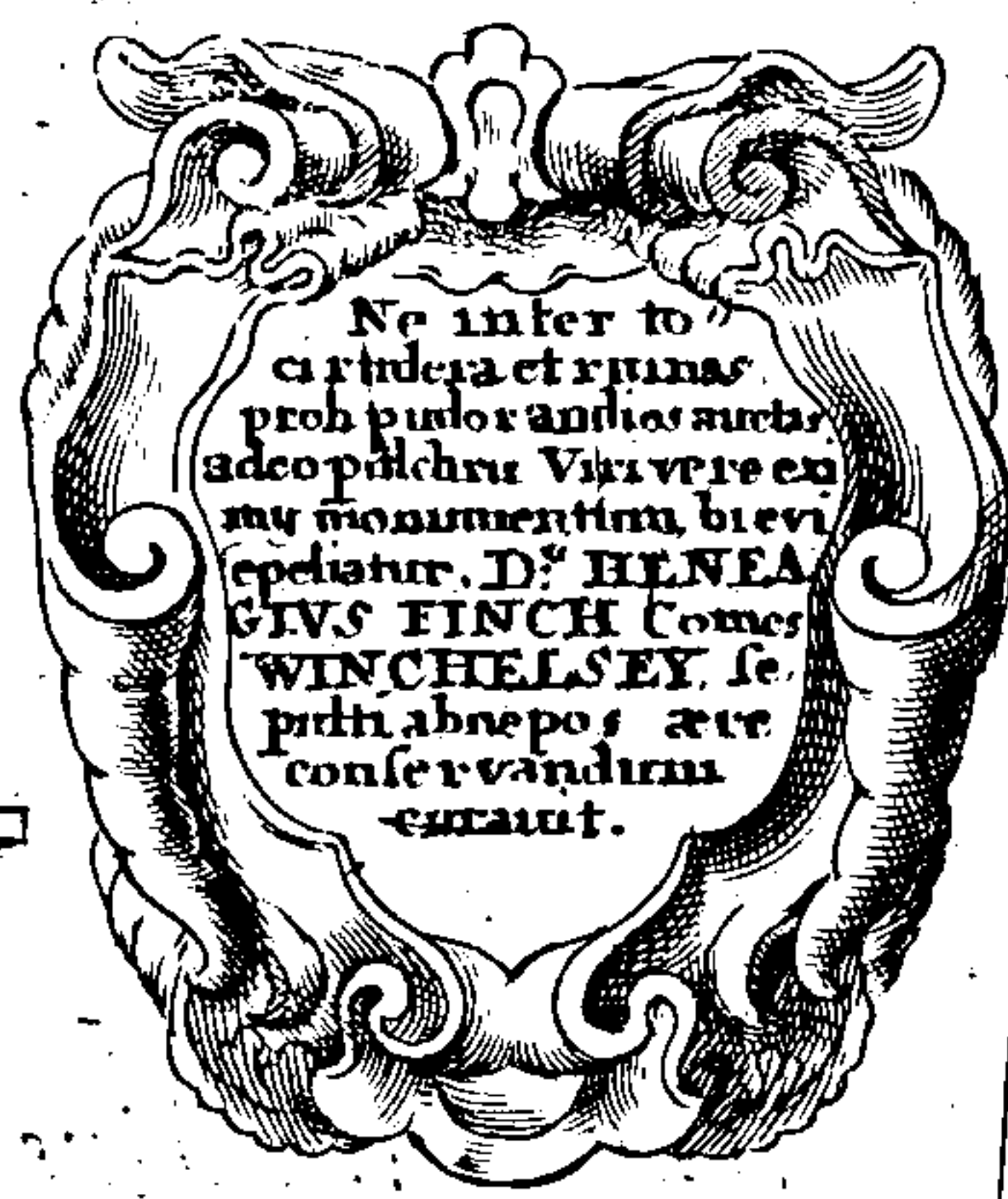
Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

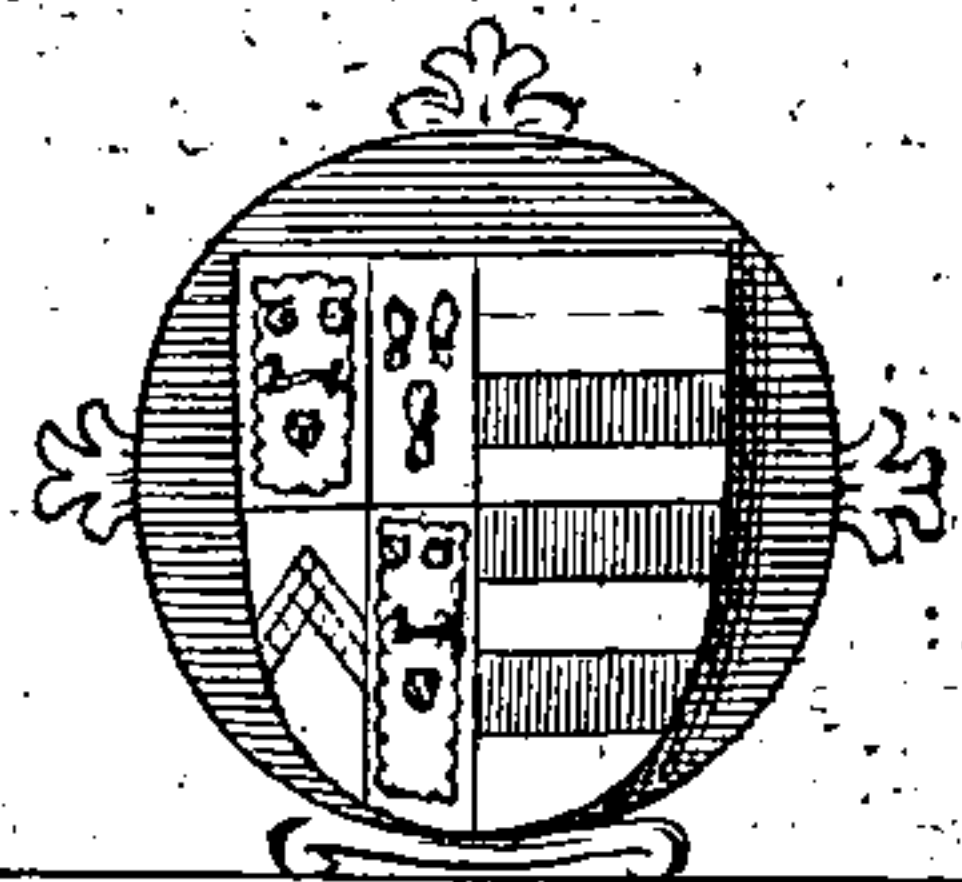
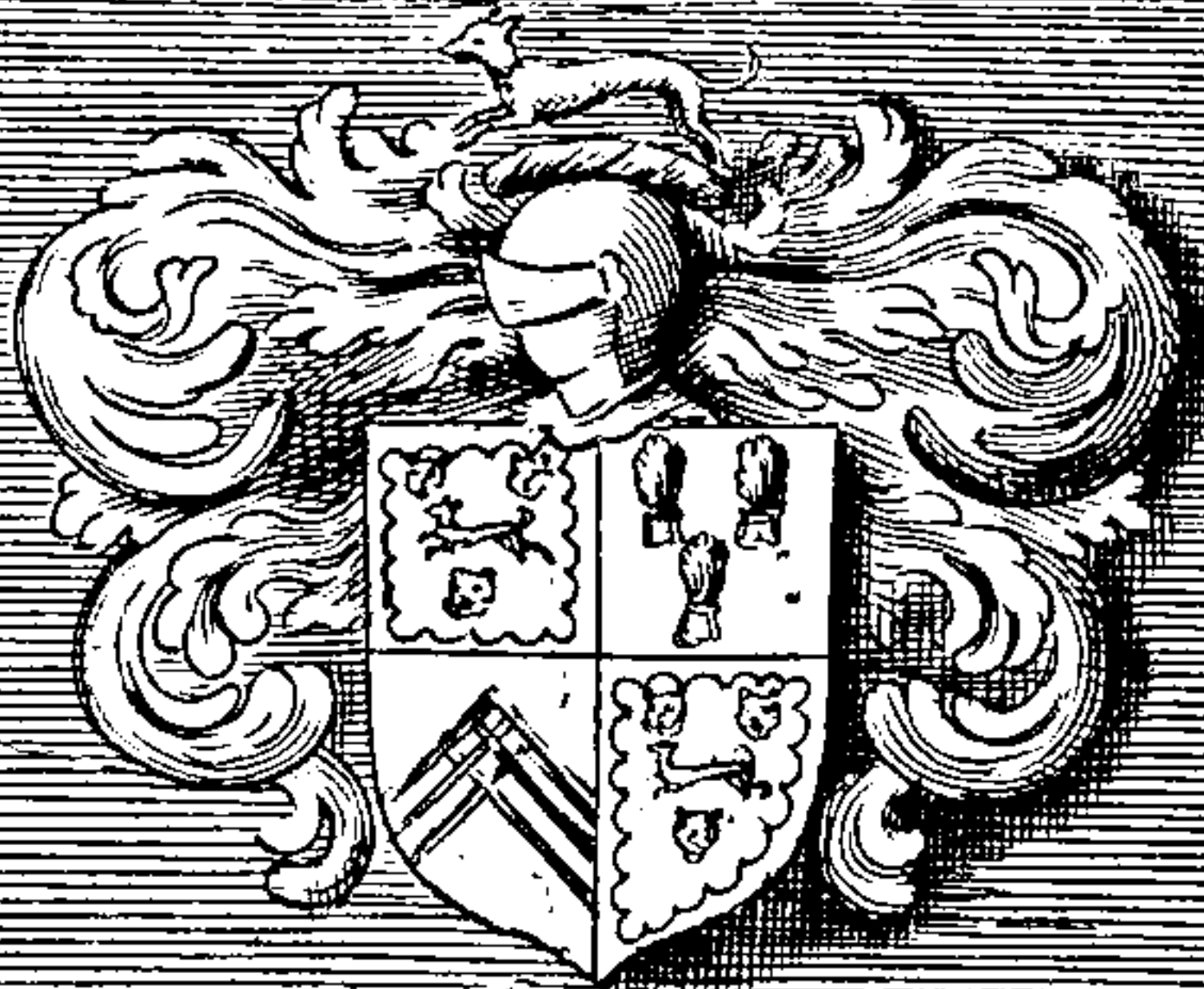
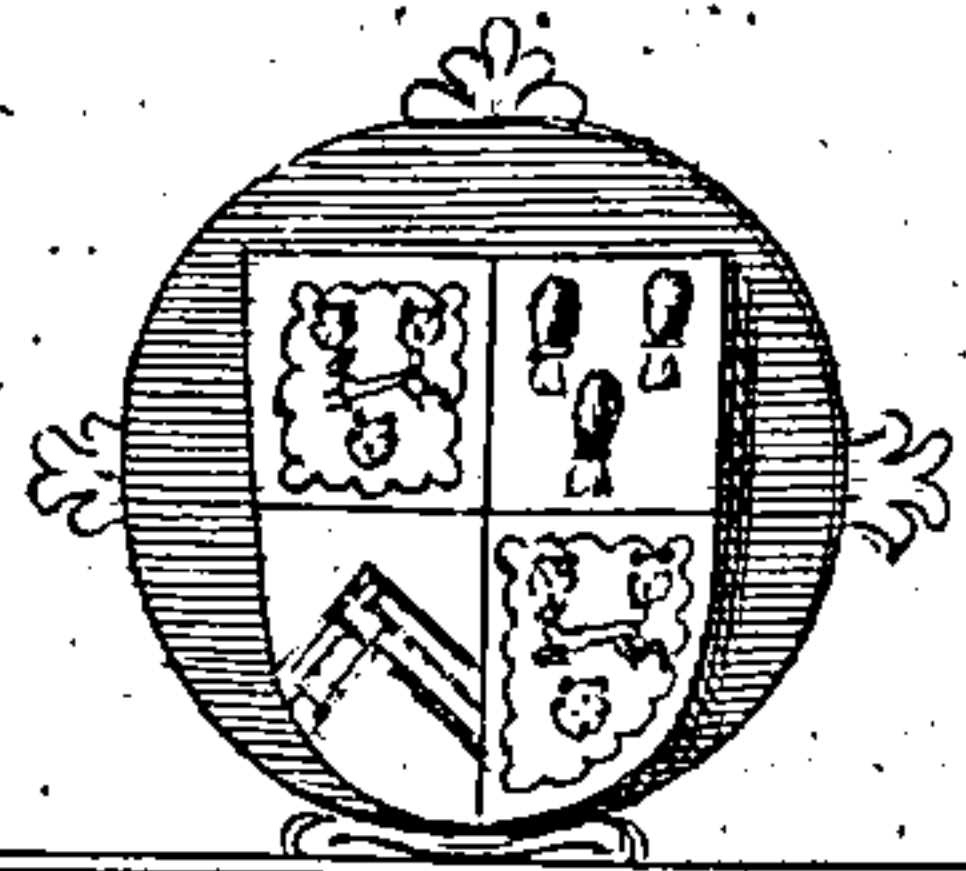
Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

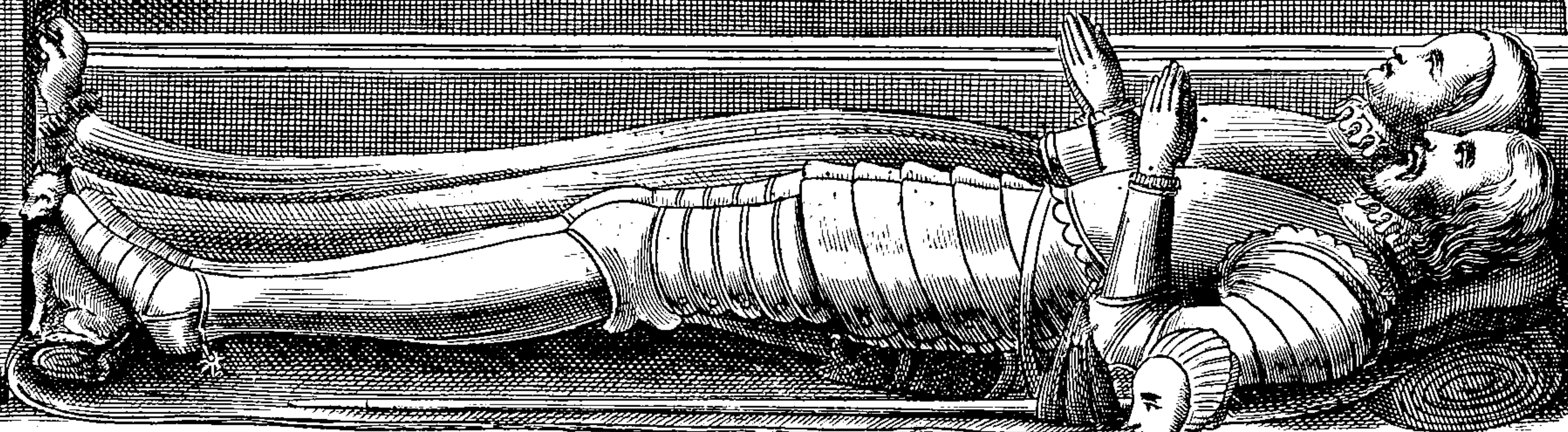
\*Fair usage policy applies



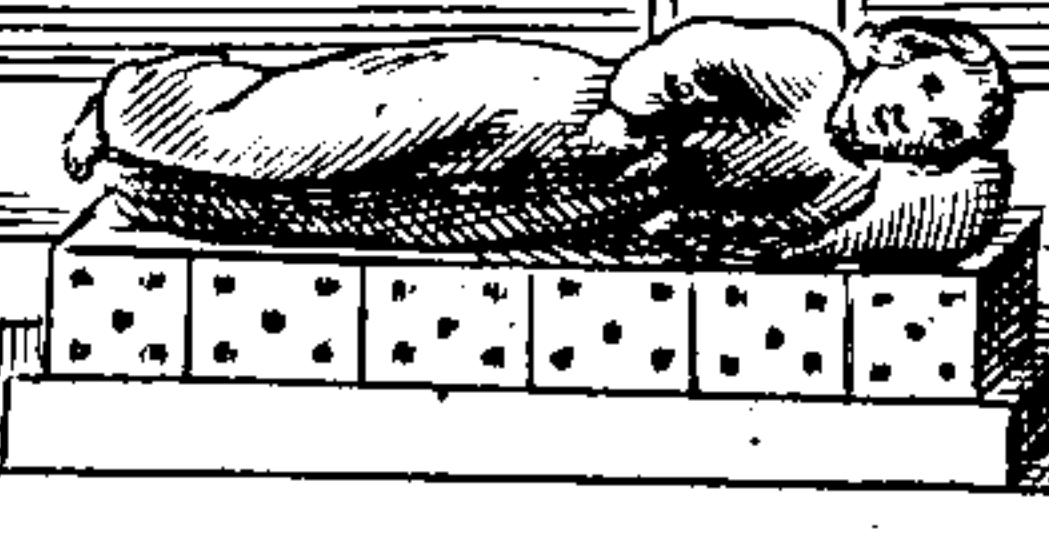
No inter to  
ca rindea et rinas  
prob puto r antio r  
adco pliciu Vixit re en  
my monumentum biev  
epidistur. D<sup>s</sup> HENEA  
GIVS FINCH Comes  
WINCHELSEY. se  
pudi abnepos ate  
conferandam  
curant.



THOMAS HENLAGI ECVLES AVRATVS EX ANTIQVA  
HENAGIORVM FAMILIA IN COMITATV LINCOLNIENSIV  
ORIVNDVS. INGENII S PLENDORE NOBVM ELLEGAN  
ORATIONIS FACILITATE ET OPTIMIS STVDIIS ORNATVS  
CABERA REGIAE THESAVRARIVS PROCAMERARIVS  
DYCATVS LANCASTRIE CANCELLARIVS ET AB INTVS  
CONCILIVS ELIZABETHE REGINE CVI PRIVATAE ET  
FRINCIE FIDE ET FAMA INTEGRA MAXIMS NEGOTIIS  
SPECTATVS SVBNA CVI GRATIA ANNIS 38 IMPLERVIT  
HIO SECVNDVM CHRISTI ADVENTVM IN PACI  
EXPECTAT.



VNA CVM ANNA VIVRE CHARISSIMA  
ET ELIA NICOLAIO DITTELIVITIS AVRATI  
EX IGANGVLLIA THOME BARONIS BARR  
LEX FORGINA LECTISSIMA SANCLEFORIS  
MORIBVS ET A LECTISSIMO AD HONORE VIRA  
ELIZABETHE REGINE PRVDILECTA  
PAMVLA QVAE HIC VNICA VILIOVRE  
FRONA DILANTA FRVREPTVS ET VNICA  
LINDA FILIA HENRICE ET ELIZABETHE  
MOELO FINCH DVITVS AVRATO ENVSSE  
ORIT HIC 7 OCTOBRE ANNO DNE 1594  
TRAVIT ILLA NOVEM ANNO DNE 1604  
OPTIMO ET CHARISIMO PARENTI  
ELIZABETHA FINCH FILIA NEPTAVI  
HOC POSUIT



Super Tumulum Thomæ Heneage Equitis aurati, in Capella gloriosæ Virginis Mariæ.

Thomas Heneage Eques auratus, ex antiqua Heneagiorum familia, in Comitatu Lincolnensi oriundus; Ingenii splendore, morum elegantia, orationis facultate, & optimis studiis ornatissimus, Cameræ Regiæ Thesaurarius, Procamerarius, Ducatus Lancastriæ Cancellarius, & ab intimis Conciliis Elizabethæ Reginæ, cui privata & principi, fide & famâ integrâ maximis negotiis spectatus, summâ cum gratiâ annis 38. inser-vivit, hic, secundum Christi adventum in pace expectat; Una cum Anna uxore charissima, filia Nicolai Points Equitis aurati, ex Joanna filia Thomæ Baronis Berkley, fœmina lectissima, sanctissimis moribus, & à teneris ad mortem usq; Elizabethæ Reginæ, prædilecta famula: Quæ illi unicum filiolum infantia præreptum, ex unicâ enixâ filiam heredem Elizabetham, Moylo Finch equiti aurato enuptam.

Obiit ille 17. Octobris, Anno Domini 1594.

Prævit illa Novemb. Anno Domini 1592.

Optimis & Charissimis parentibus, Elizabetha Finch mæstissima hoc posuit.



Super tabulam pensilem in dicta Capella, in memoriam Thomæ Baskerville Equitis aurati, Auxiliariorum militum ab Elizabethâ Regina Regi Franciæ in Picardiam missorum, ductoris præcipui, & ibi defuncti A<sup>o</sup> D. 1597.

These are the glories of a worthy praise,  
Which (noble Baskerville) here now are read  
In honour of thy life and latter day's  
To number thee among the blessed dead,  
A pure regard to thy immortall part,  
A spotless mind, a body prone to pain,  
A giving hand, and an unvanquisht heart,  
And all these virtues void of all disdain,  
And all these virtues, yet not so unknown,  
But Netherlands, Seas, India's, Spain and France  
Can witness that these honours were thine own,  
Which they reserve thy merit to advance,  
That valour should not perish void of fame,  
Nor noble Deeds, but leave a noble Name.

Super aliam Tabulam ligneam (magis Orientem versus) in memoriam Philippici Sidneii Eq. aur.

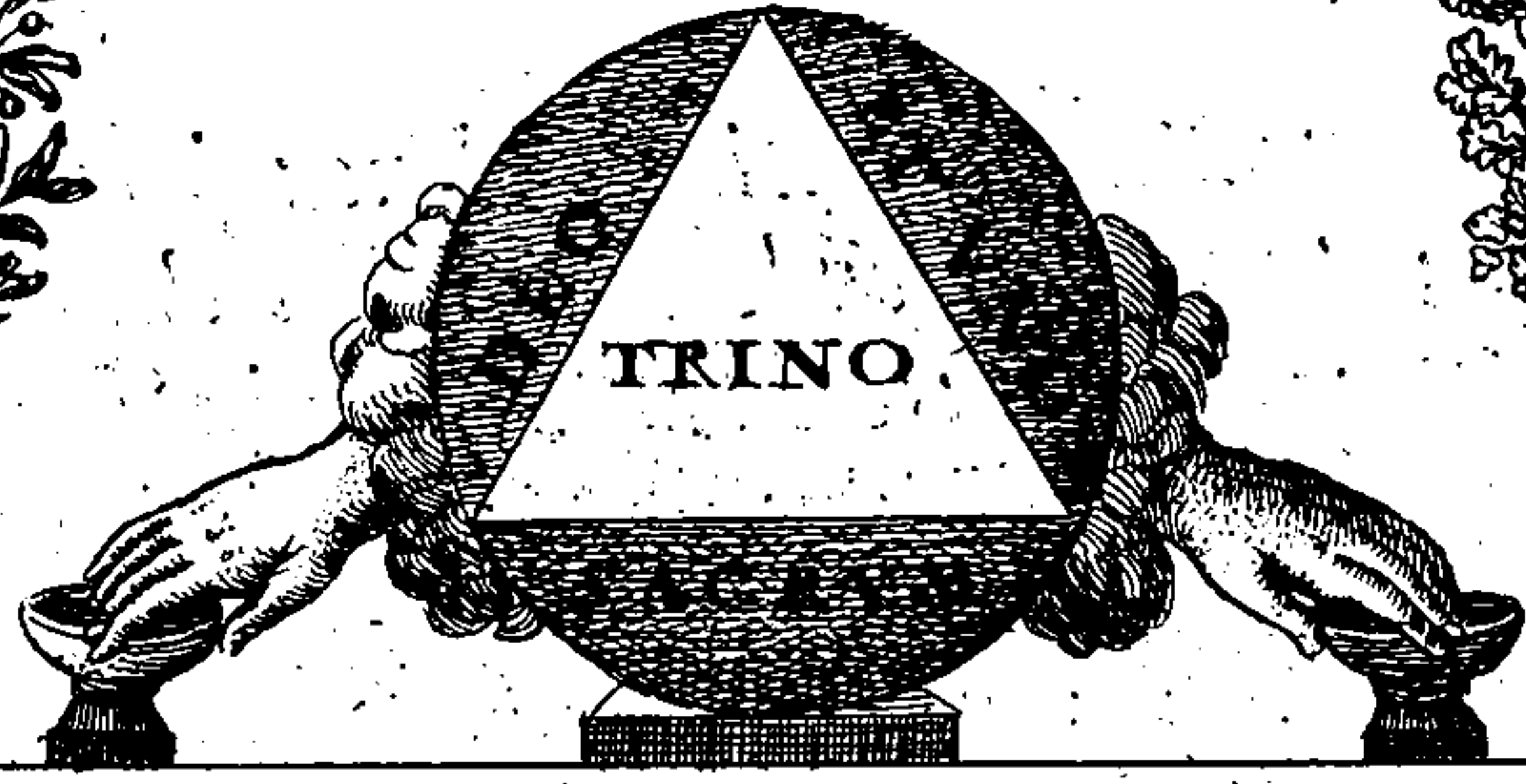
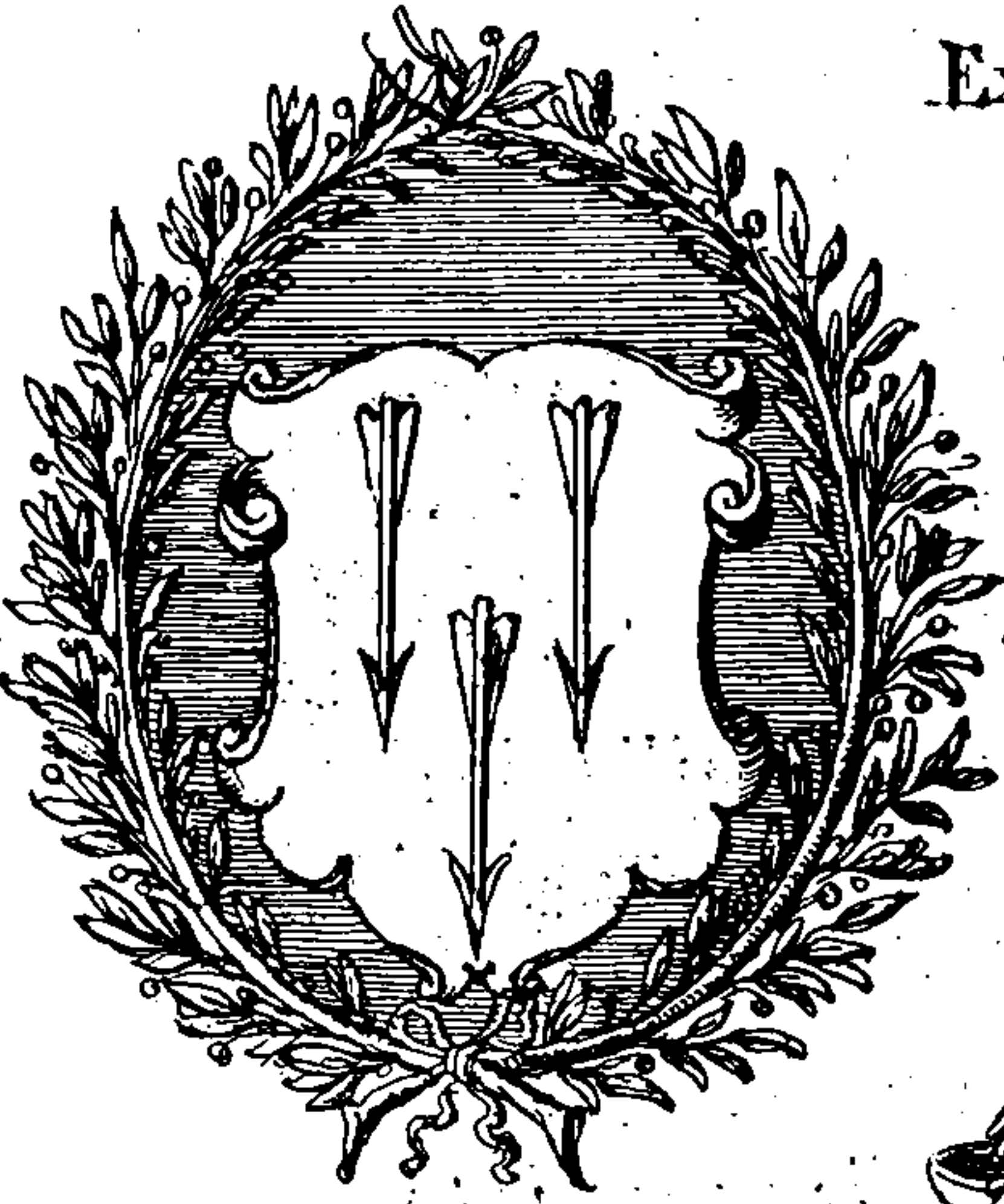
England, Netherlands, the Heavens and the Arts,  
The Souldiers and the World, have made six parts  
Of noble Sidney; for none will suppose  
That a small heape of stones can Sidney enclose,  
His Bodie hath England, for she it bred,  
Netherlands his Blood in her defence shed,  
The Heavens have his Soule, the Arts have his Fame,  
All Souldiers the grief, the World his good Name.



Ex aquilonali latere Ecclesia  
ab Orientali parte Chori.

ALEXANDRI NOELLI,  
Ecclesia Paulina. Decani,  
Monumentum

SIMON  
ARCHER,  
Tanworthensis  
in agro Warw:  
Eq: aur: pro sua  
in opus tam lauda-  
bile propensa vo-  
luptate sumptibus  
ad coelaturam  
erogavit.



PERFECTA

SANTIMONIA

IUSTITIA

CHRISTVS

GRATIA

PERFECTA

SANTIMONIA

IUSTITIA

FIDES

PIETAS

Quam speciosa vestigia  
Euangelizantium patrem.  
Exul qua amittit primo flore Nowellus,  
Rebre Centeno reperit aucta redax,  
Dat Christus, reddit danti longa vias honores  
Reddenti aternos gratia danti habet.  
Præco, Auctory condas, Christo colit ampliat ornat  
Vocæ libris opibus, Sabbathis, Templo, Scholas,  
Deus, medals, omnis Christi expirant melius,  
Sic oritur, floret, demoriturq; Deo.  
Sedit B.E.F. & Ecclesie E.M. 42, Nonagenarius cum  
Nec animi nec corporis oculi Caligarent  
Obijt Anno Domi. 1601. Feb. 13.

Alexandro Nowello Lancastrensi, prisca Nowellorum gente  
orundo, Theologicæ Doctore, sedis S. Pauli Decano, ad exemplum hospi-  
tali, Rob. Nowelli cuius hic tum sum, miscentur cineres fratris, & opumque  
sibi iure Testamentarij cesserunt diribitori pietatissimo Mariani tempore  
propter Christi exultanti: Reducunt iure Religionis, contra Anglo-papistas duobus  
libris assessorij primæ & ultimæ Quadragesimalis Concionis per annos xxx. P.M.  
continuos ad S. Elizabetham summa libertate Præconi Scholæ Middletoniæ pa-  
trois Collegij Aqueusii Oxoniæ, ubi ab anno ætatis 17 annos 17 studuit 17 studio,  
17 et 200 libris annuis opem & impensis suis ampliat Præsidi Scholæ Paulina  
plurimorum Honorum auctori, pietatis frequentissimæ Concionis, & tripli-  
ci Gledulmo propagatori qui publica in se utriusq; Academia & Ecclesiæ  
exercitum testimonium atq; æternorum Principum Edwardi 6 & Elizabethæ  
iudicium procerum prouocauit. Superum literarum præcipue nutritori  
Afflictorum morbis corporis vel animi consolatori. Hoc Sepulchrum ob  
munificentiam & merita erga Tempus et optimum satum Ecclesiæ  
suz ab eo perungili administratè redditum. Exec. O. D. S. M.  
posit.

v. Dalton's Angler edit. 1784. p. 38.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page



# HISTORY

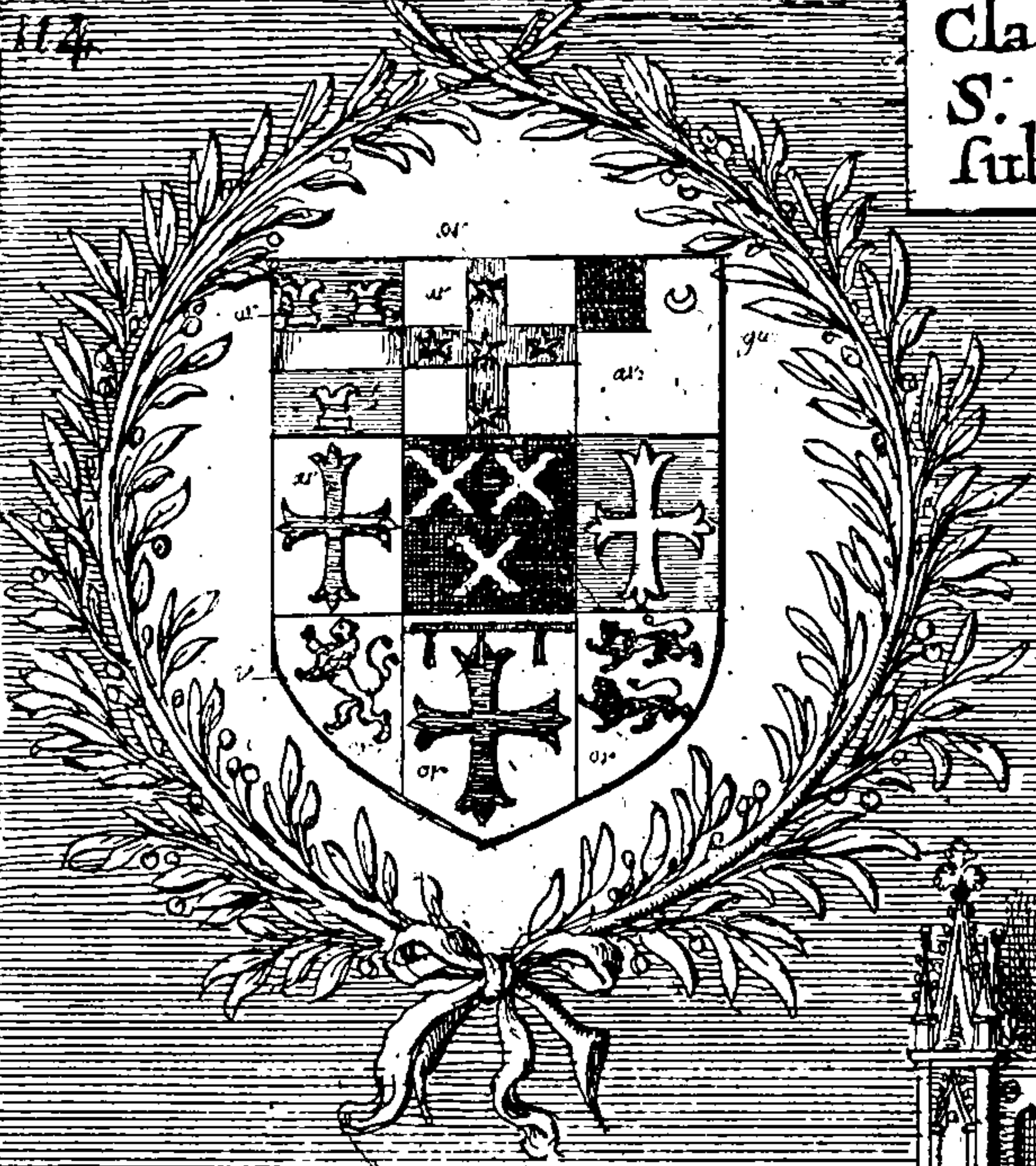
Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

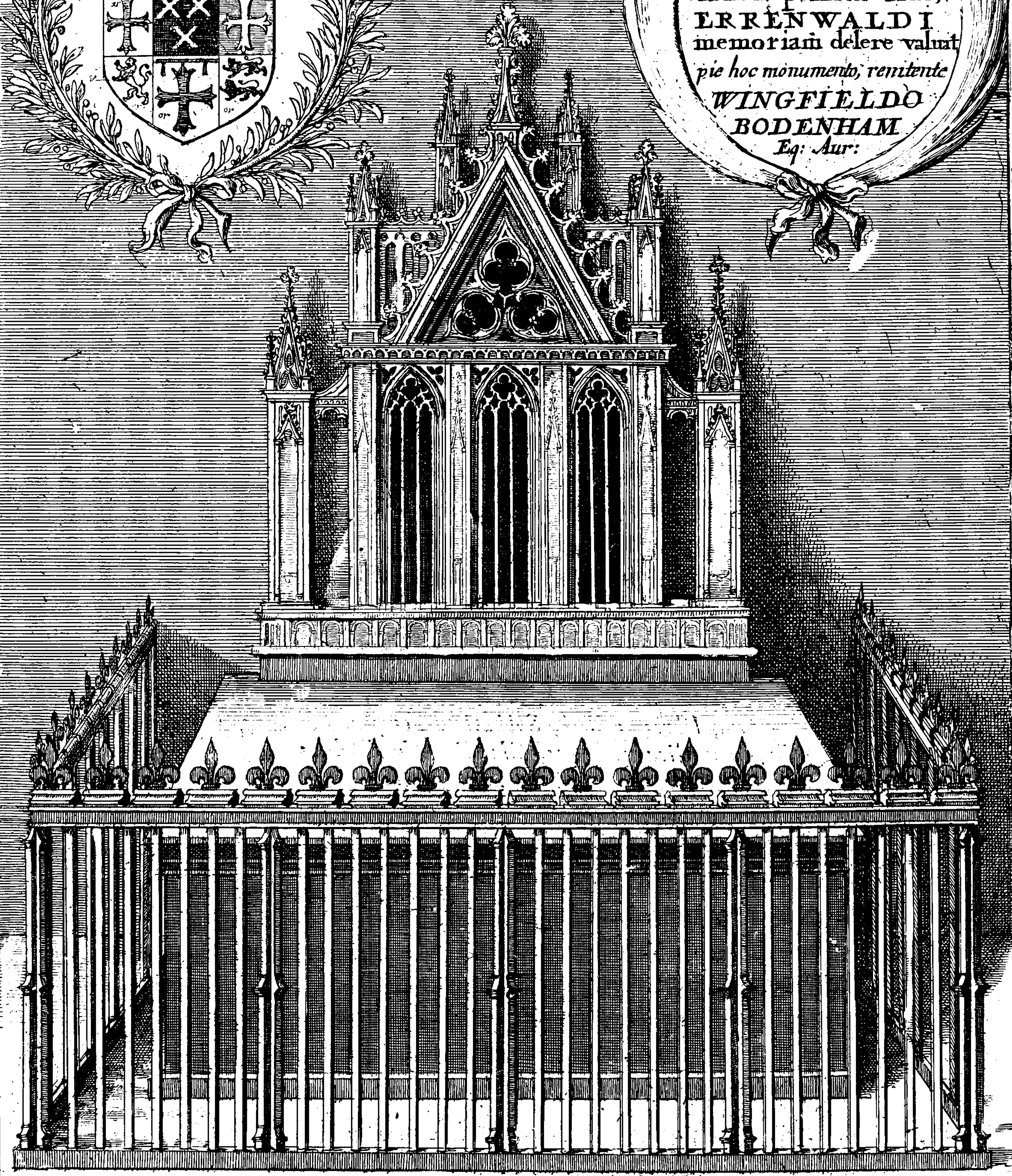
**Continue**

\*Fair usage policy applies

Clausura circa Altare  
S. ERKENWALDI,  
sub feretro ejusdem.



Non mille  
annorum series,  
non flamma vorax  
bis frustra conata, non  
popularium rabies, ex-  
stincta penitus fide,  
**ERKENWALDI**  
in memoriam delere valuit  
*pie hoc monumento, remittente*  
**WINGFIELDO**  
**BODENHAM**  
*Eq: Aur:*



*Adbuc in Capella beatæ Mariæ, super Tabulam pensilem.* p. 22, c.

Hoc in loco requiescit in domino Erkenwaldus, tertius, post Anglo-Saxonum in Britannia ingressum, Episcopus Londinensis, cujus in Episcopatu & ante Episcopatum vita & conversatio fuit sanctissima; ex nobili prosapia oriundus: Offæ Orientalium Saxonum Regis, erat filius, ad fidem Christianam à Mellito primo Londinensi Episcopo anno Domini DCXLII. conversus. Is, priusquam Episcopus factus esset, duo præclara construxit Monasteria, sumptibus suis, de bonis quæ jure hæreditario sibi obvenierunt; unum sibi in finibus Australium Saxonum, loco qui *Certsey* vocatur, alterum Edelburgæ sorori suæ, fœminæ laudatissimæ, ad *Berching* in ditioe Orientalium Saxonum.

In Episcopatum verò anno salutis DCLXXV. à Theodoro Dorobernensium, sive Cantuariæ Archiepiscopo, sacratus est: Sebbam Orientalium Saxonum Regem, ad Christi fidem convertit, & salutari Baptismatis unda, suis manibus perfudit; qui statim mundo renunciens, se totum Deo addixit, & in hac ipsa Ecclesia, archa marmorea (quæ ad nostra usq; tempora permanet) sepultus est. Idem Erconwaldus celeberrimum hoc S. Pauli Templum novis ædificiis auxit, proventibus locupletavit, & eidem immunitates nonnullas à Regibus impetravit: Tandem, circiter annum Domini DCLXXXV. spiritum Deo reddidit, postquam annis undecim in Pontificatu sedisset, & magnifico sepulchro hic conditus est, quod nostra memoria, circiter annum Domini MDXXXII. hoc loco visebatur.

The original monument  
 of Erkenwald  
 Bishop of London  
 was destroyed  
 in the year  
 1538  
 and the  
 present  
 monument  
 was erected  
 in the year  
 1673  
 by  
 Sir  
 Christopher  
 Wren  
 Bart.  
 1  
 2  
 3  
 4





Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies







**H**AVING now done with the main Fabrick of this sometime glorious Cathedral; I come to that famous Vault, situate under Part of the Quire, and the Structure Eastward thereof; wherein are three Ranks of large and massy Pillars, as the Ground-Plot, and inward Prospect thereof, on the last Pages exhibited, do shew.

*Saint Faith's Church, under the Quire of Paul's.*

This, being a Parish-Church, dedicated to the Honour of Saint Faith, the Virgin, was heretofore called *Ecclesia S. Fidis, in Cryptis* (or in the Crowds, according to the vulgar Expression :) But thereof, farther than the Ornaments anciently belonging to it, of which a particular Inventory is to be seen in an ancient Parchment-Roll, remaining in the Custody of the Dean and Chapter of S. Paul's, I have no more to take notice, than the *Chantries* and *Monumental Inscriptions*.

*ablt O e T*

Of these *Chantries*, the first was founded<sup>a</sup> in 23 E. 3. by the Dean and Chapter of Paul's, upon their reception of a sum of Money from the Executors of *William de Everdon*, heretofore Dean of that Church, for two Chaplains, to celebrate Divine Service daily at the Altar of Saint *Radegund*, before which his Body lay interred, for the Soul of the said *William*; as also for the Soul of *Ralph de Doungeon*; the Revenue of which, being afterwards deemed too little for the support of them both, they were reduced into one.

*a Certif. de Cantar. f. 20 b.*

The next was the *Chantry* of *Alan de Hothom*; who, by his Testament, bearing Date in 25 E. 3. bequeathed all his Lands, lying within the City of London, to find two Priests to celebrate for his Soul; and for the Souls of his Parents and Benefactors, and all the faithful deceased, at the Altar of Saint *Sebastain* the Martyr, where his Body was buried; each Priest to receive for his Salary C<sup>s</sup>. Yearly.

*b Ex autog. penes pref. D. & Cap.*

The third was a *Chantry*, founded<sup>c</sup> in 17 H. 7. for one Priest to perform Divine Service in a certain Chapel within this *Undercroft*, in which the Body of *William Say* Doctor of Divinity and Dean of this Church lay interred, for the Soul of the said *William*; as also for the good Estate of Sir *William Say* Knight, *Henry* Earl of *Essex*, and *Mary* his Wife, *William Blount* Lord *Mountjoy* and *Elizabeth* his Wife, during their Lives in this World; and for their Souls after their Departures hence. And moreover for the Souls of Sir *John Say* Knight, and *Elizabeth* his Wife, Father and Mother of the said Sir *William Say*; and for the Souls of *John* and *Edward*, Sons of the said *William*; as also of *Thomas*, *Leonard*, *Anne*, *Elizabeth*, *Katharine* and *Mary*, Children of the said Sir *John* and *Elizabeth*: And for the Soul of *Robert Shirbourne* then Deane of this Cathedral, and the Souls of all the faithful

*c Ibid.*



Deceas'd. There being also an Allowance for the keeping of the Anniversary of the said *William Say*, on the *xxiii<sup>d</sup>* Day of *November*, for ever.

d Certif. de Cantuar. f. 13.

The fourth and last, was founded<sup>d</sup> in 18 *H. 8.* by *William Vale*, Citizen and Cutler of *London*, who by his Testament gave divers Messuages, for the Maintenance of a Priest to celebrate and pray for the Soul of the said *William Say*, in the before-specified Chapel for ever.

The Gilds.

Besides these *Chantries*, there were two *Gilds* within the Precinct of this Undercroft, the one of *Saint Anne* founded in *Anno MCCCLXXI.* (45 *E. 3.*) *John de Appilby* being then Dean of *Paul's*; of whom and the Chapter, the Warden and Fraternity thereof obtained License of Ingress and Egress into a certain Chapel here, at fitting Hours; and to have Keys of the same; as also Liberty to bring in any Pictures, or Images, Books, Chalice, &c. in Honour of *Saint Anne*, for the Ornament of that Chapel.

Jesus Chapel.

The other *Gild* was in that Part of the said Undercroft Eastwards; which being dedicated to our Blessed Saviour, was called *Jesus Chapel*, and severed from the Parish Church of *Saint Faith*; and so continued<sup>e</sup> till after the Dissolution of the said *Gild*; *scil. An. MDLI.* but then was laid open to the Church, for the better Enlargement thereof. Which said *Gild* was founded<sup>f</sup> in 37 *H. 6.* to the Honour of *Jesus*; and consisted of a Rector, two Wardens, and divers other Men and Women.

e Stow's Survey, p. 355. a.

f Pat. 37. H. 6. p. m. 6.

<sup>p. 127.</sup> In this Chapel was buried the Lady *Margaret* Countess of *Shrewsbury*, eldest Daughter to *Richard Beauchamp* Earl of *Warwick*, whose Epitaph, till of later Time, extant on a Pillar there, I have inserted with the rest, which were in this Undercroft.

g Wattis q. 33.

Whether there hath heretofore been a Tomb over the Grave of this Noble Lady, I cannot certainly affirm: But sure I am, that one *John Wenlok* (a Person who had some special relation to her) in his Testament, <sup>g</sup> bearing date *ult. Octobris, an. 1477.* (17 *Edw. 4.*) hath these Words ----- Item, I wolle that there be spende upon a Tombe over my Ladie of *Shrewsbury*, there as she is buried, afore *Jesus*, if therefore License may be had of the Dean and Chapter, *C. l.* And if no License can be had; then the said *C. l.* to be employed there as myne Executors can think most for the Welfare of my Soul. Item, for the Execution and Performing of this my last Wille, wele and truly to be done, I ordayne and make myne Executors, my Maistre *Sir Humfry Talbot*, Maistre *Thomas Winterborne*, Deane of *Pauls*, &c.

h Vox q. 20.

Which said *Sir Humfry Talbot* (who was a Younger Son to this Countess) by his Testament<sup>h</sup> dated 18 *Feb. anno 1492.* (8 *H. 7.*) thus directeth----- Also I wille, that there be a Stone put on the Pillar byfore the Grave of my Lady my moder, in *Powlis*, of her Portraiture, and of her Armes, according to the Wille of *John Wenlock*.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



# The HISTORY of

Whose leeke on earthe, for his degree,  
He never looks alive to see.

Obiit *xxi.* November 1567.

Adhuc in eadem ala.

Archilevita Dei rabi Abnus alme Johannes,  
Huc Dorobernensis civis adesto, veni.  
Oxonia Merton meritis conscendit honores,  
Verba Dei docuit, prædicat ore, manu.  
Anglorum Regina potens, tibi Cancellarius, iste  
Affuit officio dignus & aptus homo.  
Suscipe, terra, tuo corpus de corpore sumptum;  
Spiritus alta petat, nil leti jura nocebant.

Adhuc in eadem ala, versus orientem.

..... ac Prebendarii Prebende de Wroteham in Christo Ecclesia  
..... Ecclesia Cathedrali de Lichfeld: qui obiit vicesimo octavo  
mensis Maii, anno Domini Millesimo.....

Ecce Sacerdos eram, jam factus vile cadaver,  
Et citò pulvis erit, quæso memento mei.  
Siste gradum, qui me teris hic, & funde precatus,  
Me Deus ut levet hinc, ducat ad usque polum.

Adhuc in eadem ala.

Loe Thomas Minde, Esquier by berth, doth under tumed lie,  
To shew that men by natures law are borne to lyve and dye.  
In Shropshire, at the Mynd towne, the tyme we here prefixe,  
And dyed the seventh of February, in Anno seventie sixe.  
Threescore and seaven yeeres he saw; though bodie lye in tombe,  
His soule immortal lives in Heaven, by Goddes eternal dome.

Natus octavo mensis Julii 1510.

Obiit septimo Februarii 1576.

Adhuc in præfata ala.

Here under thys stone restithe yn the mercy of God, the body of Master  
Thomas Dockwray, Notary; late one of the Proctours of the Arches; Cyt-  
zen and Stacyoner of London. And Anne hys Wyffe; whyche Thomas de-  
ceased the *xxiii.* day of June, Anno MCCCCCLIX. And the sayd Anne de-  
cessyd the . . . . . day of . . . . . whose dethe have you in remembrance,  
calling to God for Mercy.

In

Ms. B. 1. 1.

In orientali parte hujus Ecclesiæ.

Here buried ys Elizabeth, of honour wörthy Dame,  
 Her husband erst Lord Shandoys was, her sonne hath now like name.  
 Her Father was of Wilton Lord, a Grey of puissant fame,  
 Here Brother left with us behinde, now Lord is of the same.  
 Her vertuous lyfe yet still doth live, her honour shall remaine,  
 Her corps, though it be growne to dust, her soule the heavens containe.

Quæ obiit 29. die Decembris, Anno Domini 1559.



In secunda ala.

William Babbam and Ales Dutton hys wyef.  
 Anno Domini 1577.

See here the certeine end of every mortall one,  
 Beholde to daye alive, to morrow deade and gone:  
 Lyve well, so endless lyfe, by death ye shall obtayne,  
 Naught lose the good by deathe, sythe lyfe thereby they gayne.



Adhuc in eadem ala.

Of your charitie pray for the soules of Roger Huntte, late Procurator of the  
 Arches, and Registre of the pryncipall Cowrte of th' ammyraltie of England  
 and Joyce hys wyse: whyche Roger dyde the second day of December, in the  
 year of our Lord God M.V. and LVIII. on whose soule and all chrysten-soules  
 Jesus have mercy.



Adhuc in præfata ala.

Orate pro anima Alicia Johnsonæ, uxoris Roberti Johnsoni, procuratoris  
 generalis Curia Cantuariensis, & reverendi patris Edmundi Boneri, Londo-  
 nensis Episcopi, Registrarii principalis: quæ obiit Anno Domini 1556. 16.  
 Kal. Maii, & annis reg. . . . . Phil. & Mariae, . . . . . Francia, Neapolis, Hie-  
 rusalem, & Hibernia, fidei defensorum; principum Hispaniarum & Siciliae,  
 Archiducum Austriae, Ducum Mediolani, Burgundia & Brabantia; comitum  
 Habsburgi, Flandria & Tirolis, secundo & tertio.

Of your Charite pray for the sowlys of Robert Johnson, late one of  
 the Proctors of the Arches, and Alyce hys wyf, who lyeth bothe buried  
 under this stone: which Robert endyd this lyfe the xx. day of November,  
 Anno Domini 1558. And the said Alyce endyd hir lyfe the xvi. day of  
 April, 1555. On whose sowles and alle Chrysten sowllis, our Lord have  
 mercy.

## The HISTORY of

In australi ala.

*Hic homo Catholicus Willielmus West tumulatur,  
Pauli canonicus minor, Ecclesie, vocitatur;  
Qui fuerat Cardinalis, bonus atque sodalis  
M. sexageno quater & C. ter duo pleno,  
Augusti denoque die ruit ille sereno.*

In eadem ala.

*Willielmi Lyly servus Christique minister,  
Hic locus est illi, fuit artibus ipse Magister.  
M. Domini C. quater, semel L. ter & V. lege, frater,  
X. bis cum quinis, in Adar Marcio est bonus sibi finis;  
Cœlica facta via, sit ei precor alma Maria.*

Adhuc in eadem ala.

*Perpetuis annis memores estote Johannis  
Good, Succentoris; Cardinalisque minoris  
Canonici, cujus ope nomen dulce Jhesu jus  
Hic habet, & colitur, per & hunc Plemosyna scitur  
Distribui; Tutor fuit & puerisque; Minorum  
Collegii Custos, dum vixit, Canonicorum:  
Hinc migrat M. C. quater L. Xque Decembris: æterna  
Virgo Dei mater præstet sibi regna superna.*

Adhuc in eadem ala.

*Marmore subtegitur John Brewster, & hic sepelitur,  
Quondam Canonicus minor, Ecclesie fuit hujus,  
Perfectus siquidem, necnon Succentor ibidem;  
Sancti Rectör ita Benedicti tunc apud Hudam.  
M. C. quater pleno, moritur, ter vintque noveno  
Virginis & festo S. Teclæ memor esto.  
Qui facis hic stamen, metra perlege, funde precamen,  
Ut tibi salvamen sit Salvator Jhesus, Amen.*

Adhuc in eadem ala.

*Here lyeth buried the body of Margaret Robinson, the Wif of Christopher  
Robinson, one of the Proctors of the Arches; who decessed the first of May,  
Anno 1560. On whose soules and all Chrysten soules, Jhesu have mercy.*

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

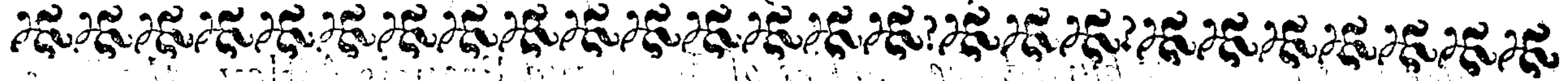
[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



Also Bonham Norton of Church-Stretton, in the County of Salop, Esquier, Stationer and sometimes Alderman of this City; Son of the aforesaid William, died April 5. anno 1635. aged 70 Years. He had Issue by Jane, Daughter of Thomas Owen Esquier; one of the Judges of the Common Pleas, nine Sons and four Daughters: Whereof three Sons were here buried; Thomas and George unmarried; and Arthur, who married the onely Childe of George Norton of Abbots Leigh, in the County of Somerset Esquier; and having by her Issue two Sons, dyed October the 28. anno 1635. aged 38 Years.

Jane Norton, the said Widow of Bonham aforesaid, caused this Monument to be erected neer the Sepulchers of the Deceased.



Super aliam Tabulam ibidem.

Neer unto this Monument, in a Vault, lieth buried the Body of Robert Freeman Esquier, Citizen and Letherseller of London; who had to Wife Elizabeth, Daughter of Richard Ironside, of London, Letherseller; who lyeth buried neer unto him: By whom he had Issue four Sons; Richard, Samuel, John, and Samuel; and three Daughters, Elizabeth, Sarah, and Rebecca. He had also to Wife Joane the Daughter of John Johnson, of Bow, Gentleman; who survived him. He departed this Life on the xxviii. of December 1643. in hopes of a blessed Resurrection; to whose Memory his eldest Son and Heir, Richard Freeman, hath, at his sole Costs and Charges, set up this Monument. The Vault, neer this Place, with a Marble Stone upon the Mouth of it, was made by the Appointment, and at the sole Charge of the aforesaid Robert Freeman.



Super aliam.

Petrus Osburne, Armiger, Rememorator Thezaurarii Scaccarii; vir probus & prudens, obiit 7. die Junii, Anno Domini 1592. Cui 5. Februarii, 1615, accessit vidua ejus, Anna, lectissima femina, ex eodem Petro mater 22 Liberorum.

Felices cineres, animas quibus incola Sanctus  
Reddet in occursum venientis in Aethere Christi.



Super aliam.

Exuvia Magistri Thomæ Iles, Notarii publici, almæ Curie Cantuariensis, de Archibus London, Procuratorum generalium unius, propè componuntur: Qui nullo (nisi senectutis) morbo confectus, tertio die mensis Februarii, Anno Domini (stylo Angliæ); . . . . animam suo Jesu expiravit.

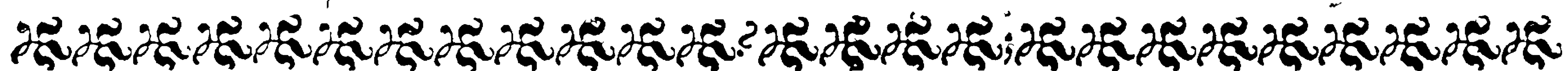
Majorum Cineres operoso marmore cingat,  
Fata celebrantis cui nenia rauca triumphus,  
Et cui sollicitans præfica dulce melos.

Pegmata & illorum pretiosa cadavera condant,  
Quos cava saxa vetant inhumari gurgite Lethes,  
Me sua Sarcophago nomina ut ossa silent.

Hic sibi (dum vixit) monumenta perennia struxit,  
Insigni pietate; Inopi succurrere dextra,  
Constanti studio reddere cuique suum.

*Et Lapis officium tibi gratum grate rependet;  
Ut licet altra dies Lapidæ abolebit honorem,  
Vivida constituet fama trophæa tibi.  
Multis ille bonis flebilis occidit.*

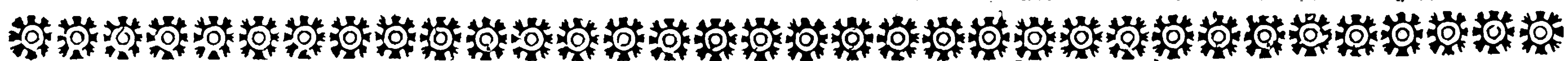
*Johannes Iles, filius natu minor, pietatis ergo, posuit.*



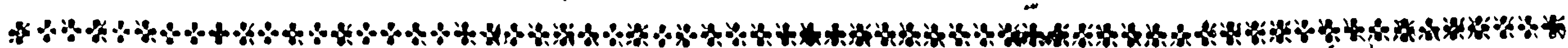
*Epitaphia, super Columnas, in præfata orientali hujus Ecclesiæ parte.*

Heer before the Image of Ihesu Iyeth the worshipful and right noble Lady Margarete Countess of Shrousbury, late Wife of the true and victorious Knight and redowted Warriour John Talbot Erle of Shrousbury, which died in Gien for the Right of this Lond; the first Doughter and one of the Heires of the right famous and renowned Knyght, Richard Beauchamp late Erle of Warwick, which died in Roan; and of Dame Elyzabeth his Wyf; the which Elyzabeth was Doughter and Heyre to Thomas late Lord Berkeley on his Side; and on her Hoders Side Lady Lisle and Tyes. Which Countes passed fro this World the xiiii. Day of Juny, the Yere of our Lord MCCCCLXVII. On whose Soule Ihesu have Mercy. Amen.

p. 120.



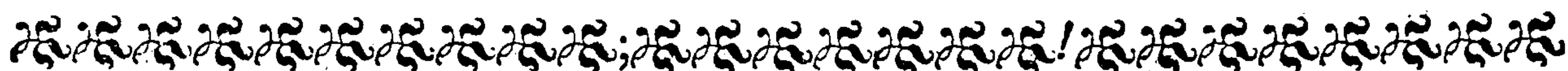
Here lyes the Body of James Trussel, late of this Parish, Citizen and Clothworker of London, who first took to Wife Jane Hone, Daughter of Thomas Hone, of Horne-Church in the County of Essex Esquier; and had Issue by her three Sons and one Daughter; and was after married to Elizabeth Gibbs the Daughter of William Gibbs, and had Issue by her three Sons and two Daughters. He departed the 17. of May 1636.



Heer before this Pillar lyeth buried the Body of David Clapham of London Gentleman, and one of the Proctoures of the Arches; which died the xiv. Day of July 1551. G Regni Regis Edwardi sexti Anno quinto.



Heer under lieth buried Master John Smyth Doctor of Physick, and one of the Residentiaries to this Cathedrall Church of Sent Pawle; which deceasyd the xxvi. Day of December, Anno Domini MCCCCXXXIX. on whose Soule Ihesu have Mercy.



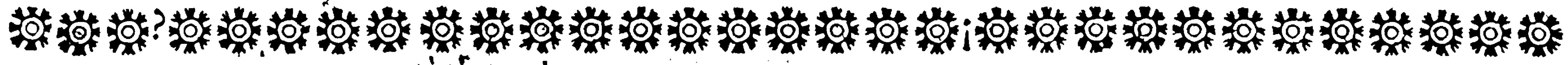
John Cawood, Citizen and Stationer of London, Printer to the most renowned Queen's Majesty, Elizabeth; married three Wives, and had Issue by Joane the first Wife onely, as followeth, three Sons, four Daughters; John his eldest Son being Bachelour of Law, and Fellow in New Colledge in Oxenford, died 1570. Mary married to George Bischope, Stationer; Isabell married to Thomas Woodcock Stationer. Gabrael, his second Son, bestowed this dutifull Remembrance of his deare Parents 1591. then Churchwarden. Susanna married to Robert Bullok. Barbara married to Mark Norton. Edmund third Son died 1570.

He died 1. of Aprill 1572. he being of Age then 58.



# The HISTORY of

Neer to this Pillar lyeth the body of Richard Waterfon, Citizen and Stationer of London; who died the xviii. of September, 1563. Simon Waterfon his son placed this heere the 1. of January 1599.



Qua fide resurrectionem carnis crediderit unusquisque,  
in gloriam resurgat.

Epitaphium M. Sacrum; & more antiquo ascriptum, Simonis Waterfon (Richardii filii Bibliopoli Stationarii Londinensis; civis probi, juxta ac honesti; qui bis in praefecturam sodalitatis suae adscitus, & munia feliciter omnia ejus ac hujus parochiae functus, in plebeium sive commune consilium Civitatis exinde electus Anno Millesimo Sexcentesimo octavo, Decembris vicesimo primo; nec non Anno sequenti duorum Hospitalium praefecturam decoratus & consignatus: tota quae munia integerrime perfunctus summa cum fama ac fide, usque ad plenam senectutem, & numerosam annorum seriem, gessit. Uxorem unicam habuit, Franciscam, Thomae Legati, in agro Estsexiae Armigeri filiam; quae illi decimam prolem peperit: scilicet septem filias & tres filios; quorum superstites, junior, Joannes haeres & Executor, hoc Monumentum mœrens ac pie posuit.

Obiit Anno salutis MDCCXXXIV. Mar. D. 16. Ætatis suae 72.



Neer to this pillar lyeth buried the body of Francis Coldock, twice Master of the Company of Stationers: who departed this life the xiii. day of January 1602. being of the age of threescore and twelve years; who married Alice the widow of Richard Waterfon; and had issue by her two daughters, Joane married to William Ponsonby Stationer; and Anne, who died young. The third, Alice, was the daughter of Simon Burton, Citizen and Wax-Chandler of London.



M. S.

Hic situs est Ricardus Ironside, vir summa prudentiâ, industriâ, vitæque integritate, una cum duabus lectissimis uxoribus; quarum posteriorem, morum suavitate, elegantia & amore conjunctam, fato sibi raptam, ..... multo post sequutus est: Quibus hoc monumentum, in opprobrium mortis, quæ has tam piæ animas eripuit à tresdecem liberis, qui seipsos panem quærunt in illarum desiderio, consecravit E. I. filius & haeres. 1627.



Neer to this pillar lyeth buried the body of Elizabeth Freeman, the loving and beloved wife of Robert Freeman, Citizen and Leatherfeller of London, eldest daughter unto Richard Ironside; who had issue four sons and three daughters, and departed this life the last of May 1632. who lived in the feare of God, died in the Faith of Christ Jesus, and resteth heere in assured hope of a glorious resurrection: To whose memory her aforesaid Husband hath erected this Monument the twelfth of February 1633. R. F.

Heer quiet I lie in darke and silent Toombe,  
Till Christ me call to life from Earth's dead woombe.

The

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

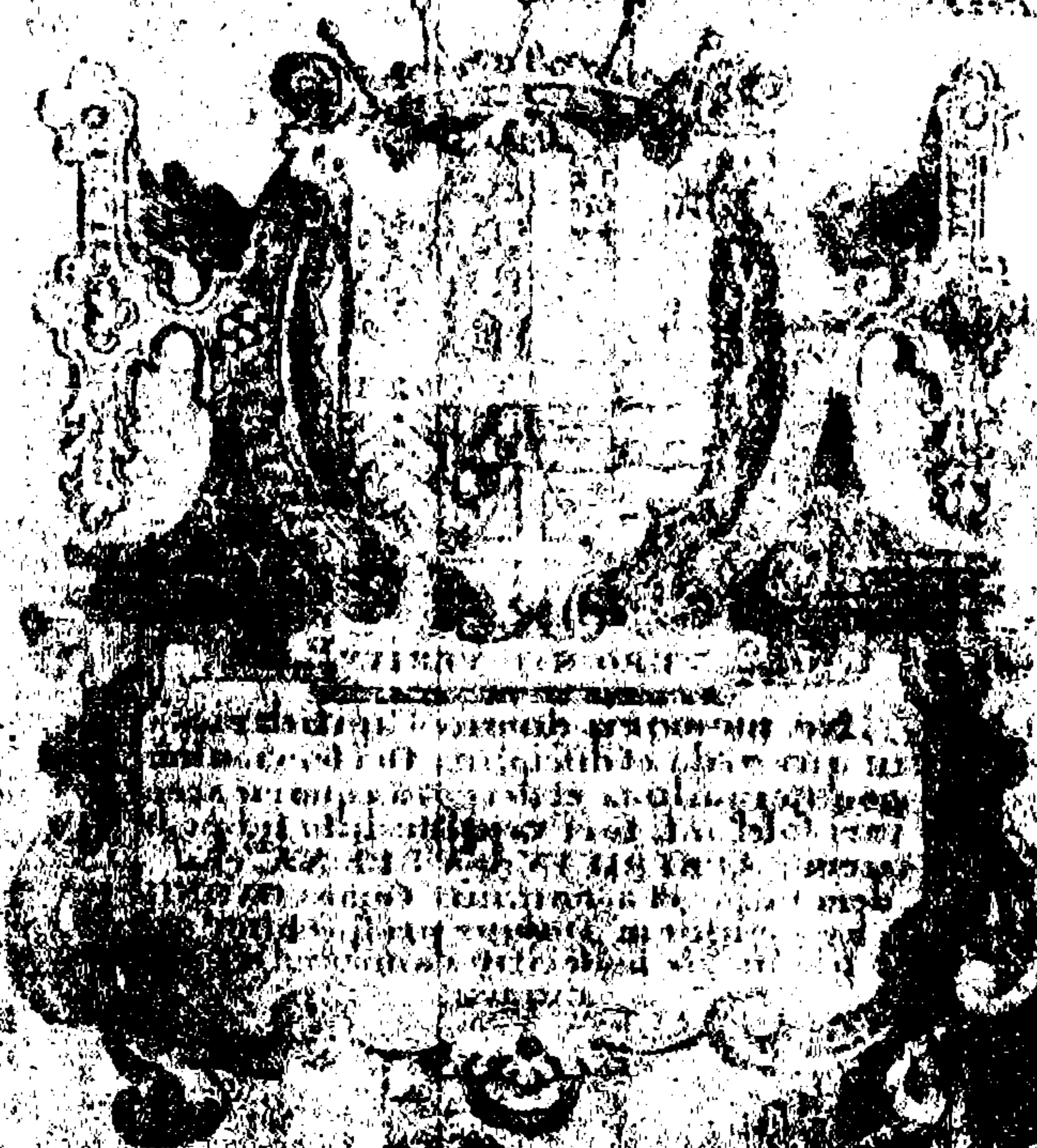
Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



DOVIER



THE UNIVERSITY OF  
DOVIER  
1862



The Chapter-House.

THIS, standing on the South-side of the Body of the Church (guarded with a strong Wall) was begun<sup>a</sup> to be built in An. MCCCXXXII. (6 E. III.) the Place where it stands, with the Cloyster then also erected, having, before that time, been the Garden for the Dean and Chapter; which Garden, together with the old Chapter-House situate near it, then ruinous and deformed, were assigned<sup>b</sup> by John de Everdon, Dean of Paul's, and the Canons, for that Purpose; and confirmed<sup>c</sup> by Stephen de Gravesend then Bishop of London.

<sup>a</sup> Ex autog. penès Decan. & Cap. Eccl. Cath. S. Pauli.

<sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> Ib.



The Clochier, or Bell-Tower, which stood at the East-End of the Church-yard.

OF this, the first Mention that I find, is<sup>d</sup> in that Grant of Richard de Beaumeis Bishop of London. (Temp. H. I.) concerning the School; where the Habitation for the Schoolmaster was assigned to be at the Corner thereof; which, doubtless, is the Place where the Schoolmaster of Paul's School dwelleth at this Day: But I suppose that it was a thing of much greater Antiquity; for upon a Writ of Quo Warranto, issued out by King Edward I. in the 15th Year of his Reign, to enquire touching such Purprestures as had been made by the Dean and Chapter of Paul's, it appearing that the Ground, lying Eastward from the Church, wherein at that time they had newly begun to bury, was the King's Soil; and that the Citizens of London had<sup>e</sup> of ancient Time held a certain Court there, called the Folkemot; it was certified, & that they used to ring a Bell hanging in this Tower, by the Sound whereof the People were summoned to it.

<sup>d</sup> Ex cod. MS. [scil. A.] penès pref. D. & Cap. f. 28. b.

<sup>e</sup> Ib. 97. a. 98. b.

<sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> Ex alio Cod. MS. penès pref. D. & Cap. [G.] f. 16. a.

Which Tower had afterwards a large Spire of Timber, covered with Lead, built (as I guess) about the Beginning of King Henry III's Time; for in those Covenants<sup>h</sup> made betwixt Richard de Gravesend, and the Dean and Chapter, concerning the Stalls in the Quire (whereof I have already made mention) it appears, that he did contract likewise to find Timber for this Steeple. Et ad invenjendum totum maeremium necessarium ad Clokarium ejusdem, quod situm est in angulo majoris Cimiterii S. Pauli, versus forum, &c. are the Words of that Bargain.

<sup>h</sup> Ex autog. penès præf. D. & Cap.

Within this Clochier, were four very great Bells, called Jesus Bells, in regard they specially belonged to Jesus Chapel, situate at the East End of the Undercroft of Paul's; as also<sup>k</sup> on the top of the Spire, the Image of Saint Paul, all standing till Sir Miles Partridge Knight, temp. H. 8. having won them from the

<sup>i</sup> Stow's Survey, f. 57. a.

<sup>k</sup> Ib.

<sup>l</sup>  
m } 16.

the King, at one Cast of the Dice, pulled them down. Which Sir Miles afterwards (*scil. temp. E. 6.*) suffered <sup>m</sup> Death on Tower-Hill, for Matters relating to the Duke of Somerset.



### PAUL'S Cross.

*Standing in the Church-yard, on the North Side,  
towards the East End.*

<sup>n</sup> Ingulphus f.  
494. a. n. 10.

**T**HAT the original Occasion of Erecting a *Cross* here, and so likewise in all other Church-yards, was to put good People, passing through such Cemeteries, in mind to pray for the Souls of those, whose Bodies lay there interred, I am induced to believe, from what an authentique Historian <sup>n</sup> telleth us; *viz.* that Godrick, the venerable Abböt of Peterborough (*in Com. Northampt.*) having taken care for the Burial of those Monks of that Monastery, which were barbarously murdered by the Danes, in that fatal Irruption by them made into this Nation, in Anno DCCCLXX. erected a *Cross* of Stone in the same Church-yard, where they had Sepulture; *ut transeuntēs viatores, memores Monasterii sanctissimi, pro animabus fidelium in ipso coemeterio quiescentium, preces Domino solverent, &c.* To put Passengers in mind to pray for the Souls of all the Faithful interred in that Church-yard.

<sup>o</sup> Ex autog.  
penes præf. D.  
& Cap.

738.

But besides that Use of the *Cross*, in this Place, there hath been another made thereof, and perhaps very anciently; *viz.* of Preaching there to the People: for in 49 E. 3. I find <sup>o</sup> it so; as in my Discourse of the Legacy given by Michael de Northburgh Bishop of London, mentioned in pag. 34 of this present Work, appeareth; so also in 11 R. 2. where Robert de Braybroke Bishop of London, in his Letters <sup>p</sup> hortatory to all the Clergy of his Diocese, to stir up the People for Contributing towards the Repair thereof, hath this Expression; *Cum Crux alta in majori Cemeterio Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis, ubi verbum Dei consuevit populo prædicari, tanquam in loco magis publico & insigni, &c.* Whereas the high *Cross*, standing in the greater Church-yard of our Cathedral, where the Word of God had wont to be preach'd to the People, as in the most publick and eminent Part thereof, &c.

v. Chavel v. 1. p. 103.

<sup>p</sup>  
q } 16.

That it was then grown ruinous by reason of Winds and Tempests, it is evident from those his Letters; so also by others <sup>q</sup> of the like Nature, from the Archbishop of Canterbury, as also the Bishops of Ely, Bath, Cov. and Lich. Landaff, and Bangor, sent out at the same time, promising Indulgence of xl. Days

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

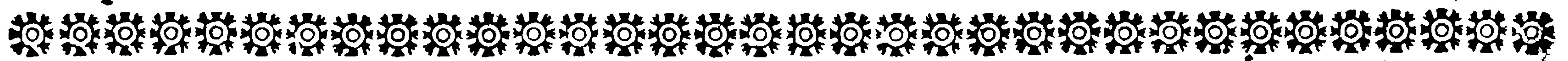
[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



But, notwithstanding these Chantries so founded therein, as hath been said, the Revenue belonging thereto, was, in time, so shrunk, that the Chapel became wholly destitute of divine Service: Whereupon *Jenkyn Carpenter*, Executor to the famous Alderman *Whittington* (Citizen and Mercer) in 8 H. 6. obtained  
y Pat. 8 H. 6. p. 2. m. 1. License<sup>y</sup> from the King, to found a Chantry for one Priest, to celebrate divine Service daily therein; and to grant Lands, &c. of *viii.* Marks *per annum* value, for his support.

In this Chapel were buried *Henry Barton* Lord Mayor of London in An. *MCCCCXVII.* and *Thomas Mirfin* Mayor also in  
a Stow's Survey, p. 356. b. *MDXIX.* both Skinners; who had<sup>a</sup> fair Tombs therein, with their Images in Alabaster, strongly coped with Iron: All which, with the Chapel, were pulled down in Anno *MDXLIX.* (3 E. 6.) by the before-specified Duke of *Somerset's* Appointment<sup>b</sup>; and made use of for his Building at *Somerset-house* in the Strand; the Bones, which lay in the Vault underneath, amounting to more than a thousand Cart-loads, being convey-  
b Life of Edw. 6. by Sir John Hayward, p. 85. ed<sup>c</sup> into *Finnesbury Fields*, and there laid on a Moorish Place; with so much Soil to cover them; as did raise the Ground for three Wind-mills to stand on, which have since been built there.  
c Stow's Survey, ut supra.



*Gough's Mon. v. 11. p. 154.*

### *Shiryngton's Chapel.*

**I**N 36 H. 6. the Executors of *Walter Shiryngton*, Clerk, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster to King H. 6. founded<sup>d</sup> a Chantry of two Priests in a certain Chapel, situate near the North door of this Cathedral; the Building whereof was begun by him the said *Walter*, in his Life-time, and perfected by his said Executors; who dedicated it to the *Blessed Virgin* and Saint *Nicolas*, and called it *Shiryngton's Chapel*. But upon the Dissolution of Chantries in 1 E. 6. it was pulled<sup>e</sup> down, and a House erected in the place where it stood.  
d Ex autog. penes pres. D. & Cap.  
e Stowe's Survey, p. 354. b.

This *Walter Shiryngton* was one of the Canons, resident here, and a wealthy Person, as it seems; for, by an Inventory<sup>f</sup> Indented, made betwixt *Thomas Liseaux* the then Dean of *Paul's*, and his Executors, it appeareth, that he had in ready Money at his death, no less than the sum of three thousand two hundred, thirty three pounds, eighteen shillings and four pence, which was kept in an Iron Chest in the Vestry of this Church; whereof *CCCXIX*<sup>l</sup> was in Groats, and all the rest in Gold. As also that he had two standing Cups of Gold, with Covers; the one weighing *xxxiii.* Ounces and one Ferlyng, the other *xxxii.* Ounces

f Ex autog. penes pres. D. & Cap.

Ounces and a half, half quarter, and one Ferlyng, of Troy weight.

Which Wealth, thus left behind him, as it was of a large extent; so, of no less latitude was his Mind; for upon the West Quadrature of that fair Cloyster, environing the Place called Pardon Church Haw (whereof I shall speak anon) he began the building of a goodly Library, which his Executors perfected, and stored with many excellent Books, all Manuscript, in those days of no small Cost, as by the Catalogue of them, which I have seen, appeareth. Whereunto may be added those of which the learned *Leland temp. H. 8.* doth take notice.

g lb.

h Ex vet.  
membrana in  
bibl. Hattoni-  
ana an. 1658.  
i Lel. Coll.  
Vol. 3. p. 37.



*Pardon-Church-Hawgh.*

**T**His, being situate on the North side of Paul's, Eastwards from the Bishop's Palace, was heretofore a Place of great note; for in it, anciently, stood a Chapel, founded by *Gilbert Becket*, Portreeve of London, in King *Stephen's* time, (Father to *Thomas* Archbishop of Canterbury) wherein he lay buried; and rebuilt by *Thomas Moore*, Dean of Paul's in King *Henry the Fifth's* time; being then dedicated to Saint *Anne* and Saint *Thomas* of Canterbury. From which King, the said Dean obtained License to found a Chantry of three Priests therein: But departing this World before he accomplish'd it, his Executors, viz. *John Preston*, *William Wright*, *John Hoo*, and *Henry Jolyplace*, by vertue of King *Henry the 6.* License perfected the Work; appointing that the said Chantry Priests should celebrate divine Service daily therein, for the good estate of King *H. 6.* and themselves, during their Lives in this World; and afterwards for the health of their Souls, and for the Soul of the said *Thomas Moore*; as also for the Souls of King *Edward 3.* *Richard 2.* *Henry the 4<sup>th</sup>.* and *Henry 5<sup>th</sup>.* successively Kings of England; *Edward* late Prince of Wales, *Anne* late Queen of England, *John* Earl of Pembroke and *Anne* his Wife; *William* Earl of Suffolk and *Isabel* his wife, *Margaret Marshall* late Countess of Norfolk; and moreover of *Henry* and *Isabel*, Father and Mother of the said *Thomas Moore*: (The Names of all which Persons were to be placed in a Tablet over the Altar, to be remembered in their Masses and Prayers:) And lastly to keep the Obit of the said *Thomas Moore* on the 23<sup>d</sup>. day of December for ever.

i Stow's Survey, p. 354.

k Ex. autog. penes pref. D. & Cap.

l Pat. 2. H. 6. p. 2. m. 29.

Unto which Chantry, in 8 H. 6. *Walter Cakton*, Citizen of London, by his last Will added certain Lands and Tenements, for to find one other Chaplain to celebrate perpetually in the

m Certif. de Cantar. f. 25.

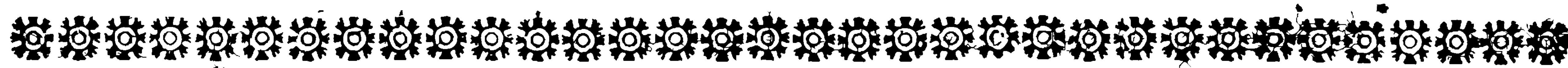
b.

said



said Chapel, for the Souls aforesaid; as also for his own Soul. And, in 21 H. 6. *Helen Stile* Widow (Citizen likewise of London) by her Testament gave other Lands for the Maintenance of an Obit to be Annually kept in the said Chapel, for the Soul of *John Stile*, her Husband; as also for her own Soul and all Christian Souls for ever. Which Chapel was environed with a large and goodly Cloyster, wherein were buried sundry Persons, some of Worship, and some of Honour, as *Stow* affirmeth<sup>n</sup>, and whose Monuments in Number and curious Workmanship passed all other that were in the Cathedral itself. On the Walls whereof was richly pourtrayed<sup>o</sup> the *Dance of Death* (viz. the Picture of Death leading away all Estates) at the Charge of *Jenkyn Carpenter* a Citizen of London in those Days, (in Imitation of that in the Cloyster adjoining to *Saint Innocent's* Church-yard in Paris) with English Verses to explain the Painting, translated out of French by *John Lydgate*, a Monk of *Saint Edmund's* bury, one of our famous old Poets.

*in Stow's Survey, p 354. n.*  
*v. Henry's Hist. of Eng. v. 5.*  
*11. 476.*  
*The first Edition of this work had a hint of this Dance in the Verses here mentioned.*



*The Library.*

**O**Ver the East Quadrant of the before-mentioned Cloyster, was a fair *Library* built<sup>a</sup> at the Cofts of *Walter Shiryngton*, Chancelor of the Duchy of Lancaster in King *Henry* the 6<sup>th</sup> time: But in the year *MDXLIX.* 10. Apr. both Chapel, Cloyster, and Monuments, excepting only that side where the *Library* was, were pulled down to the ground, by the Appointment of *Edward* Duke of Somerset, then Lord Protector to King *Edward* 6. and the Materials carried<sup>r</sup> into the Strand, towards the building of that stately Fabrick called *Somerset-House*, which he then erected; the ground where they stood being afterwards converted to a Garden, for the Petty Canons.

*q Stow's Survey, ut supra.*

*r Life of E 6. by Sir John Hayward, p. 85.*



*The Chantry in the Chapel within the Bishop's Palace.*

**I**N the lower Chapel, within the Bishop's Palace, did *William de S. Maria* Bishop of London, in 1.<sup>o</sup> *Job.* found<sup>s</sup> a Chantry of one Chaplain, to celebrate, and pray for the Souls of the Bishop of London and his Successors; endowing it with a certain yearly-Rent issuing out of the Churches of *Poltendon* in Essex and *Wesdon* in Hertfordshire; as also with two parts of the Tythes of his

*s Certif. de Cantar. f. 27. b. & 28. a.*

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



Henry's Hist. of S.  
76.

Edith  
worth  
Kini  
San  
Ves  
no

WAS FURNISHED  
ONE MILIO  
TO THE

What follows is taken out of the Appendix to Hearn's  
History and Antiquities of Cliftonbury p. 307.

Numb. XIV. Part of a Letter written to me (P.H.) Feb. 26. 17<sup>th</sup> 74.  
by the learned Dr. John Thorpe of Rochester. — There was also  
a great Cloyster on the north side of this Church (St. Paul's)  
surrounding a Plot of Ground, of old time called Fardon  
Church yard, whereof Thomas More, Doane of Paul's, was  
the first builder, or a most special benefactor, and  
was buried there. About this Cloyster, was artificially and





Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies











Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

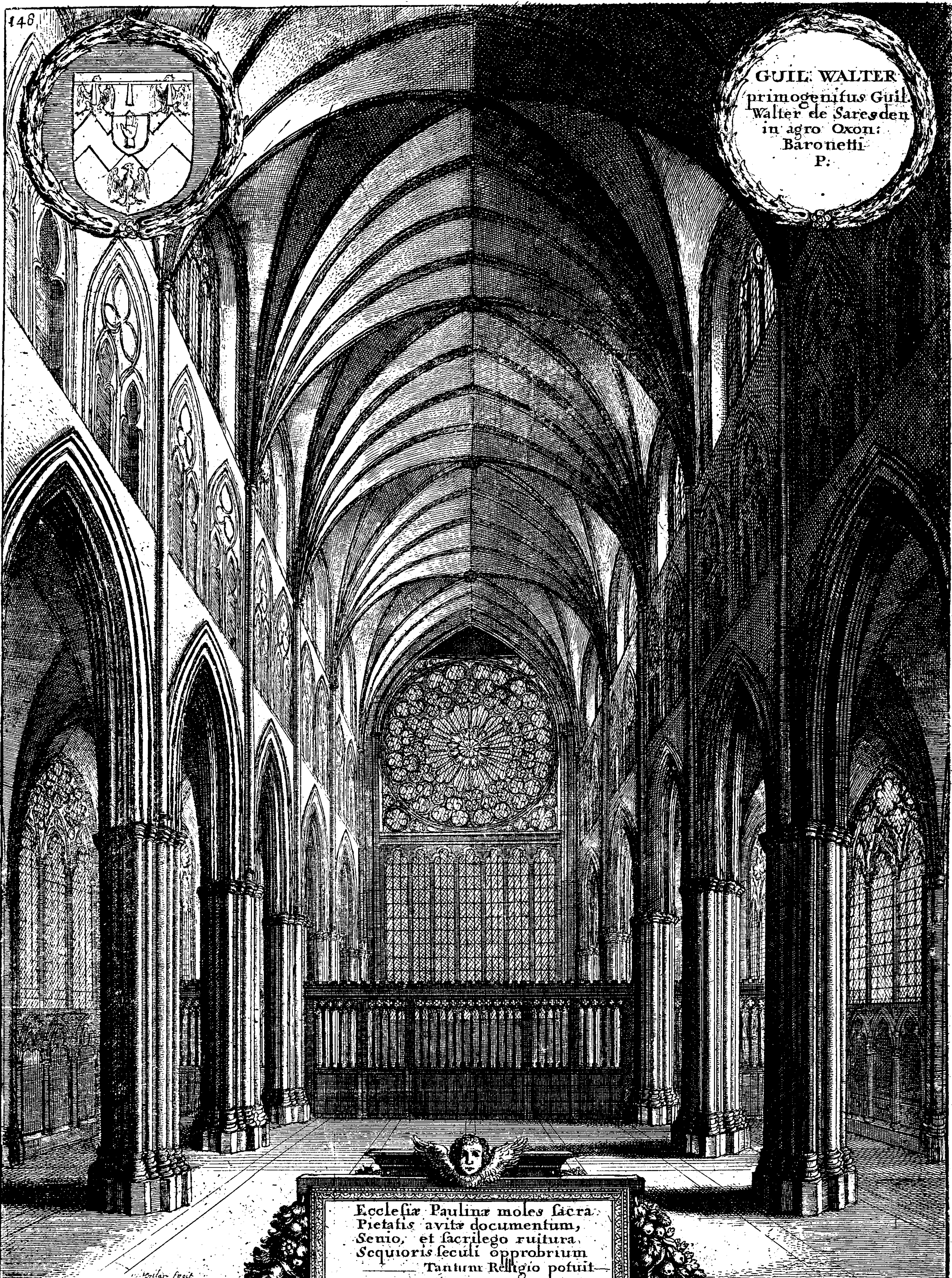
Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies

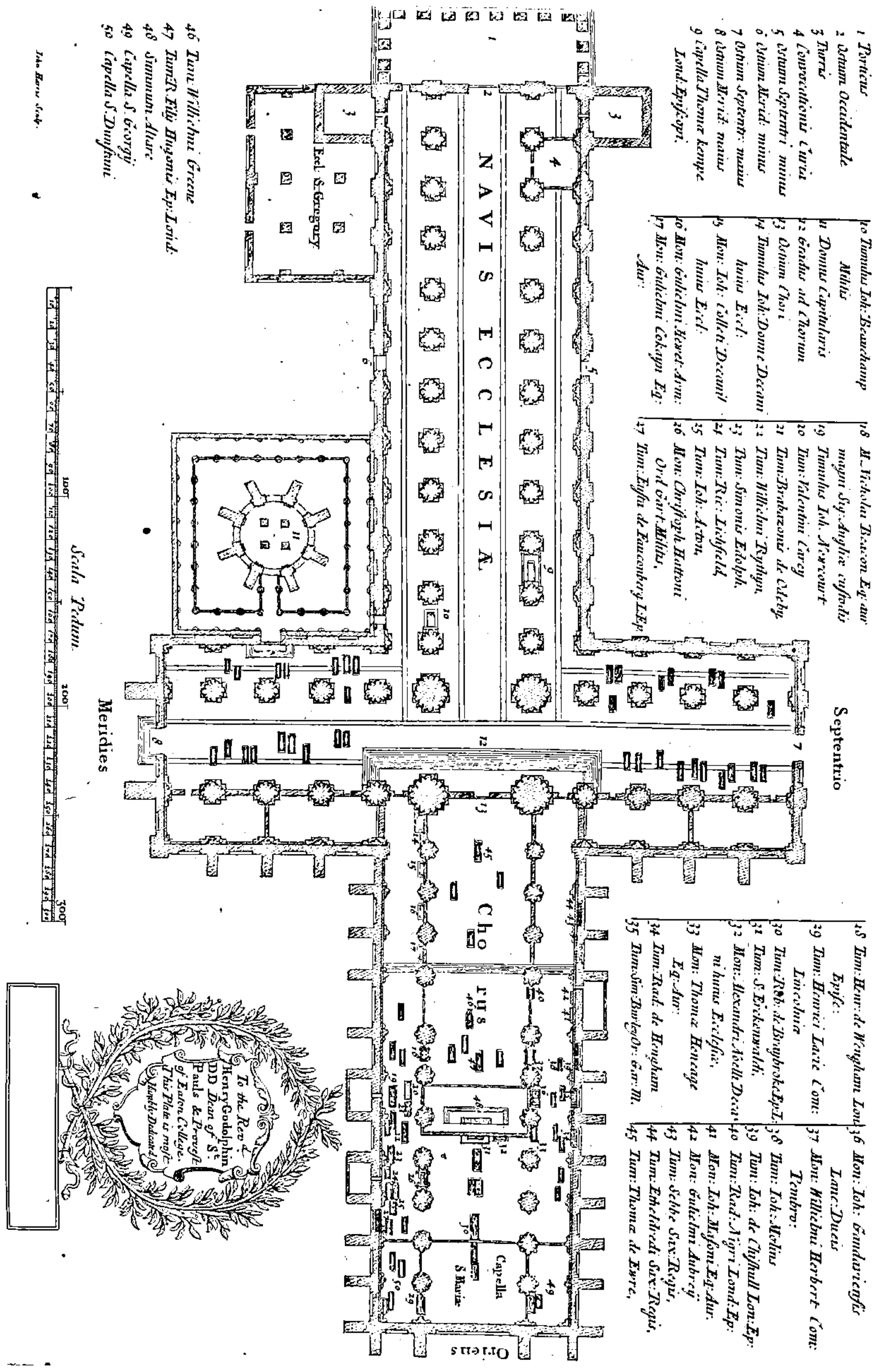


GUIL: WALTER  
 primogenitus Guil:  
 Walter de Saresden  
 in agro Oxon:  
 Baronetti  
 P:



Ecclesia Paulinz moles sacra  
 Pietatis avita documentum,  
 Senio, et sacrilego ruitura  
 Scquioris seculi opprobrium  
 Tantum Religio potuit

161  
**AREA ECCLESIAE CATHEDRALIS S<sup>5</sup> PAVLI ICHNOGRAPHIA.**



- |                                                        |                                                        |                                                             |                                               |
|--------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------|
| 1 Turris                                               | 10 Tumba Joh: Bevanthorp                               | 18 H. Nichola: Thron: Ep: an: magist: Sep: Anglie: cathedra | 36 Mon: Joh: Mitham: Berber: Com: Lond: Ducis |
| 2 Utrum: Occidentale                                   | 11 Duntia: Capitularis                                 | 19 Tumba Joh: Ayscough                                      | 37 Mon: Mitham: Berber: Com: Lond: Ducis      |
| 3 Turris                                               | 12 Tumba: ad: Chorum                                   | 20 Tumba: Thron: Ep: an: magist: Sep: Anglie: cathedra      | 38 Mon: Mitham: Berber: Com: Lond: Ducis      |
| 4 Caput: Orientis: Caput                               | 13 Tumba: Thron: Ep: an: magist: Sep: Anglie: cathedra | 21 Tumba: Thron: Ep: an: magist: Sep: Anglie: cathedra      | 39 Mon: Mitham: Berber: Com: Lond: Ducis      |
| 5 Utrum: Orientis: munita                              | 14 Tumba: Thron: Ep: an: magist: Sep: Anglie: cathedra | 22 Tumba: Thron: Ep: an: magist: Sep: Anglie: cathedra      | 40 Mon: Mitham: Berber: Com: Lond: Ducis      |
| 6 Utrum: Orientis: munita                              | 15 Tumba: Thron: Ep: an: magist: Sep: Anglie: cathedra | 23 Tumba: Thron: Ep: an: magist: Sep: Anglie: cathedra      | 41 Mon: Mitham: Berber: Com: Lond: Ducis      |
| 7 Utrum: Orientis: munita                              | 16 Tumba: Thron: Ep: an: magist: Sep: Anglie: cathedra | 24 Tumba: Thron: Ep: an: magist: Sep: Anglie: cathedra      | 42 Mon: Mitham: Berber: Com: Lond: Ducis      |
| 8 Utrum: Orientis: munita                              | 17 Tumba: Thron: Ep: an: magist: Sep: Anglie: cathedra | 25 Tumba: Thron: Ep: an: magist: Sep: Anglie: cathedra      | 43 Mon: Mitham: Berber: Com: Lond: Ducis      |
| 9 Caput: Thron: Ep: an: magist: Sep: Anglie: cathedra  | 18 Tumba: Thron: Ep: an: magist: Sep: Anglie: cathedra | 26 Tumba: Thron: Ep: an: magist: Sep: Anglie: cathedra      | 44 Mon: Mitham: Berber: Com: Lond: Ducis      |
| 10 Tumba: Thron: Ep: an: magist: Sep: Anglie: cathedra | 19 Tumba: Thron: Ep: an: magist: Sep: Anglie: cathedra | 27 Tumba: Thron: Ep: an: magist: Sep: Anglie: cathedra      | 45 Mon: Mitham: Berber: Com: Lond: Ducis      |

PROSPICIENS INTERIOR





Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

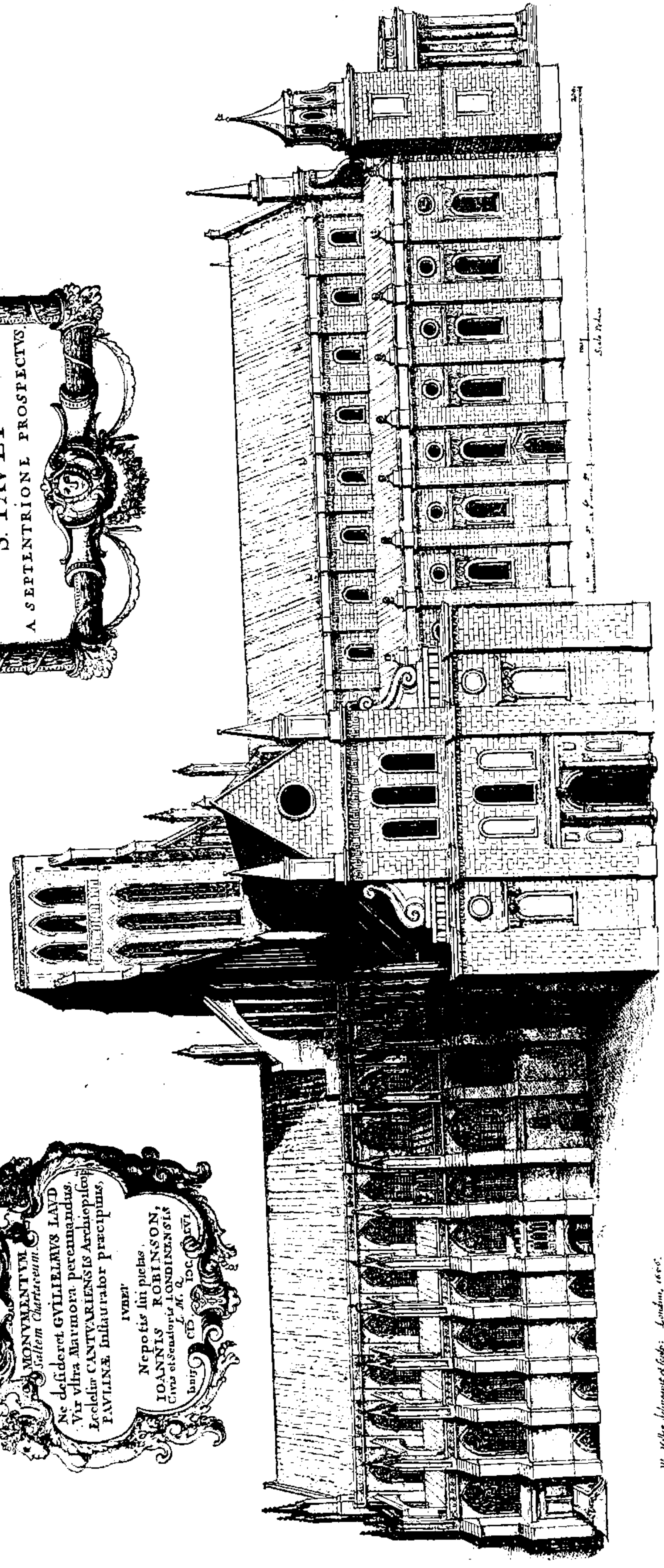
[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



ECCLESIA CATHEDRALIS  
 S. PAVLI  
 A SEPTENTRIONE PROSPECTVS

MONVMENTVM  
 Willielm. Charrington.  
 Ne decidat GYLLIELMVS LAYD  
 Vir ultra Avimora perennandus.  
 Ecclesie CANTVARIENSIS Acanthopila.  
 FAVLINE Indaurator Praecipuus.  
 IVNER  
 Nepotis sui pietas.  
 IOANNIS ROBINSON,  
 Cives et Senatoris CANTVARIENSIS.  
 Anni 1755. M. DC. LXXV.



W. Miller delinavit et sculpit: London, 1755.

17th Street  
New York  
N.Y.







Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

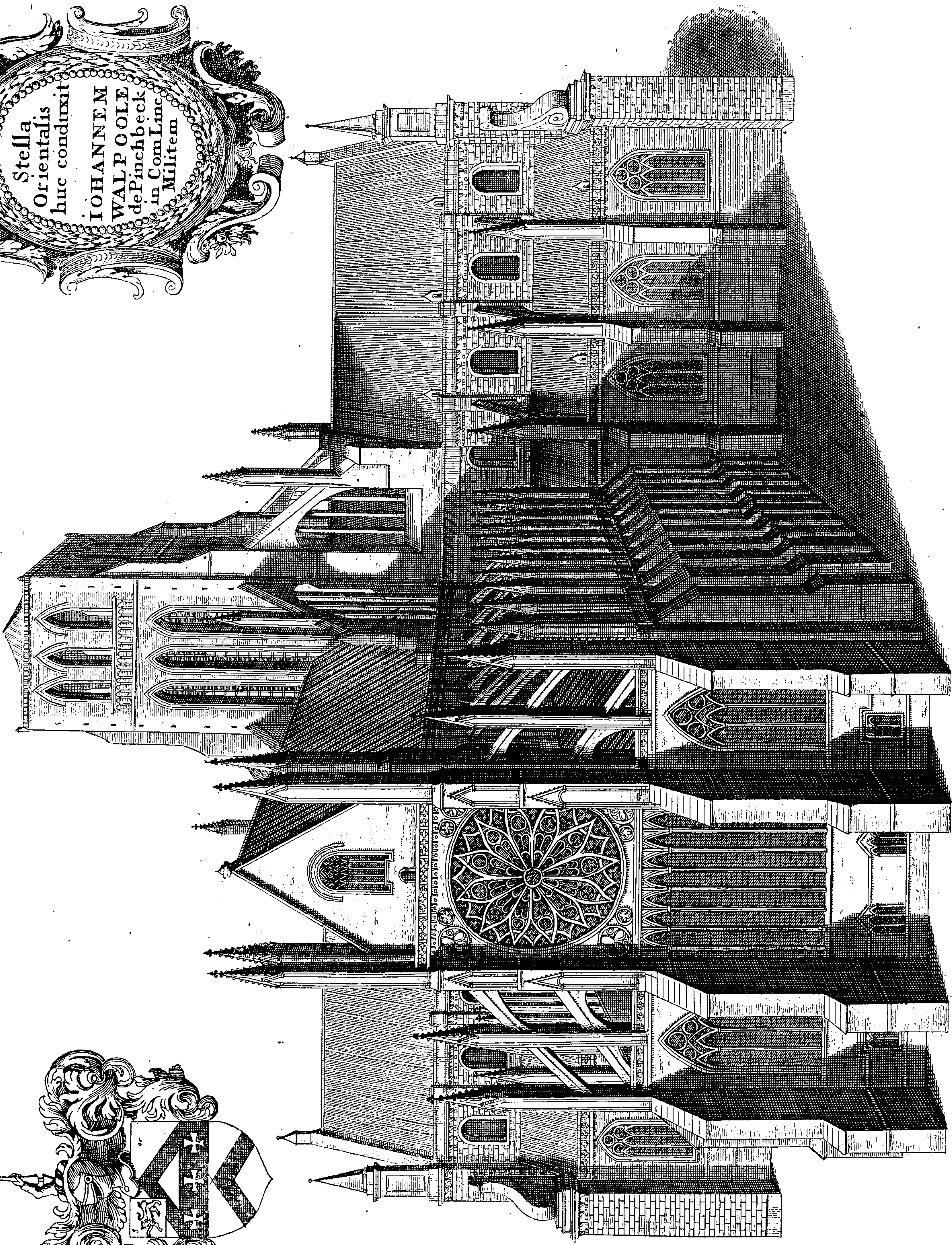
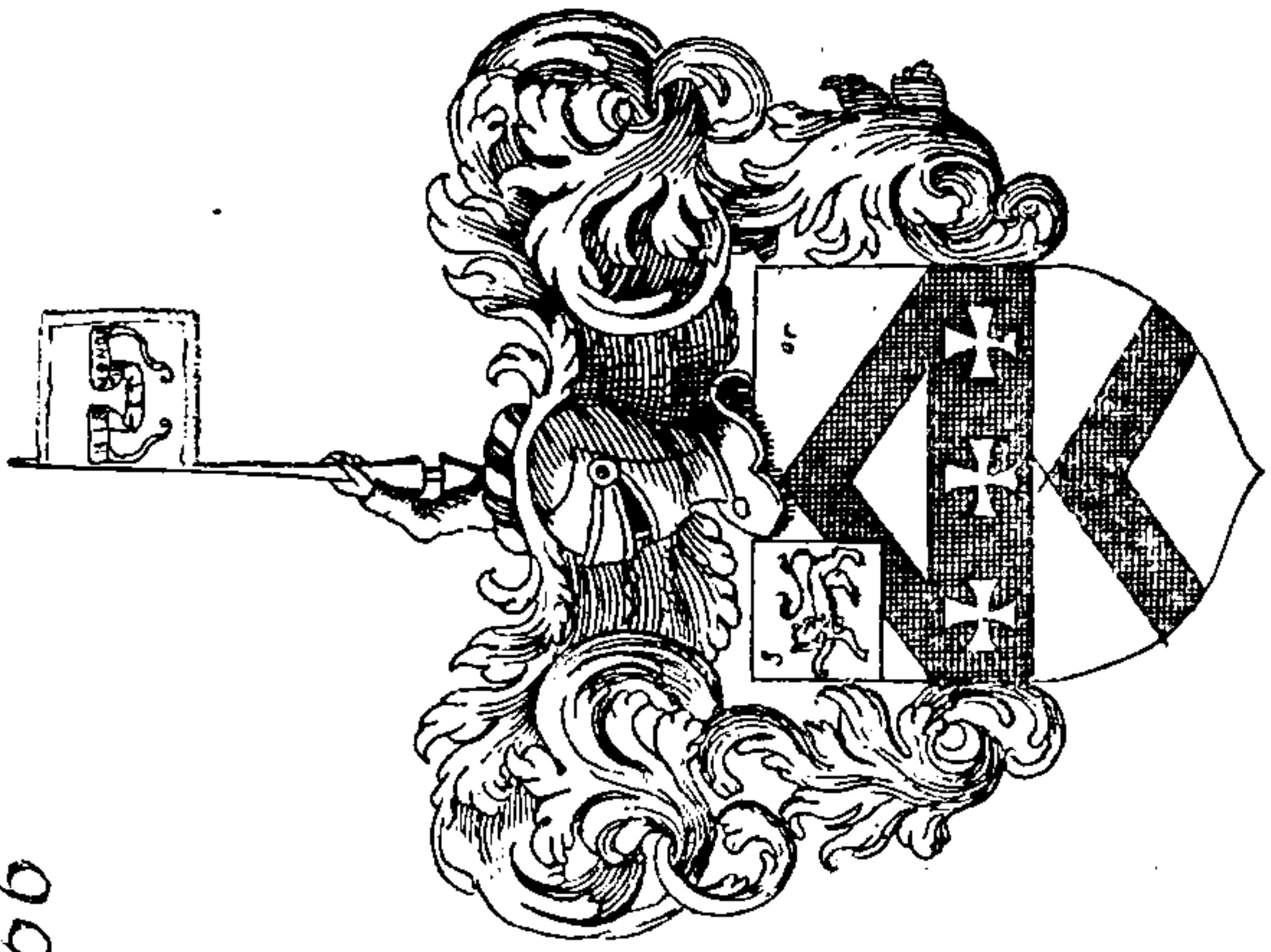
Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



ECCLESIA. CATHEDRALIS S. PAVLI Lond:  
AB ORIENTE PROSPECTVS



his Lands within the Mannour of Warington, and of the old Park at Badham. After this, *scil.* in 4 H. 4. Sir Gerard Braybroke Knight, Edmund Hampden, and John Boys Esquires, gave<sup>t</sup> their Mannour of Lossballe in the said County of Essex, to another Priest, perpetually celebrating in the same Chapel, and to his Successors; to the intent that they should pray for the good Estate of the said Founders, as also of Robert Braybroke then Bishop of London; and for the Health of his Soul; after his Departure hence: And moreover for the Souls of John Grandison some time Bishop of Exeter, Nicolas Braybroke Canon of Paul's, and all Christian Souls.

Which two Chantries became afterwards united, *scil.* in Anno MCCCCVIII. 10 H. 4. by Ric. Clifford then Bishop of London, in respect that the former of them was so slenderly endowed.

\*\*\*\*\*

HAVING now said what I can, touching this famous Cathedral; as also of those Places, which belong'd thereto; I come, lastly, to speak again of the Fabrick.

The first thing, that in Order of Time, hath occurred to my View, concerning this glorious Structure, is of a Fire in the Timber-work of the Steeple, which befell<sup>a</sup> it on *Candlemas Eve* in Anno MCCCCXLIV. (23 H. 6.) occasioned by Lightning; and though happily quenched by the Morrow Morn Priest of Bow, did such hurt therein, that it was not sufficiently repaired till the Year MCCCCLXII. (2 E. 4.) But then, a costly Weathercock;<sup>b</sup> made of Copper, and gilt, (the Length whereof from the Head to the Tail, being four Foot; the Breadth over the Wings, three Foot and a half; and the Weight of it *xl lib.*) was set up; the Shaft whereon it stood (which was *xv* Foot *vi* Inches long, and the Traverse *v* Foot ten Inches, all of firm Oak) having a Cover of Lead, plated over with Copper; the Compass of the Ball being *ix* Foot and one Inch; as appeared<sup>c</sup> by measure, at the taking down thereof, for its better Repair in Anno MDLIII. (1 Maria) a perfect Representation of all which, as it then stood, I have here exhibited.

But not long after this, *viz.* 4. Junii Anno MDLXI. (3 Eliz.) a far worse Mischance befell it, by Lightning<sup>d</sup> also; that set it on fire about three Yards from the Top. But a later<sup>\*</sup> Writer gives another account of the Cause.

“ About 30 Years past (saith he) an old Plumber at his death  
 “ confessed that this Fire (which began in the Steeple of Tim-  
 “ ber, covered with Lead, the 4th of June, 1561, and was by  
 “ most People thought to be occasion'd by a Flash of Lightning)

<sup>a</sup> Lel. Coll. vol. p. 1. 709.

<sup>b</sup> Stow's Survey, p. 353. b.

<sup>c</sup> Ib. Anno 1561.

<sup>d</sup> Ib. p. 357. b.

<sup>\*</sup> Ecclesia Restaurata, by Dr. Heylin, impr. Lond.

1674. p. 312.

“ happened through his Negligence only, in leaving carelessly  
 “ a Pan of Coals, and other Fewel, in the Steeple, when he  
 “ went to Dinner; which, taking hold on the dry Timber  
 “ in the Spire, before his Return, was grown so dangerous,  
 “ that it was not possible to quench it: And therefore to no  
 “ Purpose (as he conceived) to make any Words of it. Which  
 having consumed the whole Spire, did spread itself to the upper  
 Roof of the Church and Isles; totally burning all the Rafter-  
 ters, and what else was combustible, within the Space of four  
 Hours. Whereupon the Queen, out of a deep Apprehension  
 of this lamentable Accident, forthwith directed <sup>e</sup> her Letters  
 to the Lord Mayor of London; requiring him to take some  
 speedy Order for its Repair; and to further the Work, gave out  
 of her own Purse, a thousand Marks in Gold; as also Warrant  
 for a thousand Loads of Timber, to be taken in her Woods,  
 or elsewhere.

e *ib.*f *ib.*

Nor were the Citizens slack therein; for having given a  
 large *Benevolence*, they added <sup>f</sup> three whole *Fifteens*, to be speedily  
 paid for that Purpose (all which amounted to 3247 l. 16 s.  
 02 d. *ob.*) the Clergy of England, within the Province of Can-  
 terbury, freely contributing the 40th Part of all such Church-  
 Livings as were charged with first Fruits; and the 30th Part  
 of all other their Benefices, those of London excepted; who, be-  
 sides the 30th Part of such as paid first Fruits, gave the 20th  
 Part of the rest; the Particular of which Contributions, from  
 each Bishoprick, I have here added; *viz.* <sup>g</sup>

<sup>g</sup> *Ex Computo*  
*ejusdem, penes*  
 Joh. Web  
*gen.*

|               | <i>l.</i> | <i>s.</i> | <i>d.</i> |            | <i>l.</i> | <i>s.</i> | <i>d.</i> |
|---------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| London        | 297       | 01        | 01        | Hereford   | 83        | 13        | 00        |
| Canterbury    | 141       | 19        | 08        | Winchester | 40        | 00        | 00        |
| Notwich       | 180       | 00        | 00        | Exeter     | 100       | 00        | 00        |
| Ely           | 56        | 00        | 00        | Gloucester | 25        | 00        | 00        |
| Coiv. & Lich. | 48        | 00        | 00        | Worcester  | 55        | 00        | 00        |
| Peterborough  | 60        | 00        | 00        | Chichester | 60        | 00        | 00        |
| Lincoln       | 191       | 00        | 02        | Oxford     | 20        | 00        | 00        |
| St. Davids    | 30        | 00        | 00        | Bristol    | 20        | 00        | 00        |
| St. Asaph     | 29        | 19        | 00        |            |           |           |           |
| Bangor        | 23        | 00        | 00        | The Total  | 1461      | 12        | 11        |

Unto which was added, by Contribution likewise, }  
*viz.* From the Lord Chief Justice of the Common } 34 05 00  
 Pleas, and Officers of that Court

From the Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench, } 17 16 08  
 and Officers of that Court

From the Bishop of London, of his own Benevo- } 133 06 08  
 lence

More

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



finess in hand, viz. on *Psalm* 102. ver. 13 & 14. And when Sermon was ended, repaired to the Bishop's Palace, with his said Nobles, and the whole Train of his Servants attending him; where they were magnificently entertained with several set Banquets.

1 Pat. 18 Fac.  
p. 6.

17 Nov. An.  
1620.

Abbot,

King,

Keyle was bop. Richard  
of Durham Anno 1617 and was tr. Dean of  
to Winton Anno 1618, when Geo. Mountaine  
succeeded him. See Dr.  
Haglin's help to Hist.  
Here must therefore be  
some mistake, for this  
Commission was not  
issued out till King  
James had been at  
St. Paul's Anno 1620.

After which great Solemnity, much Consultation being had, of what was most fit to be done, in order to the Beginning and Carrying on of so noble and pious a Work; the said King, at length, issued out his Royal Commission<sup>1</sup> under the Great Seal of England, bearing Date the 16th Day of November, then next following; directed unto these particular Persons, viz. Sir Francis Jones Knight, then Lord Mayor of London, George Lord Archbishop of Canterbury, Francis Lord Verulam, then Lord Chancellor of England; Edward Earl of Worcester, Lord Privy Seal; Lodowyk Duke of Lenox, Lord Steward of his Majesty's Household; George Marquess of Buckingham, Lord High Admiral of England; James Marquess Hamilton, Charles Earl of Nottingham, William Earl of Pembroke, Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's Household; Thomas Earl of Arundel, Henry Earl of Southampton, Thomas Earl of Exeter, Alexander Earl of Dumfermelin, John Earl of Marr, Thomas Earl of Belley, Thomas Earl of Melrose, William Viscount Walsingham, and James Viscount Doncaster: As also unto John<sup>T</sup> Bishop of London, Richard Bishop of Durham, Lancelot<sup>B</sup> Bishop of Winchester, George Bishop of Lincoln; Edward Lord Zouche, Lord Warden of the Cinque-Ports; Edward Lord Wotton, John Lord Stanhope, George Lord Carew, John Lord Digby, then Vice Chamberlain to his Majesty, Sir Thomas Edmonds Knight, Treasurer of his said Majesty's Household; Sir Robert Nanton Knight, one of the Principal Secretaries of State, Sir Fulke Grevill Knight, Chancellor and Under-Treasurer of his said Majesty's Exchequer; Sir Julius Caesar Knight, Master of the Rolls, Sir Edward Coke Knight, Sir Lionel Cranfeild Knight, Master of the Court of Wards and Liveries; Sir Henry Montague Knight, Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench; Sir John Dodderidge Knight, another of the Justices of the said Court; Sir Baptist Hickes Knight and Baronet, Sir Thomas Bennet, Sir Thomas Lowe, Sir John Folles, Sir John Leman, Knights, of the City of London; Valentine Carey Doctor of Divinity, and then Dean of Paul's; Robert Heath Esquire, Recorder of the City of London; Edward Barkham, William Holliday, and Hugh Hammersley, Aldermen of the said City; Thomas White Doctor of Divinity; Thomas Mounford Doctor of Divinity, and Henry King Master of Arts, Residentiaries of this Church of Saint Paul; Inigo Jones Esquire, Surveyor of his Majesty's Works; William Noye, Sir Lo. Kniveton, Edward Weymarke, and

and *John Chamberlein* Esquires; *William Wollaston*, *William Tower-son*, *Maurice Abbot*, *Ralph Freeman*, *Nicolas Leate*, *Richard Venn*, *Thomas Moulson*, *Humphrey Hanford*, *George Dunscombe*, *John Slaney* and *Richard Fishborne*, of London, Merchants; *John Williams* Citizen and Goldsmith of London; *John Dunster* of London Merchant; and *Thomas Langton* Citizen and Fishmonger.

Which Commission, importing, that this Church, being the greatest and most eminent; as also one of the principal Ornaments of the Realm, and in much Decay; any six, or more, of these Commissioners, whereof three to be of the said King's Privy-Council, should meet, to make particular Discovery of the said Decays; and likewise, what Houses, Cellars, &c. had been built near it, to the Annoyance and Blemishing, either of it, or the Church-Yard: And moreover to enquire, what Lands, Rents, &c. had been given towards its Repair; or Sums of Money collected for that Purpose, and not accordingly employed: And farther to consider of the most fit and proper Means to raise Money for to carry on the said Repair: And lastly, to appoint Surveyors and other Officers for the Work, and to make Certificate of their Proceedings therein, into the Chancery.

Upon Meeting of which Commissioners, and diligent Search made into the Particulars before specified, it was acknowledged, that the Bishop of London had peculiar Care of the whole Body of the Church, and the Dean and Chapter, of the Quire: But that what each of them enjoyed as to this Purpose, was so little, as that they yearly expended double as much upon the Roof and other Parts decayed, to preserve them from present Ruin. Which being made evident to the Commissioners; as also that in former Times, even from the very first Foundation thereof, it had been supported, partly out of the large *Oblations* of those that visited the Shrines and *Oratories* therein; and partly from such publick *Contributions*, whereof I have already in my Discourse of the Fabrick given instance; the Heat of their Enquiry, who under Pretence of this needful Repair, aimed at the Ruin of the Bishop, and other Members of the Church (as the Earl of Southampton, and some other Persons of Honour well observed) began much to cool: And upon a serious Deliberation of what was most proper to be done, they concluded; that, as anciently it had been, so now, a general *Benevolence* throughout the whole Kingdom should be attempted; and that, for the better Encouragement thereof, the Nobility and Gentry, who stood best affected to so good a Work, might be moved, to signify, by Subscriptions, what they would contribute thereto.



Whereupon, the King himself, to give Example unto others, began the Subscription, most of the Nobility, and many more following very chearfully therein; the then Bishop giving Cl. and subscribing for so much annually, as long as he should continue in that See, which was but a short Time; for the next ensuing Year he died. \*

\* An. 1621.  
 Dr. Hutton in  
 his Hist. to Hist.

Unto whom succeeded Doctor *George Mountaine*: Which Bishop, being no less zealous to promote the Work, disbursed a considerable Sum of Money, to provide Stone from *Portland* to that Purpose.

An. 1628.

But the Collection of Monies went so slowly forwards, as that tho' a good Proportion of Stone was brought in by the said Bishop, the Prosecution of the Work became wholly neglected; so that Part of the said Stone lying useles, was after borrowed by the Duke of *Buckingham* for the Building of the Water-gate at *Pork-house*; and there employed for that Use, as I have heard. Nor till Doctor *Laud* became Bishop of *London* (which was in *Ann. MDCXXVIII. 4 Car.*) was any thing more done therein. But this Bishop being a Person of great Parts, and of a most publick Spirit, as by that noble Enlargement of *S. John's* College in *Oxford*, whereof he had been President, and other his eminent Works and Designs, <sup>k</sup> appeareth, highly aiming at a flourishing Condition of the Church of *England*, as it then stood establish'd by the Laws of the Realm, most cordially undertook the Promoting of this famous and necessary Work; and within few Years after, procured another Commission from King *CHARLES* for that Purpose.

<sup>k</sup> Breviary of  
 his Life, pub-  
 lished by W.  
 Prinne 1640.

\* Pat. 7. Car.  
 p.

Which Commission \* bearing Date *x. Aprilis Ann. MDCXXXI. (7 Caroli)* was directed to Sir *Robert Ducie* Baronet then Lord-Mayor of the City of *London*; *George* Archbishop of *Canterbury*, *Thomas* Lord *Coventry*, Lord-Keeper of the Great Seal of *Eng-land*; *Samuel* <sup>†</sup> Archbishop of *York*; *Richard* Lord *Weston*, Lord High Treasurer of *England*; *Henry* Earl of *Manchester*, Lord Privy-Seal; *Robert* Earl of *Lindsey*, Lord High Chamberlain of *England*; *Thomas* Earl of *Arundell*, Earl Marshal of *England*; *Philip* Earl of *Pembroke* and *Montgomery*, Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's Household; *Theophilus* Earl of *Suffolk*, Lord Warden of the *Cinque-Ports*; *Edward* Earl of *Dorset*, Lord Chamberlain to the Queen; *William* Earl of *Salisbury*, *William* Earl of *Creter*, *James* Earl of *Carlisle*, *Henry* Earl of *Holland*, *Henry* Earl of *Danby*, *Edward* Viscount *Wimbleton*, *Dudley* Viscount *Dorchester*, one of the principal Secretaries of State; *Thomas* Viscount *Wentworth*, Lord President of the King's Council in the *North*; *Henry* Viscount *Falkland*, *William* Bishop of *London*, *Richard* Bishop of *Winchester*, <sup>†</sup> *John* Bishop of *Ely*, *Francis* Bishop

\* *Harsnot*, who  
 founded the two free  
 Schools in *Chigwell*, in  
 the C. of *Essex*, and lies  
 buried in the great Chan-  
 cel of that Church, of  
 which he was once  
 car.

† *White*, of

† *Buckridge*

† *White*, of

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



5. And lastly, that there should be Letters Patents issued out for the receiving of Publick Contributions from all People throughout the whole Kingdom.

Ex Regist. a.  
pud Guild-  
Hall.

16 Dec. 1632.

1 Penes Joh.  
Web Gen.

Apr. 1633.  
(9 Car.)

m Penes præ-  
fat. Joh. Web.

After which it was not long, but that Monies were brought in to the said Chamber of London accordingly; the Bishop of *Notwich*, at that time Almoner to the King, giving 400 *l.* on the 17th of *May* next following; Multitudes of others then, and during the Space of eleven Years following, through the powerful Solicitation of the said Bishop of London, contributing most freely, according to their severall Estates and Degrees. First the King himself, to a very large Proportion: Then the severall other Bishops, Deans, Deans and Chapters, Nobility, Doctors of Divinity, Law and Physick, Proctors of the Arches, &c. Aldermen of London; private Gentlemen throughout the severall Counties, Serjeants at Law, Colleges in both Universities, City and Chamber of London, and severall Companies in the same City: Whereunto likewise was much added, as well by many ample Legacies of sundry private Persons, as by Money in the Hands of divers Bishops and their Commissaries; designed to charitable Uses; as also by publick Collections from the Clergy of England, and from the particular Counties, Cities, and Boroughs of this Realm. So that on the 16th of *December* Ann. *MDCXXXII.* (8 Car.) the before specified Commissioners began their Meetings, and concluded of certain Orders<sup>l</sup> for Regulation of all Things touching the said Repair: And in *April* next ensuing, the Work itself was begun, the Houses adjoining to, and near the Church, being compounded for, and pulled down, and a great Part of the Church-yard paled in for Mafons to work in; whereby the Sermons, which usually had been at the *Cross*, were removed into the Quire, there being in ready Money then brought in (as by a Certificate appeared) the Sum of 5416 *l.* 13 *s.* 6 *d.* And on the 26th of *June* was<sup>m</sup> issued out 2000 *l.* of the said Money unto *Michael Grigg* Esq; Pay-master for the said Work. Whereupon an Order was signed the same Day to *Inigo Jones* Esq; Surveyor of his Majesty's Works, to cause the Inclosures and Scaffoldings to be set in hand; with Direction to begin the Repair at the South-East End, and to bring it along by the South to the West-End.

And soon after, viz. . . . . the said Bishop, who made use of all Opportunities to advance this noble Work, laid the first Stone at the East-End thereof: The second Stone being then laid by Sir *Francis Windebanke* Kt. one of his Majesty's Principal Secretaries of State; the third by Sir *Henry Martin*, then Judge of the Prerogative Court; and the fourth by the before specified *Inigo Jones*, Surveyor General of this Work. Neither did this  
worthy

worthy Bishop cease from the carrying it on, after he was removed to the See of Canterbury, which was in September following; but in all Things shewed himself a pious and powerful Furtherer thereof.

\* Cons. the 9th of that month. See Dr. Heylin's Hist: — —

Nor was the King himself without an high Sense of the Honour done unto Christian Religion; and the Fame which would redound to this whole *English* Nation, by thus restoring to Life so signal a Monument of his renowned Ancestors Piety, (I mean King *Ethelbert* and the other Saxon Kings) as may seem by that most magnificent and stately *Portico*, with *Corinthian* Pillars; which at his own Charge he erected at the West-End thereof; where he placed the Statues of his Royal Father (King *James*) and himself, for a lasting Memorial of this their Advancement of so glorious a Work: Which *Portico* was intended to be an Ambulatory for such, as usually by walking in the Body of the Church, disturbed the solemn Service in the Quire.

And in this noble Manner, as we have seen, it was carried on for the Space of above nine Years, many Persons most piously tendering God's Glory therein, contributing largely to it. Amongst which Sir *Paul Pinder* Kt. (some time Ambassador for King *James* at *Constantinople*) is especially to be remembered; who having at his own Charge first repaired the Decays of that goodly Partition made at the West-End of the Quire; adorning the Front thereof, outwards, with fair Pillars of Black Marble, and Statues of those *Saxon* Kings, which had been Founders, or Benefactors to the Church; beautified the inner Part thereof with Figures of Angels, and all the Wainscot Work of the Quire with excellent Carving; viz. of Cherubins and other Imagery, richly gilded; adding costly Suits of Hangings for the upper End thereof: And afterwards bestowed <sup>p</sup> four thousand Pounds in repairing of the South Cross. So that, except the Steeple, which was intended to be wholly taken down; and, by stronger Pillars to support it, built in Proportion to the Church, with a Spire of Stone suitable thereto, (being ready scaffolded to that End) all the rest was perfectly finished, as to the Walls and Cover of Lead; as by these Representations thereof in its several Parts both on the Inside and Outside, which in the following Pages are fully exhibited, for the preserving of its Memory to future Ages, is to be seen.

<sup>o</sup> Stow's Survey, p. 967.

<sup>p</sup> Ex Comptō Superuisoris generalis.

And, to the Intent that Posterity may see what open Hearts and Hands our *English* Nation then had; by the vast Sums of Money which were given within the Compass of a few Years; for the Restoration of this then ruinous Fabrick to its ancient Splendor, I have here added a Brief <sup>q</sup> of the Receivers Accompt, as it was cast up <sup>o</sup> *Off.* 25. *Ann.* *MDCXXXIX.* (15 *Caroli*) together with a Scheme of the several Sums of Money, as they were brought into the Chamber of *London*, for each particular Year.

<sup>q</sup> Penes præfatum Jo. Web.

October 29.  
1639.A Note of the Receipts, Disbursements and Remainders  
in Cash, for the Repair of Paul's.

|                                                                                                                                       | l.  | s.  | d. | ob. |     | l.                                                           | s.    | d.  | ob. |        |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|-----|----|-----|-----|--------------------------------------------------------------|-------|-----|-----|--------|
| The Chamber of London hath receiv'd for the Repair of the Body of the Church and Quire                                                | 79  | 043 | 18 | 11  | ob. | The Total of all these Receipts, is                          |       |     |     |        |
| More received by the same Chamber, for the Repair of the West End, being his Majesty's Gift out of Ecclesiastical Fines               | 102 | 95  | 05 | 06  |     |                                                              | 894   | 89  | 04  | 05     |
| Also received by the Chamber of London towards the Work of the Steeple                                                                | 00  | 150 | 00 | 00  |     |                                                              |       |     |     |        |
| Paid by the Chamber of London unto several Persons, for Houses demolish'd and other necessary Charges                                 | 09  | 628 | 16 | 08  |     | Total of the Payments for Houses, &c.                        | 110   | 80  | 16  | 08     |
| Paid by the said Chamber to Master Griggs, to be paid by him for several Houses demolish'd                                            | 01  | 452 | 00 | 00  |     |                                                              |       |     |     |        |
| Receiv'd by Master Griggs from the Chamber of London, for the Repair of the Body of the Church, Quire, and West End                   | 68  | 000 | 00 | 00  |     | The Total of these Receipts by Master Griggs                 | 72    | 000 | 00  | 00     |
| Receiv'd by the same Master Griggs of Sir Paul Pinder Knight, for the Repair of the South End                                         | 04  | 000 | 00 | 00  |     |                                                              |       |     |     |        |
| The Charge of the Repair of the East End, North and South Sides, with the Money imprest upon Debenters, not yet entred into the Books | 58  | 115 | 01 | 02  | ob. | The Total of this Charge                                     | 652   | 69  | 14  | 04     |
| The Charge of the Repair of the West End, with the imprest Money upon Debenters, not yet entred into the Book                         | 07  | 154 | 13 | 02  | ob. |                                                              |       |     |     |        |
| Remaining in Cash in the Chamber of London, for the Repair of the Body of the Church and Quire                                        | 07  | 267 | 15 | 06  |     | The Total of the Cash remaining in the Chamber of London, is | 104   | 08  | 07  | 09     |
| Remaining also in Cash in the said Chamber, for Repair of his Majesty's Work of the West End                                          | 03  | 140 | 12 | 03  | ob. |                                                              |       |     |     |        |
| Remaining in Cash in the Hands of Master Griggs, towards Repair of all the Church                                                     |     |     |    |     |     |                                                              | 6730  | 05  | 07  | ob. q. |
| The Total Sum, by this Account, remaining in the Chamber of London, and in the Hands of Master Griggs, is                             |     |     |    |     |     |                                                              | 17138 | 13  | 04  | ob. q. |

The

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



many Ages the most noted and solemn Place in this Nation, for the gravest Divines and greatest Scholars to preach at, was, with the rest of the Crosses about London and Westminster, by farther Order of the said *Parliament*, pulled down to the Ground.

March 12.  
1643.

And in *March* ensuing, the Houses and Revenues belonging to the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, were seized on by Order likewise of the said *Parliament*; together with all Money, Goods, and Materials, bought, or given and brought into any Place, for repairing or furnishing of this Church, or appertaining thereto, in whose Hands soever: Out of the Profits thereof, it being order'd, that Doctor *Cornelius Burgess* (one of the Assembly of Divines, constituted by Authority of the same *Long Parliament*) should receive *CCCC l. per An.* and the Deanry of *Paul's* for his Habitation: All which was confirmed by an Ordinance of the said *Parliament* 23 *Apr. Anno MDCXLV.*

April 23.  
1645.

Aug. 29.  
1645.

The Repair therefore thus ceasing, as hath been said, some Part of the Materials remaining, were by Order of the House of Lords, delivered to the Parishioners of *St. Gregory's* towards the Rebuilding of that Church; which, being old, had been pulled down, in regard it was thought to be a Blemish to this stately Cathedral, whereunto it adjoined. And the before specify'd Scaffolds assigned to Colonel *Jephson's* Regiment, for *1746 l. 15 s. 08 d.* due thereunto from the said *Parliament*, and in Arrear.

Whether then, *viz.* at the Time that the Scaffolds were pulled down, for the Benefit of the Soldiers, it was, that the Stalls in the Quire were all taken away; as also, Part of the Pavement torn up, and Monuments, either utterly demolish'd or defac'd, I cannot say: But sure I am, that for the better Disposal of the Timber, so employed for Scaffolds, and otherwise, much of it was sawed up in the Church, Pits being digg'd for that Purpose, in several Places thereof; even where some reverend Bishops, and other Persons of Quality, lay interred. Since which Time, the Body of the Church was frequently converted to a *Horse-quarter* for Soldiers; and Part of the Quire, with the rest of the Building East-wards from it, by a new Partition Wall, made of Brick, in *Anno 1649.* disposed of for a *Preaching Place*; and the Entrance into it, at the uppermost Window, on the North Side, Eastwards; where, for the Advantage of the before specified Doctor *Burgess* (as I have heard) who had an Assignment out of the Lands of this Church, of four hundred Pounds *per An.* for a *Lecture*; there were

were weekly Sermons, unto which divers Citizens, with some others, did usually resort.

So that, what the Lord Brooke, passing<sup>t</sup> by Water, upon the Thames, March 13. Anno MDCXL. with three other Lords, said<sup>u</sup> concerning this famous Cathedral; viz. *That he hoped, that one of them should live to see no one Stone left upon another of that Building,* was like enough to have been soon after fulfilled: For by taking away the inner Scaffolds, which supported the arched Vaults, in order to their late intended Repair, the whole Roof of the South Cross tumbled down; and the Rest, in several Places of the Church, did often fall. Out of a sad Contemplation, therefore, that so glorious a Structure, thus rais'd, enrich'd, and beautified by the Piety of our deceased Ancestors, should be utterly destroyed, and become a woful Spectacle of Ruin; I did adventure, though much unworthy for such an Undertaking, to give some Representation, as well to the present Age, as future Times, of what it had been. And having done my best Endeavour, which in Duty I conceive myself obliged unto, meerly as I am a Son of the Church of England (without any other Relation to this particular Cathedral whatsoever) to revive the Memory of its noble Founders, and worthy Benefactors; I then concluded this Discourse with the Recital of that Prophetick Expression, which the Reverend Hooker long since made.

Breviary  
of the  
Archb. of  
Cant.  
Life pub-  
lish'd by  
Master  
Prynne  
An.  
1644.

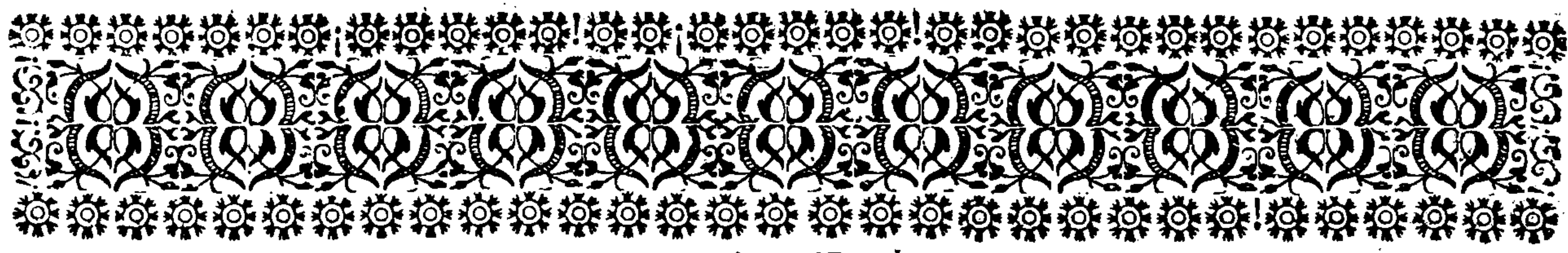
*And for fear lest Covetousness alone should linger out the Time too much, and not be able to make havock of the House of God, with that Expedition, which the mortal Enemy thereof did vehemently wish; he hath by some Enchantments so deeply bewitch'd Religion itself, as to make it in the End an earnest Solicitor, and an eloquent Persuader of Sacrilege; urging confidently, that the very best Service, which Men of Power can do to Christ, is, without any more Ceremony, to sweep all, and to leave the Church as bare, as in the Day it was first born; and that they which endowed Churches with Lands, poisoned Religion, &c.*

Eccles. Politi-  
tie, b. 5. p.  
432. n. 79.

*In a word, that to give unto God, is Error: Reformation of Error, to take from the Church, that which the Blindness of former Ages did unwisely give.*

*By these or the like Suggestions (saith he) received with full Joy, and with like Sedulity practis'd in certain Parts of the Christian World, they have brought to pass, that as David doth say of Man, so it is in Hazard to be verified concerning the whole Religion and Service of God; Psalm xc. 10. The Time thereof may peradventure fall out to be threescore and ten Years; or if Strength do serve unto fourscore, what followeth is like to be small Joy for them, whatsoever they be that behold it.*





THE  
CONTINUATION  
OF THE  
HISTORY  
OF  
Saint PAUL'S CATHEDRAL.



IN which lamentable Condition it lay for divers Years, being made a Horse-Quarter for Soldiers during the whole Time of the late Usurpation; the stately *Portico*, with beautiful *Corinthian* Pillars, being converted to Shops for Seamstresses, and other Trades, with Lofts and Stairs ascending thereto: For the fitting whereof to that Purpose, those stately Pillars were shamefully hewed and defaced for Support of the Timber-Work; and the Statues of King *James*; and King *Charles* the Martyr (erected on the Front thereof) despitefully thrown down and broke in Pieces.

An. 1662.

But shortly after \* the happy Restoration of King *Charles* II. (our late gracious Sovereign) that the Bishop, with the Dean and Chapter, came to enjoy their rightful Possessions, Care was not only taken to prepare some Part of the Fabrick for the Service of God, according as it stood by Law establish'd, but to proceed in that great Work of its Repair, so carried on (as hath been observed) before those woful Distractions, which were occasioned by a predominant Party in that unhappy Parliament begun at *Westminster* the 3d of *November*, 1640.

In order whereto, finding the Stalls in the Quire, with the Organ-Loft, totally destroyed; it was concluded, that, for present Use, the East Part of the Church above the old Quire, which since the Demolishing of *Paul's Cross* had been converted to a Preaching-Place, whereunto the Lord-Mayor and Aldermen usually resorted, might be fitted for *Divine Service*; the then Dean and Canons, at their own Charge, enlarging it the Length of one Arch into the old Quire, and, by a new Wall severing it therefrom, caused Stalls to be placed therein, intending

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



|                   |                                       |      |    |                  |
|-------------------|---------------------------------------|------|----|------------------|
|                   | For the Month of <i>March</i> , 1665  | 0666 | 07 | 11               |
| <i>Anno 1666.</i> | For the Month of <i>April</i> , 1666  | 0088 | 17 | 10               |
|                   | For the Month of <i>May</i> , 1666    | 0328 | 13 | 08               |
|                   | For the Month of <i>June</i> , 1666   | 0187 | 02 | 09               |
|                   | For the Month of <i>July</i> , 1666   | 0049 | 09 | 02               |
|                   | For the Month of <i>August</i> , 1666 | 0048 | 08 | 07               |
|                   | The Total, as abovesaid               | 3586 | 05 | 01 $\frac{1}{4}$ |

\* *September.*

On the third Day of which \* Month it was, that the great and dreadful Fire of London began in a narrow Lane amongst old rotten Buildings, near to the lower End of Gracechurch-street, which in a short Time, notwithstanding all the Help that could be, consumed the greatest Part of the City; in which not only the Parochial Churches were destroy'd, but also this ancient Cathedral: The Roof whereof falling down with a mighty Force, broke through those Vaults, called the *Undercroft*; so that under the Floor of our *Lady Chapel* (Eastwards of the Quire) over the Roof of *S. Faith's Church*, a Coffin of Lead, lying there, was broke open, and in it found the Body of *Robert Braybrooke*, some time Bishop of London, (as by the Inscription in Brass, formerly torne from the Marble covering it, did appear) having been there laid two hundred and sixty Years before; whose Corps was so dried up, the Flesh, Sinews, and Skin cleaving fast to the Bones, that, being set upon the Feet, it stood as stiff as a Plank, the Skin being tough like Leather, and not at all inclin'd to Putrefaction, which some attributed to the Sanctity of the Person, offering much Money for it.

*He died Aug.*  
24. 1404. (5.  
H. 4.)

The like I then saw of two other Bodies so dried, which lay in Coffins of Lead over the Vault, in the North Isle of the Body of this Church; the Coffins being also broke open, and the Arches of that Vault shatter'd.

But herein was nothing supernatural; for that which caused the Flesh, Skin, and Sinews to become thus hard and tough, was the Driness and Heat of the Dust wherein those Bodies lay, which was for the most part of Rubbish Lime, mix'd with a Sandy Earth. Such another having been discovered at *Warwick*, in the Quire of *S. Mary's Church*; where, above fifty Years before, the Corps of *William \* Parr*, Marquess of *Northampton*, being laid, but then digg'd up, it did appear to be thus dried, lying in the like Rubbish, the Quire also standing upon arched Vaults, in whose Coffin the *Rosemary* and *Bays* was also as fresh, as if it had not been there put above ten Days before.

\* *He died in*  
1571. (13.  
Eliz.)

Nor

Nor is it strange, that such hot and dry Ground should produce the like Effect; for we read, that in the City of *Tholouse* in *Languedoc* (a Province of *France*) the Bodies of those Persons which lie buried in the Church-yard of the *Fryers-Minors* there, do remain entire, and not subject to Putrefaction. In *urbe Tholosá* (saith my Author\*) *Cœmiterium, vel potius specus in Ecclesiâ Minoritarum, in cujus parte cadavera infusa non putrescunt, sed integra reservantur.*

\* *Parallelo Geographia, autore Philippo Brietio, Impr. Paris. 1648. p. 475.*

As to the real Cause of this dreadful Conflagration of *London*, there have been various Conjectures. Some there are, who confidently affirm, that it was set on fire by the *Papists*, in order to an *Insurrection*, and consequently to subvert the Government, as was that Design of the *Gunpowder Conspirators* in *An. 1605*. (3 *Fac.*) Of these I find *Captain Bedlo* one, who saith<sup>a</sup> that *London was burnt by Romish Fire-Balls, which they were wont to call Tewksbury Mustard-Balls, thrown by Popish Hands.* Others suppose it to have been a Judgment of God Almighty upon this great City, for its rebellious Actings against the late King *Charles the Martyr*, and tamely permitting his open and shameful Murder before the Gates of his own Royal Palace: To countenance which Opinion, they vouch that Prophetick Expression<sup>b</sup> of *Michael Notredamus*, (an expert *Astrologian*, and *Physician* to *Henry II. King of France*) publish'd above an hundred Years before; whose Words do not only import as much, but point out the very Year when it should be so burnt, which I have here transcribed.

<sup>a</sup> *Bedlo's Narrative of the Popish Plot. p. 461.*

<sup>b</sup> *Cent 2. Stanza 51. Impr. Lugduni. An. 1556.*

*Le Sang de Juste a Londres fera faute,  
Bruslez per foudres, de vingt trois les six.  
La Dame antique cherra de place haute;  
De mesme secte plusieurs seront occis.*

Whereunto the extraordinary Dryness of the Season, as a Preparative, and the Wind strangely turning several Ways at that time, did not a little contribute, as is very well known.

Others, that it was done by Design of the Fanaticks, in order of getting the Power of the Sword into their own cruel Hands again: For Testimony whereof they say, <sup>c</sup> "That at the Sessions in the *Old-Baily*, *John Rathbone*, an old Army-Colonel, *William Sanders*, *Henry Tucker*, *Thomas Flynt*, *Thomas Evans*, *John Miles*, *William Westcot*, and *John Cole*, formerly Officers or Soldiers in the late Rebellion, were indicted for conspiring the Death of his Majesty, and the Overthrow of the Government; having laid their Plot and Contrivance for the Surprizal of the Tower, the Killing of

<sup>c</sup> *London Gazette, April 20. 1666.*

“ his Grace the Lord General; as also, of Sir John Robinson,  
 “ at that time Lieutenant of the said Tower of London, and  
 “ Sir Richard Browne; and then to have declared for an equal  
 “ Division of Lands, &c. The better to effect which Hellish  
 “ Design, *the City was to have been fired,* and the Portcullices let  
 “ down to keep out all Assistance, the Horse-Guards to have  
 “ been surprized in the Inns where they were quartered, seve-  
 “ ral Ostlers having been gained to that Purpose: That the  
 “ Tower also was accordingly viewed, and its Surprize or-  
 “ dered by Boats over the Mote; and from thence to scale the  
 “ Wall. And, that one Alexander (who was not then taken)  
 “ had distributed Sums of Money to those Conspirators. More-  
 “ over, that for carrying on of the Design more effectually,  
 “ they were told of a Council of the great Ones that sate fre-  
 “ quently in London, from whom issued all Orders; which  
 “ Council received their Direction from another in Holland,  
 “ who sate with the States; and that the third of September was  
 “ pitched on for the Attempt; as being found by Lilly's Almanack,  
 “ and a Scheme erected for that Purpose, to be a lucky Day; a Planet  
 “ then ruling, which prognosticated the Downfall of Monarchy. The  
 “ Evidence against which Persons was very full and clear,  
 “ and they accordingly found guilty of High Treason.  
 Thus far the Gazette.

d Obedient  
 Patience, by  
 Ric. Baxter,  
 p. 254.

But the profound Mr. Baxter<sup>d</sup> tells us, That *this Fire of London*  
*was a Judgment of God for casting out the faithful Pastors about four*  
*Years before;* putting it upon the Sin of the Corporation Act, that  
 is for ejecting those Ministers to five Miles distance, which had  
 preach'd seditiously in Corporations.

I will not take upon me to censure either *Papist* or *Fanatick*  
 to have had any hand therein, rather supposing it to have been  
 an immediate and signal Judgment of God for the great Sins of  
 the Nation, especially of this Capital City; having heard from  
 Persons of Credit, that some of the Family where the Fire  
 began (it being a Baker's House) have acknowledg'd that they  
 did believe it to have been from a decayed Oven then heated,  
 in which were some Cracks and Flaws, that might rationally  
 occasion it: But shall observe, that the Ceasing thereof was no  
 less strange than the Rage of it whilst it continued, as appears  
 from the Inscription engraven upon that fair Pillar in Memory  
 thereof; which was begun in An. 1671, Sir Richard Forde then  
 being Lord-Mayor, and finished in An. 1677, in the Mayoralty  
 Sir Thomas Davies: The Words are these;

*Tertio die, cum jam plenè evicerat, humana Concilia, & subsidia*  
*omnia; Cœlitus, ut par est credere, jussus, stetit fatalis ignis,*  
*& quaquaversum elanguit, i. e. Upon the third Day,*  
 when

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



|           |                                                                                                      | l.  | s. | d.               |
|-----------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|----|------------------|
| An. 1666. | From the 3d of September an. 1666, to the last Day of that Month                                     | 181 | 12 | 00               |
| An. 1667. | For the Month of October an. 1666, to the last of March 1667                                         | 375 | 16 | 09 $\frac{1}{2}$ |
|           | In the Months of April, May, June, July, and August, an. 1667, no Work done.                         | 1   | 11 | 00               |
|           | In the Months of September, October, November, and December, an. 1667                                | 180 | 05 | 11               |
| An. 1668. | In the Months of January and February, an. 1667, to the last of March, an. 1668                      | 615 | 00 | 11               |
|           | In the Months of April, May, and June, an. 1668                                                      | 654 | 11 | 08 $\frac{1}{2}$ |
|           | In the Month of August, an. 1668                                                                     | 144 | 13 | 01 $\frac{1}{2}$ |
|           | In the Month of September, an. 1668                                                                  | 164 | 18 | 06               |
|           | In the Month of October, an. 1668                                                                    | 182 | 12 | 07 $\frac{1}{2}$ |
|           | In the Month of November, an. 1668                                                                   | 136 | 10 | 06               |
|           | In the Month of December, an. 1668                                                                   | 172 | 01 | 07 $\frac{1}{2}$ |
|           | In the Month of January, an. 1668                                                                    | 154 | 08 | 07               |
|           | In the Month of February, an. 1668                                                                   | 209 | 12 | 08               |
| An. 1669. | In the Month of March 1668, to the End of April 1669                                                 | 111 | 15 | 00               |
|           | In the Month of May, an. 1669                                                                        | 82  | 07 | 10               |
|           | In the Months of June and July 1669                                                                  | 185 | 03 | 03               |
|           | In the Month of August, 1669                                                                         | 151 | 14 | 09               |
|           | In the Month of September, 1669                                                                      | 179 | 17 | 07               |
|           | In the Months of October, November, and December, 1669                                               | 187 | 00 | 10               |
| An. 1670. | In the Months of January and February 1669, to the last of March, 1670                               | 330 | 16 | 10 $\frac{1}{2}$ |
|           | In the Months of April, May, and June, 1670                                                          | 343 | 04 | 02 $\frac{1}{2}$ |
|           | In the Months of July, August, and September, 1670                                                   | 89  | 15 | 07               |
|           | In the Months of October, November, and December, 1670                                               | 89  | 17 | 04               |
|           | In the Months of January and February, 1670                                                          | 68  | 15 | 00               |
| An. 1671. | In the Month of March 1670, and April 1671                                                           | 317 | 01 | 10               |
|           | In the Months of May and June, 1671                                                                  | 198 | 13 | 06               |
|           | In the Month of July, 1671                                                                           | 133 | 19 | 07               |
|           | In the Months of August and September, 1671                                                          | 220 | 16 | 07 $\frac{1}{2}$ |
|           | In the Months of October, November, and December, 1671                                               | 474 | 11 | 07               |
| An. 1672. | In the Months of January and February 1671, to the last of March, 1672                               | 646 | 05 | 09 $\frac{1}{2}$ |
|           | In the Months of April and May, 1672                                                                 | 320 | 01 | 04 $\frac{1}{2}$ |
|           | In the Month of June, 1672                                                                           | 163 | 17 | 03               |
|           | In the Months of July, August, and September, 1672                                                   | 655 | 10 | 02               |
|           | In the Months of October, November, and December, 1672                                               | 469 | 17 | 10               |
|           | In the Months of January and February 1672, to the last of March, 1673                               | 752 | 12 | 04               |
| An. 1673. | In the Months of April, May, June, July, August, and September, 1673                                 | 650 | 02 | 05               |
| An. 1674. | In the Months of October, November, December, January, and February, 1673, to the End of March, 1674 | 755 | 17 | 08               |
|           | In the Month of April, 1674                                                                          | 257 | 06 | 06               |

The Total of the Disbursements, since the  
Fire of London } 10909 07 08  $\frac{1}{2}$

Prepa

Preparation for the new Structure being thus made, and several Designs presented to the King for the Form and Fashion thereof; which was intended to equal, if not exceed, the Splendor and Magnificence of the old Cathedral, when it was in its best Estate; his Majesty, well approving one of them, commanded a *Model* to be made thereof, in so large and exact a Manner, that it might remain as a perpetual and unchangeable Rule and Direction for the Conduct of the whole Work. And for the more speedy Procedure in this vast and mighty Building, issued out his Letters-Patents, under the Great Seal of *England*, bearing Date the 12th Day of *November*, in the 25th Year of his Reign (*an. scil. 1673*) unto several of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and other Persons of eminent Rank and Quality: Authorizing them, or so many of them, as are therein appointed and enabled to act, to proceed in that great Undertaking, and to endeavour the Perfecting thereof, by such Ways and Means, and according to such Rules and Orders, as are therein mention'd; a perfect Transcript of which Commission, I have here thought fit to insert.

**C**HARLES the Second, by the Grace of God, King of *England, Scotland, France, and Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c. *His Majesty's Commission.*

To our trusty, and well-beloved Sir *Robert Hanson* Kt. Lord Mayor of our City of *London*, and to the Lord Mayor of our said City for the time being;

To the most Reverend Father in God, our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Counsellor, *Gilbert* Lord Arch-bishop of *Canterbury*, Primate of all *England*, and Metropolitan, and to the Lord Arch-bishop of *Canterbury* for the time being; *+ Sheldon,*

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *Anthony* Earl of *Shaftsbury*, Lord High Chancellor of *England*, and to the Lord High Chancellor of *England*, and Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of *England*, for the time being;

To the most Reverend Father in God, *Richard* Lord Arch-bishop of *York*, Primate of *England*, and Metropolitan, and to the Lord Arch-bishop of *York* for the time being; *+ Storn,*

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *Thomas* Viscount *Osborn*, Lord High Treasurer of *England*, and to the Lord High Treasurer of *England* for the time being;

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *Arthur* Earl of *Anglesey*, Keeper of our Privy Seal, and to the Keeper of our Privy Seal for the time being;



To our Right trusty, and Right entirely beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *George Duke of Buckingham* ;

To our Right trusty, and Right entirely beloved Cousin, *Christopher Duke of Albemarle* ;

To our Right trusty, and Right entirely beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *John Duke of Lauderdale* ;

To our Right trusty, and Right entirely beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *James Duke of Ormond*, Lord Steward of Our Household, and to the Lord Steward of our Household for the time being ;

To our Right trusty, and Right entirely beloved Cousin, *Henry Lord Marquess of Worcester* ;

To our Right trusty, and entirely beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *Henry Marquess of Dorchester* ;

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *Henry Earl of Ogle* ;

To our trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *Thomas Earl of Ossory* ;

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *Robert Earl of Lindsey*, Lord Great Chamberlain of *England*, and the Lord Great Chamberlain of *England* for the time being ;

*Henry Earl of St. Albans*, Lord Chamberlain of our Household, and to the Lord Chamberlain of our Household for the time being ;

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *Aubrey Earl of Oxford* ;

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *John Earl of Bridgewater* ;

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin, *Philip Earl of Chesterfield* ;

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *William Earl of Craven* ;

To our Right trusty, and well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *Henry Earl of Arlington*, our Principal Secretary of State ;

To our Right trusty, and well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *Thomas Viscount Falconberge* ;

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *George Viscount Halifax*.

To the Right Reverend Father in God, our Right trusty, and well-beloved Counsellor, *Humphrey Lord Bishop of London*, our Almoner ;

To the Right Reverend Fathers in God, *George* Lord Bishop of *Winchester*, *Benjamin* Lord Bishop of *Ely*, *John* Lord Bishop

*Larry,*

*+ Morley, of  
Solson,*

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



Sir *Thomas Twisden* Kt. and Bar. Sir *Richard Rainsford* Kt. and Sir *William Wild* Kt. and Bar. Justices of the Pleas before Us to be holden, and to the Justices of the Pleas before Us to be holden for the time being ;

Sir *Robert Atkins* Kt. of the *Bath*, Sir *Hugh Windham* Kt. and Sir *William Ellis* Kt. Justices of our Court of Common-Pleas, and to the Justices of our Court of Common-Pleas for the time being ;

Sir *Christopher Turner* Kt. Sir *Timothy Littleton* Kt. and Sir *Edward Thurland* Kt. Barons of our Court of Exchequer, and to the Barons of our Court of Exchequer for the time being ;

Sir *Heneage Finch* Kt. and Bar. our Attorney General, and to Sir *Francis North* Kt. our Solicitor General, and to our Attorney General and Solicitor General for the time being ;

Sir *Edward Dering* Baronet ;

Sir *John Howel* Kt. Recorder of our City of *London*, and to the Recorder of our City of *London* for the time being ;

Sir *Charles Harbord* Kt. our Surveyor General, and to our Surveyor General for the time being ;

Sir *Philip Warwick* Kt. one of the Clerks of our Signet ;

Sir *John Birkenhead* Kt. one of the Masters of Requests, and Master of the Faculties, and to the Master of the Faculties for the time being ;

Sir *John Nicholas* Kt. of the *Bath* ;

Sir *Edward Walker* Kt. Garter Principal King of Arms, Sir *Robert Southwel* Kt. and Sir *Joseph Williamson* Kt. Clerks of our Council, and to the Clerks of our Council for the time being ;

Sir *Robert Wiseman* Kt. Doctor of Laws and Dean of the Arches, and Vicar General to the Lord Archbishop of *Canterbury*, and to the Dean of the Arches, and Vicar General of the Lord Archbishop of *Canterbury* for the time being ;

Sir *Leolin Jenkins* Kt. Doctor of Laws, Judge of the Prerogative Court of *Canterbury*, and Judge of the Court of Admiralty, and to the Judge of the Prerogative Court of *Canterbury*, and to the Judge of the Court of Admiralty for the time being ;

Sir *Walter Walker* Kt. Doctor of Laws, our Advocate General, and to our Advocate General for the time being ;

*Thomas Exton* Doctor of Laws, Chancellor of the Lord Bishop of *London*, and to the Chancellor of the Lord Bishop of *London* for the time being ;

Sir *Richard Chiverton* Kt. Sir *Thomas Allen* Kt. Sir *John Frederick* Kt. Sir *John Robinson* Kt. and Bar. Sir *John Lawrence* Kt. Sir *Thomas Bludworth* Kt. Sir *William Peak* Kt. Sir *William Turner* Kt. Sir *Richard Ford* Kt. Sir *Samuel Sterling* Kt. Sir *George*

*Water-*

*Waterman* Kt. *Sir William Hooker* Kt. *Sir Robert Viner* Kt. and *Bart.* *Sir Joseph Sheldon* Kt. *Sir Dionis Gauden* Kt. *Sir Thomas Davys* Kt. *Sir Francis Chaplin* Kt. *Dannet Forth* Esq; *John Forth* Esq; *Patience Ward* Esq; *Sir James Edwards* Kt. *Sir Robert Clayton* Kt. *Sir John More* Kt. *Sir William Pritchard* Kt. Aldermen of our City of London, and to the Aldermen of our said City for the time being.

*Sir Thomas Player* Kt. Chamberlain of our said City of London, and to the Chamberlain of our said City for the time being.

*Sir John Cutler* Kt. and *Bart.* *Sir John Shaw* Kt. and *Bart.* *Sir Theophilus Biddolph* Kt. and *Bart.* *Sir Andrew King*, *Sir Thomas Beverly* Kts.

To, our Right trusty and well-beloved *William Sancroft* Doctor in Divinity, Dean of the Cathedral Church of *St. Paul* in London, *Edward Layfield* Doctor in Divinity, *Francis Turner* Doctor in Divinity, and *Edward Stillingfleet* Doctor in Divinity, Residentiaries of the said Cathedral Church, and to the Dean and Residentiaries of the said Cathedral Church for the time being.

*Christopher Wren*, Doctor of Laws, Surveyor-General of our Works, and to the Surveyor-General of our Works for the time being.

*William Dugdale* Esquire, Norroy King of Arms.

*John Phelips* Esquire, one of the Auditors of our Court of Exchequer, and *William Llewellen* Esq; Citizen of our said City of London, Greeting.

Whereas our most Dear and Royal Grandfather and Father were pleased to begin, and set forward that great and honourable Work of upholding, and *repairing the Cathedral Church* of *St. Paul* in London, and granted several Commissions in order to the accomplishing of that Work, with sundry good Directions therein contained to that Purpose: And whereas, we in Pursuance of their Pious and Royal Intentions resolving to make a further and more effectual Progress in that Work, which by the Iniquity of the late Times had been so much and so long interrupted, did by our Commission under our Great Seal of *England*, bearing Date the Eighteenth Day of *April*, in the Fifteenth Year of our Reign, directed to the several Lords Anno 1663.  
15 Car. 2. Spiritual and Temporal, and others the Persons of eminent Rank and Quality therein named, authorize, and empower them, or so many of them as are therein appointed, and enabled to act, to proceed in that great Undertaking, and to endeavour the Perfecting thereof by such Ways and Means, and according to such Rules and Orders as are therein mentioned: Since the

S f

issuing

issuing out of which Commission, the late dreadful Fire in *London* hath destroyed and consumed the said Cathedral to such a Degree, that no Part of the ancient Walls or Structures can with any Safety be relied upon, or left standing; infomuch that it is now become absolutely necessary totally to demolish, and raze to the Ground all the Relicks of the former Building, and in the same Place, but upon new Foundations, to erect a new Church; (which that it may be done to the Glory of God, and for the promoting of his divine Worship and Service therein to be celebrated; and to the end the same may equal, if not exceed, the Splendor and Magnificence of the former Cathedral Church, when it was in its best Estate, and so become much more than formerly, the principal Ornament of that our Royal City, to the Honour of our Government, and of this our Realm, we have caused several Designs to that Purpose to be prepared by Dr. *Christopher Wren*, Surveyor-General of all our Works and Buildings, which we have seen, and one of which we do more especially approve, and have commanded a Model thereof to be made after so large and exact a Manner, that it may remain as a perpetual and unchangeable Rule and Direction for the Conduct of the whole Work :) And whereas our former Commission, in which the *Upholding and Repairing* the ancient Cathedral Church is only designed and mentioned, doth not sufficiently authorize, and empower our said Commissioners therein named, to begin and complete a new Fabrick upon new Foundations.

Know ye, That we reposing especial Trust and Confidence in your approved Wisdoms, Sincerity and Diligence, have nominated, appointed, assigned and constituted, and do by these Presents nominate, appoint, assign, and constitute you the said Sir *Robert Hanson* Lord Mayor of our said City of *London*, and the Lord Mayor of our said City of *London* for the time being; *Gilbert* Lord Archbishop of *Canterbury*, and the Lord Archbishop of *Canterbury* for the Time being; *Anthony* Earl of *Shaftsbury*, Lord High Chancellor of *England*, and the Lord High Chancellor and Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of *England* for the time being; *Richard* Lord Archbishop of *York*, and the Lord Archbishop of *York* for the time being; *Thomas* Lord Viscount *Osborn*, Lord High Treasurer of *England*; and the Lord High Treasurer of *England* for the time being; *Arthur* Earl of *Anglesey*, Lord Keeper of our Privy Seal, and the Lord Keeper of the Privy Seal for the time being; *George* Duke of *Buckingham*, *Christopher* Duke of *Albemarle*, *John* Duke of *Lauderdale*, *James* Duke of *Ormond*, Lord Steward of our Household, and the Lord Steward of our Household for the time being; *Henry* Lord  
Marquess

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



time being; Sir *Christopher Turner*, Sir *Timothy Littleton*, and Sir *Richard Thurland*, Barons of our Court of Exchequer, and the Barons of our Court of Exchequer, for the time being; Sir *Heneage Finch*, our Attorney General, and Sir *Francis North*, our Solicitor General, and our Attorney General and Solicitor General for the time being; Sir *Edward Dering*, Sir *John Howel*, Recorder of our City of *London*, and the Recorder of our said City for the time being; Sir *Charles Harbord*, our Surveyor General, and our Surveyor General for the time being; Sir *Philip Warwick*, Sir *John Birkenhead*, Master of the Faculties, and the Master of the Faculties for the time being; Sir *John Nicholas*, Sir *Edward Walker*, Sir *Robert Southwell*, and Sir *Joseph Williamson*, Clerks of our Council, and the Clerks of our Council for the time being; Sir *Robert Wiseman*, Dean of the Arches, and Vicar General of the Lord Archbishop of *Canterbury*, and the Dean of the Arches, and Vicar General of the Lord Archbishop of *Canterbury* for the time being; Sir *Leolin Jenkins*, Judge of the Prerogative Court of *Canterbury*, and Judge of the Court of Admiralty, and the Judge of the Prerogative Court of *Canterbury*, and Judge of the Admiralty for the time being; Sir *Walter Walker*, our Advocate General, and our Advocate General for the time being; Dr. *Thomas Exton*, Chancellor of the Lord Bishop of *London*, and the Chancellor of the Lord Bishop of *London* for the time being; Sir *Richard Chiverton*, Sir *Thomas Allen*, Sir *John Frederick*, Sir *John Robinson*, Sir *John Lawrence*, Sir *Thomas Bludworth*, Sir *William Peak*, Sir *William Turner*, Sir *Richard Ford*, Sir *Samuel Sterling*, Sir *George Waterman*, Sir *William Hooker*, Sir *Robert Viner*, Sir *Joseph Sheldon*, Sir *Dionis Gauden*, Sir *Thomas Davys*, Sir *Francis Chaplin*, *Dannet Forth*, *John Forth*, *Patience Ward*, Sir *James Edwards*, Sir *Robert Clayton*, Sir *John More*, and Sir *William Pritchard*, Aldermen of our City of *London*, and the Aldermen of our said City for the time being; Sir *Thomas Player*, Chamberlain of our said City, and the Chamberlain of our said City for the time being; Sir *John Cutler*, Sir *John Shaw*, Sir *Theophilus Biddolph*, Sir *Andrew King*, Sir *Thomas Beverly*, *William Sancroft*, Dean of the Cathedral Church of *St. Paul* in *London*, *Edward Layfield*, *Francis Turner*, and *Edward Stillingfleet*, Residentiaries of the said Cathedral Church, and the Dean and Residentiaries of the said Cathedral Church for the time being; *Christopher Wren*, Surveyor General of our Works, and the Surveyor General of our Works for the time being; *William Dugdale*, *John Phelips*, and *William Llewellen*, to be our Commissioners for the Rebuilding, new Erecting, Finishing, and Adorning the said Cathedral Church of *St. Paul* in *London*, in the same Church-yard,  
upon

upon new Foundations, and according to the Design and Model abovemention'd.

And we do by these Presents give full Power and Authority to you, or any Six, or more of you, (whereof the Lord Bishop of *London*, or the Dean of *St. Paul's* for the time being, to be one) to demolish and take down what is yet remaining of the old Fabrick, and to begin, and carry on the new Work, or such Part or Portion of it, and in such Order, and Method, and by such Ways and Means, and according to such Rules and Orders, as to you shall seem best; and to call to your Aid and Assistance, such skilful Artists, Officers, and Workmen, as ye shall think fit, and to appoint to each of them his several Charge and Employment; to minister to such Artists and Officers, and to all and every other Person and Persons to be employed in the said Service, (to whom you shall think meet) such Oath or Oaths for the due Performance of their several Duties, Employments, Offices, Charges, and Trusts, to them, or any of them to be committed, as shall by you be thought reasonable and convenient; and out of such Money as shall be received for this Work, to allow to them, and every of them, such Salaries, Wages, and Rewards respectively, as to you shall seem fitting, and proportionable to their Employment, and the Service they shall do; and to consider, advise, agree of, and set down particular Orders and Instructions, as well for the safe and well keeping both of the Money from time to time brought into the Treasury, and of the Materials, and Provisions; to be from time to time brought into the Stores, as also for the faithful and frugal Issuing out, and Disposing of the same for the publick Use intended, and no other; and to direct and appoint by whom, and in what Manner, the Books and Acccompts of both shall be from time to time kept and comptrolled, audited, transcribed, and certified; and to put such a Checque upon the Receipt and Issuing out of both, as you shall judge necessary: And out of yourselves, and such other Persons of known Ability and Integrity, as you shall choose from time to time, and as often as you shall judge it expedient, to appoint, constitute, and make such, and so many, Sub-Committees, as you shall think meet, for the better managing and carrying on of this whole Work; and to invest them with such Powers, pursuant to the Authorities hereby given, as shall be requisite; and to revoke, annull, and determine the same; and to revive, and make new the said Sub-Committees, or any others, when, and as often, as you shall find it needful and conducing to the Service; and (in sum) to advise, treat, and consider of all other Things, Ways and Means for the better



Advancement, and Furtherance of this great and excellent Work, and to the finishing and perfecting the same, and to put the same Ways, and Means in due and speedy Execution; and finally to consult of, and frame meet Orders, Ordinances, and Constitutions for the better Preservation and Maintenance of the said Cathedral Church in time to come, and for the preventing and suppressing of all present and future Annoyances, Purprestures, and Encroachments, which do, shall or may any Way tend to the Damage or Hurt, Blemishing or Disgrace of the same; and the said Orders, Ordinances, and Constitutions, being reduced into Writing to present to Us; to the end that the same being by Us perused and considered of, may receive our Royal Approbation and Allowance, with such farther Order from Us for the Strengthening the same by our Royal Signature, or under our Great Seal or otherwise, as we shall find meet, that so they may be put in due Execution accordingly.

And although we are very sensible, that the Erecting such a new Fabrick or Structure according to the Design abovementioned, will be a Work not only of great Time, but also of very extraordinary Cost and Expence, (far above that of the Repairs either former or later) yet are we in no sort discouraged from undertaking the same; being resolved, on our Part, to contribute thereunto all fitting Aid and Assistance; and no way doubting, but that the Piety, and Charity of our good Subjects, will eminently appear by their frequent and liberal Contributions to so honourable and pious a Design, whereby, at last, all Kind of Difficulties will be overcome.

In order whereunto, as we were formerly graciously pleased (beside our Royal Grant of all Arrears of Improvements, not pardoned by the Act of Free and General Pardon and Indemnity) farther to signify our good Affection toward the Repair of the said Cathedral by the free Gift of 1000 *l.* by the Year, to be paid Quarterly out of our Privy Purse, and to be continu'd during the Reparation of the said Church: So are we pleased much rather hereby to confirm and continue it for the Rebuilding, and new Erecting of the same.

And forasmuch as we are very confident, that not only our Clergy, but many of our Nobility, Gentry, and other our loving Subjects, and especially the Citizens and Inhabitants of our said Royal City of *London*, (to whom we do most earnestly recommend the Advancement of this Work) will be ready to follow our Example by chearful and bountiful Supplies to the Carrying on and Finishing the said Work: We do hereby give and grant unto you the said *Humphrey* Lord Bishop of *London*, and to the Bishop of that See for the time being, and to you the present

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



bestowed to pious or charitable Uses) some convenient Proportion be assigned or set apart toward the Supply of this Work. And hereof, the Bishops also in their several Dioceses are hereby required to take notice and effectual Care; and to make Certificate at the End of every six Months to the Bishop of *London*, for the time being, what hath within their respective Jurisdictions been done herein, and what hath been neglected to be done, and by whose Default; and withall to cause all the Monies so assigned, and reserved, to be sent up and paid to the Receiver, or Treasurer of this Work for the time being, rightly constituted and appointed as aforesaid.

And for a farther Supply to this great and chargeable Work, which will necessarily require a general and liberal Contribution of all our able Subjects of this Kingdom; we do hereby give unto you our said Commissioners, or to any six or more of you, (whereof the Lord Bishop of *London*, or the Dean of *St. Paul's* for the time being, to be one) full Power and Authority from time to time to consult, advise, and agree, of such Form or Forms of Letters-Patents to be drawn in a more special Manner, than ordinary Briefs are wont to be, according to the extraordinary Nature of this Case, for publick Collections to be made throughout our said Realm of *England*, and Dominion of *Wales*, of the Charity of our loving and well disposed Subjects, towards the present Work, and for the bringing in of the same to the Receiver or Receivers for the time being; reciting therein so much of the Premises as shall be found needful, and adding thereto such other necessary Clauses, as you shall conceive most likely to advance the Collections, and Contributions to be made thereupon: Which said Letters-Patents, or Briefs, so advised and agreed upon, and testified to be so under the Hands of any six, or more of you, (as aforesaid) we will, and command you, our Chancellor of *England*, or Keeper of our Great Seal of *England* for the time being, to pass under our Great Seal of *England* without any farther or other Warrant from us to be procured, or obtained in that Behalf; and these Presents shall be to you and them, and every of them; a sufficient Warrant and Discharge for the same.

And for the farther Easing and Defraying of so vast an Expence, as this Work will require, and in Order to the better Recovery and Preservation of whatsoever hath or shall be given, or intended, purchased, or provided, to that Purpose, being very desirous that a true and perfect Discovery may be made, as well of all such Legacies, Requests, and Gifts, both of Lands, and Sums of Money, or other Profits, as have been at any time heretofore, or hereafter shall be given, subscribed, or  
intended

ded for the Rebuilding, Maintaining, Repairing, or Adorning, of the said Church; as also of all Materials, Instruments, or Utensils, at any time purchased or prepared for that Work, but fraudulently and sacrilegiously concealed, detained, or converted to private Use and Advantage: We do by these Presents give, and grant unto you, or any six or more of you, (whereof the Bishop of *London*, or the Dean of *St Paul's* for the time being, to be one) full Power and Authority, as well by the Oath of honest and lawful Men, as by the Examination of Witnesses upon their Oaths (which Oaths both to Jurors and Witnesses, you, or any six or more of you (whereof the Lord Bishop of *London*, or the Dean of *St. Paul's* for the time being, to be one) are hereby authorized to administer) or without Oath, and by all other Ways, and Means whatsoever, from time to time to enquire, and examine as well of, for, and concerning, all and every Sum, and Sums of Money, or other Gifts whatsoever, which heretofore have, or hereafter shall be given, and bequeathed, subscribed, advanced, raised, collected, or received for, or toward the Reparation or Rebuilding of the said Cathedral Church, or for the Beautifying and Adorning thereof, or for providing of any Instruments, Utensils, or Ornaments for the same, and touching the Payment and Employment thereof, and what remains yet unpaid, or unaccounted for, and in whose Hands; as also of, and concerning all and every the Materials, and Utensils at any time provided for the Repairing or Rebuilding of the said Church, or any way belonging to the same; and of the particular Value thereof, and how, and by whom, the same, or any Part thereof, hath been taken away, disposed, converted, and employed otherwise, than to the Use intended: And to send for, and convene, and cause to come before you, all such Farmers, Tenants, Trustees, Treasurers, Receivers, Accomptants, Clerks, and other Officers, and Ministers, Parties, and Witnesses, whatsoever, which are any Way concerned, or can give Testimony touching the Premises, and which you shall think necessary to call before you, and to examine them severally upon their Oaths; And to cause all, and every Person and Persons, whom you shall think good, from time to time to bring, and shew before you, either upon Oath, or without Oath, all, and singular, such Books, Records, Registers, Surveys, Accompts, Evidences, and other Notes, and Writings, any way relating to the Premises, and remaining in their Hands, as you shall think fit to be produced, whereby the Truth of the Premises may the better, and more plainly, be found out and discover'd, and to let you have the Use and Perusal of the same. And for your Ease, and better

Expedition in the Execution of this Part of our Commission, our Will and Pleasure is, and we do hereby charge and command, that all such Surveyors, Actuaries, Registers, Officers, and Ministers whatsoever, which you or any six or more of you (whereof the Lord Bishop of *London*, or the Dean of *St. Paul's* for the time being, to be one) shall think fit and requite, shall be ready, and attendant upon you, or any six or more of you for the doing and performing any thing necessary, or expedient to be done in the Execution of this our Commission: And that all Sheriffs, Justices of the Peace, Constables, Bayliffs, and all other our Officers, Ministers, and loving Subjects whatsoever, upon any Warrant, or Precept to be issu'd from you our said Commissioners, or any six or more of you (whereof the Lord Bishop of *London*, or the Dean of *St. Paul's* for the time being, to be one) do return Jurors, serve Orders, and Summons, and be aiding, and assisting in all Things tending to the effectual Execution of the said Commission. And we do hereby authorize you our said Commissioners, or any six or more of you (as aforesaid) to demand, call for, and order to be paid into the Hands of the Receiver or Receivers for the time being, so appointed as aforesaid, all such Sum, and Sums of Mony, as by the Means and Methods, and in any of the Cases aforesaid, now are, or hereafter shall, be found to be remaining in the Hands, or due and payable by, or chargeable upon any Person, or Persons whatsoever, with Damages for the same, or such Compositions, either of Principal or Damages, as you shall think fit to be made therein: And in Default of Payment to inform us, and our Council, of such Person, and Persons so found to be indebted, which shall in Contempt of this our Commission refuse to pay the said Debts: And out of such Mony as shall be so discovered, recovered, and received, to allow fitting and proportionable Salaries, Gratuities, and Rewards, to such Clerks, Messengers, or others, who shall any way advance the said Service, or be employed in discovering or getting in the said Mony.

And lastly, our Pleasure is, that this Commission shall continue in Force; and we do hereby authorize you our said Commissioners, or any six or more of you (whereof the Lord Bishop of *London* for the time being, or the Dean of *St. Paul's* for the time being, always to be one) to proceed in the Execution thereof, and of all and every the Matters, and Things therein contained from time to time, as often as you, or any six or more of you (whereof the said Bishop, or the said Dean for the time being, to be always one) shall think convenient; although

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



into the Chamber of London, and thence issu'd for the Support of this vast Building: As also what is hitherto come in for the same Purpose, by vertue of that Tax imposed by Act of Parliament upon such Coals, as are imported into the River of Thames, for the Benefit of this City or otherwise.

Moreover, for the Honour justly due to fundry other worthy Persons, whose Hearts stood charitably affected to this most laudable and pious Work, I have also taken notice of their Names, and generous Subscriptions of what they really purposed to contribute thereto.

As to the particular Charge and Expence beforemention'd, which began in *May* 1674, (as before is observed) it was as followeth:

|                                                                              | l.    | s. | d.               |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------|----|------------------|
| From the first of <i>May</i> 1674, to the last of <i>September</i> 1675      | 5005  | 12 | 04               |
| From the last of <i>September</i> 1675, to the last of <i>September</i> 1676 | 9448  | 09 | 00 $\frac{1}{2}$ |
| From the last of <i>September</i> 1676, to last of <i>September</i> 1677     | 12419 | 00 | 09               |
| From the last of <i>September</i> 1677, to the last of <i>September</i> 1678 | 13121 | 09 | 11 $\frac{1}{2}$ |
| From the last of <i>September</i> 1678, to the last of <i>September</i> 1679 | 14019 | 19 | 00 $\frac{1}{2}$ |
| From the last of <i>September</i> 1679, to the last of <i>September</i> 1680 | 10373 | 17 | 10 $\frac{1}{2}$ |
| From the last of <i>September</i> 1680, to the last of <i>September</i> 1681 | 12784 | 07 | 07 $\frac{1}{2}$ |
| From the last of <i>September</i> 1681, to the last of <i>September</i> 1682 | 10710 | 02 | 09 $\frac{1}{2}$ |
| From the last of <i>September</i> 1682, to the last of <i>September</i> 1683 | 6651  | 04 | 04 $\frac{1}{2}$ |
| From the last of <i>September</i> 1683, to the last of <i>March</i> 1684     | 5956  | 16 | 09 $\frac{1}{2}$ |
| From the last of <i>March</i> 1684, to the last of <i>September</i> 1684     | 7196  | 08 | 10 $\frac{1}{2}$ |
| From the last of <i>September</i> 1684, to the last of <i>March</i> 1685     | 2078  | 03 | 07 $\frac{1}{2}$ |

---

109765 12 01  $\frac{1}{2}$

The Total of all the Disbursments for Repair of this Cathedral, after the Restauration of our present Sovereign King *Charles* II. and before the dreadful Fire of *London*, by which the old Fabrick was ruined; viz. from the first of *August* 1663, to the last of *August* 1666, the Fire happening the second Day of *September* following

03586 05 01  $\frac{1}{2}$

The Total of the Disbursments after the Fire of *London*; viz. from the second of *September* 1666, to the last of *April* 1674, for Repair of the Ruins, and that not succeeding, in making Preparations in order to a new Fabrick

10909 07 08  $\frac{1}{2}$

|                                                                                                                                                      |              |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------|
|                                                                                                                                                      | l. s. d.     |
| The total Disbursements upon, the new Fabrick,<br>which was begun in May 1674, until the last of<br>March 1684                                       | 109765 12 01 |
| The Total of all Disbursements, as well in order to<br>the Repairs of this Cathedral, since his Majesty's<br>Restoration, as towards the new Fabrick | 124261 04 11 |



*A Particular of the several Contributions, made  
by sundry Persons, and of other Moneys raised,  
first towards the Repair, and afterwards to-  
wards the new Fabrick of S. PAUL's  
Cathedral.*

|                                                                                                                              |            | l. s. d.                                                                                                                                                                   |            |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|
| <i>Anno 1664.</i>                                                                                                            |            |                                                                                                                                                                            |            |
|                                                                                                                              | l. s. d.   |                                                                                                                                                                            |            |
| Aug. 8. Freely advanced<br>by the Dean and<br>Chapter out of<br>their Rents                                                  | 1508 00 00 | 26. More from the said<br>Gilb. Ld. A. B. of<br>Cant. and for cer-<br>tain' Shedd's, lean-<br>ing against the<br>North Side of this<br>Church, when he<br>was Bp. of Lond. | 0169 17 10 |
| XI. An old Collection<br>out of the Diocese<br>of Coventry and<br>Litchfield.                                                | 0014 09 08 | Dec. 7. By Tho. Tooke<br>of Wormley in Com.<br>Hertf. Esq;                                                                                                                 | 0050 00 00 |
| By-----Cole Esq;                                                                                                             | 0010 00 00 | 29. Dr. George Mort-<br>ley Bishop of Win-<br>chester                                                                                                                      | 0100 00 00 |
| Sept. 2. A Legacy of<br>Dr. Brian Duppa<br>late Bishop of Win-<br>chester                                                    | 0300 00 00 | Jan. 2. Sir Orlando<br>Bridgeman Knight<br>and Baronet, Lord<br>Chief Justice of the<br>Court of Common<br>Pleas                                                           | 0060 00 00 |
| 20. More advanced<br>by the said Dean<br>and Chapter of<br>this Cathedral                                                    | 0492 00 00 | March 22. The King's<br>Majesty's Gift out<br>of the Arrears<br>of Impropriations<br>due to him, and<br>not pardoned                                                       | 1627 09 08 |
| Oct. 1. By Dr. Gil-<br>bert Sheldon, Lord<br>Archbishop of Can-<br>terbury, in part of<br>a greater Sum by<br>him subscribed | 0150 00 00 |                                                                                                                                                                            |            |
| Nov. 12. By John<br>Lord Roberts, Lord<br>Privy-Seal                                                                         | 0100 00 00 | <i>Anno 1665.</i>                                                                                                                                                          |            |
| 18. By Mr. Laurence<br>Bathurst from a<br>concealed Benefa-<br>ctor                                                          | 0100 00 00 | 25. More advanced<br>by the said Dean<br>and Chapter of<br>this Cathedral                                                                                                  | 0350 00 00 |
| 22. By the Earl of<br>Clarendon, Lord<br>Chancellor of Eng-<br>land                                                          | 0050 00 00 | And in part of their<br>Subscription of<br>50 l. per annum for<br>--- Years                                                                                                | 0050 00 00 |



A List of the Contributions.

|                                                                                                                 | l. | s. | d.    |                                                                                                         | l. | s. | d. |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|----|-------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|----|----|
| Apr. 17. More from Gilbert A. B. of Canterbury, in part of his Subscription                                     | 01 | 50 | 00    | Febr. 21. More from the said Dr. Holbeach, in part of his Wife's Gift                                   | 02 | 00 | 00 |
| 24. From Dr. Rich. Sterne, Lord Archbishop of York, in part of his Subscription                                 | 00 | 50 | 00    | By a Legacy of Mr. Francis Tryon a Merchant                                                             | 01 | 00 | 00 |
| 27. Sir Robert Hyde Kt. Ld. Chief Justice of the King's Bench                                                   | 00 | 50 | 00    | From a concealed Person by the Hands of the Bishop of London.                                           | 00 | 02 | 10 |
| June 21. By a Legacy of --- Hamond Esq;                                                                         | 01 | 00 | 00    | Anno 1668.                                                                                              |    |    |    |
| Anno 1666.                                                                                                      |    |    |       | Apr. 9. From a poor Woman                                                                               | 00 | 01 | 00 |
| Feb. 5. More from the said Gilbert Archbp. of Canterbury, in part of his Subscription                           | 02 | 00 | 00    | By a Legacy of Mr. Thomas Tillison, deceased                                                            | 00 | 05 | 00 |
| March 26. More by the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, as their Annual Subscription                          | 00 | 50 | 00    | 22. More from the before - specify'd Dr. Sterne Lord Archbp of York, in part of his Subscription        | 03 | 00 | 00 |
| 30. More from the said Gilbert Lord Archbp of Canterbury, in part of his Subscription                           | 02 | 00 | 00    | June 10. From Mr. Richard Newcourt a Proctor in the Arches Court.                                       | 00 | 10 | 00 |
| June 1. From Dr. Baldwin Hanney a Physician                                                                     | 01 | 00 | 00    | From Mr. Tho. Smith another Proctor there                                                               | 00 | 10 | 00 |
| Febr. 23. From a concealed Person, by the Hands of Dr. Sancroft Dean of this Cathedral                          | 00 | 20 | 00    | From Mr. John Deelay another Proctor there                                                              | 00 | 10 | 00 |
| 26. From Dr. Thomas Holbeach a Prebend of this Cathedral, in part of what his Wife deceased desired to be given | 01 | 00 | 00    | 30. From Mr. Tho. Porcy a Merchant                                                                      | 00 | 12 | 00 |
| June 20. For Materials of old Houses adjoining to this Cathedral, and pulled down                               | 02 | 26 | 01 03 | More from the before-specify'd Dr. Holbeach, of his Wife's Bequest                                      | 01 | 00 | 00 |
| Oct. 22. By Dr. Walter Jones Sub-Dean of the King's Chapel                                                      | 01 | 00 | 00    | From Dr. Edward Raynbow Lord Bishop of Carlisle, in lieu of Gloves formerly given at their Consecration | 00 | 50 | 00 |
|                                                                                                                 |    |    |       | The like from Dr. John Dolben Lord Bishop of Rochester                                                  | 00 | 50 | 00 |
|                                                                                                                 |    |    |       | More from the before-specify'd Gilbert Lord Archbishop of Canterbury, in part of his Subscription       | 03 | 00 | 00 |

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page



# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

**Continue**

\*Fair usage policy applies

*A List of the Contributions*

|                                                                                                                         |  | l. s. d.   |                                                                                                  |  | l. s. d.   |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|------------|
| From the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, in pursuance of their Annual Subscription                                  |  | 0050 00 00 | More for Rag-stones, other Stone, and Rubbish, taken out of the Ruins, and sold                  |  | 0064 07 06 |
| <i>Anno 1672.</i>                                                                                                       |  |            | <i>Anno 1673.</i>                                                                                |  |            |
| 28. From Dr. Nathanael Crew Lord Bishop of Oxford, in lieu of Gloves, &c.                                               |  | 0050 00 00 | Apr. 10. In part of a Legacy of 500 l. bequeathed by Dr. Jasper Mayne of Christ-Church in Oxford |  | 0110 00 00 |
| May 15. By a Legacy of Dr. John Warner late Bishop of Rochester                                                         |  | 0050 00 00 | More in part of the same Legacy                                                                  |  | 0140 00 00 |
| June 29. More by the Duty imposed upon Coals                                                                            |  | 1000 00 00 | 17. From Mr. John Houghton                                                                       |  | 0005 00 00 |
| July 9. For Rag-stones and Chalk sold                                                                                   |  | 0078 01 00 | From a concealed Person, sent by the said Mr. Houghton                                           |  | 0003 00 00 |
| 10. More for Rag-stones sold to the City for paving                                                                     |  | 0200 00 00 | 24. More by the Duty imposed upon Coals                                                          |  | 1000 00 00 |
| 17. More for the like Rag-stones                                                                                        |  | 0100 00 00 | 26. From Dr. Peter Gunning Bishop of Chichester, in lieu of Gloves                               |  | 0050 00 00 |
| 26. From the before-specify'd Dr. Sterne Archbishop of York, in farther part of his Subscription                        |  | 0100 00 00 | May 7. More in full of the before-specify'd Legacy of Dr. Jasper Mayne                           |  | 0250 00 00 |
| Aug. 28. More for Rag-stones, sold to the City                                                                          |  | 0100 00 00 | 10. From Mr. Peter Barret a Proctor in the Arches Court                                          |  | 0010 00 00 |
| Oct. 30. From Dr. Thomas Wood Lord Bishop of Coventry and Litchfield, in lieu of Gloves to be given at his Consecration |  | 0050 00 00 | From Mr. Godfrey Lee, another Proctor in that Court                                              |  | 0010 00 00 |
| Nov. 9. From Mr. Thomas Clements, a Proctor in the Arches Court                                                         |  | 0010 00 00 | June 7. From Mr. George Seston a Chirurgeon                                                      |  | 0010 00 00 |
| Dec. 24. From the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, according to their Annual Subscription                            |  | 0050 00 00 | July 26. By a Legacy of Giles Smith Esq;                                                         |  | 0020 00 00 |
|                                                                                                                         |  |            | Dec. 18. By Dr. Edward Reynolds Lord Bishop of Norwich                                           |  | 0100 00 00 |
|                                                                                                                         |  |            | 20. By Dr. John Pritchard Lord Bishop of Gloucester                                              |  | 0050 00 00 |
|                                                                                                                         |  |            | More by the said Edward Lord Bishop of Norwich                                                   |  | 0060 00 00 |
|                                                                                                                         |  |            | 27. More by the Duty imposed upon Coals                                                          |  | 0500 00 00 |



*A List of the Contributions.*

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

22. By a Legacy of }  
 Mr. *Thomas Elbo-* } 0005 00 00  
*rough*, late Rector }  
*of Cheswike* }  
 Jan. 5. More from }  
 the before - speci- } 0100 00 00  
 fy'd Dr. *Sterne* }  
*Archbp of York* }  
 12. More from the }  
 before - specify'd } 0500 00 00  
*Gilbert* Archbishop }  
*of Canterbury*, in }  
 full of 2000 l. his }  
 Subscription }  
 Jan. 13. Sent from }  
 an unknown Per- } 0002 00 00  
 son by Mr. *Wight* }  
*of Merton College* }  
*in Oxford* }  
 19. Given by Dr. }  
*Raphe Bridock* Ld } 0050 00 00  
*Bishop of Chiche-* }  
*ster* }  
 27. Part of the Le- }  
 gacy of 100 l. be- } 0050 00 00  
 queathed by Dr. }  
*Robert Porey*, a }  
 Prebend of this }  
 Cathedral }  
 Feb. A Legacy by }  
 Dr. *William Juxon* } 0200 00 00  
 late Archbishop of }  
*Canterbury* }  
 March 4. More by }  
 the before-speci- } 0120 00 00  
 fy'd *Edward* Lord }  
*Bishop of Norwich* }  
 10. More in full of }  
 the Legacy of the } 0080 00 00  
 before - specify'd }  
 Dr. *Porey* }  
 17. By Sir *John* }  
*Munson* of *Burton* } 0020 00 00  
 in *Com. Linc. Kt.* }  
 of the Bath }

May. 30. From Mr. }  
*Edward Shaw* a }  
 Proctor in the Ar- } 0010 00 00  
 ches upon his Ad- }  
 mittance }  
 From Mr. *John Lovel* }  
 another Proctor } 0010 00 00  
 upon the like }  
 From Mr. *William* }  
*Coleman* another } 0010 00 00  
 Proctor, upon the }  
 like }  
 June 5. In part of }  
 a Legacy given } 0300 00 00  
 by Dame *Eleanor* }  
*Rowe*, Relict of }  
*Sir Tho. Rowe* Kt. }  
 8. By a Legacy from }  
 Dr. *Walter Bland-* } 0100 00 00  
*ford*, late Lord }  
*Bp of Worcester* }  
 26. From a conceal- }  
 ed Benefactor } 0020 00 00  
 July For Stone sold }  
 to *Henry* Earl of } 0093 02 06  
*Clarendon* }  
 Sept. 11. Given by }  
*Tobias Rustat* Esq; } 0100 00 00  
 Yeoman of the }  
 Robes to the King }  
 19. More from the }  
 before - specify'd } 5000 00 00  
 Duty imposed up- }  
 on Coals }  
 From Mr. *John Snell* }  
 a Servant to the } 0050 00 00  
 Ld Keeper *Bridg-* }  
*man* }  
 Oct. 20. From Dr. }  
*Isaac Barow* Lord } 0050 00 00  
 Bishop of *S. Asaph* }  
 23. From Mr. *Rich.* }  
*Martin* a Proctor } 0010 00 00  
 in the Arches, up- }  
 on his Admittance }  
 From Mr. *Thomas* }  
*Champantee*, ano- } 0010 00 00  
 ther Proctor there, }  
 upon his Admit- }  
 tance }

Anno 1676.

Apr. 7. More from }  
 the before speci- } 5000 00 00  
 fied Duty impo- }  
 sed upon Coals }

From

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



A List of the Contributions

|                                                                                                     | l. | s. | d. |                                                                                                 | l. | s. | d.    |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|----|----|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|----|-------|
| An Annual Rent issuing out of the Fine of the late Priory of Mottesfont in com. Southamp.           | 00 | 51 | 00 | 23. More given by the before-specify'd Mr. Barnabas Oley                                        | 00 | 80 | 00    |
| Given by Mr. Barnabas Oley, a Prebend of the Cathedral of Worcester                                 | 00 | 20 | 00 | Dec. 1. More in part of the Debt secured by Mr. Shelton                                         | 01 | 00 | 00    |
| 21. From the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, in pursuance of their Annual Subscription          | 00 | 50 | 00 | 18. More by the before-specify'd Duty imposed upon Coals                                        | 50 | 00 | 00    |
| 26. By a Legacy of Dr. William Haywood                                                              | 00 | 20 | 00 | 20. By Commutation Money in the Diocese of Canterbury                                           | 00 | 20 | 19 10 |
| Aug. 17. For Ragstones sold to go into Scotland, for his Majesty's Use                              | 00 | 45 | 00 | By Commutation Money out of certain Peculiars in and about the County of Oxford                 | 00 | 19 | 10 02 |
| Sept. 4. By William Howell Dr. of Law, and Chancellor of Lincoln                                    | 00 | 10 | 00 | Jan. 11. The free Gift of a concealed Person, by the Hands of Mr. Mark Colthe                   | 00 | 50 | 00    |
| Sept. 18. Given by Mr. John Hanson of Lotbury                                                       | 00 | 50 | 00 | 17. A Legacy of Joan Baker Widow                                                                | 00 | 10 | 00    |
| Oct. 8. In part of the Legacy of Dr. Benjamin Laney, late Lord Bishop of Ely                        | 02 | 00 | 00 | Febr. 4. By Dr. William Sancroft Ld Archbp of Canterbury, in lieu of Gloves at his Consecration | 00 | 50 | 00    |
| 31. By Nicolas Bowell of ... in Com. Oxon.                                                          | 00 | 05 | 00 | 26. Of the Fee-Farm Rent, due out of the before-specify'd Priory of Mottesfont, Taxes deducted  | 00 | 49 | 14 06 |
| Nov. 2. More in part of the Legacy of the before-specify'd Dr. Juxon, late Archbishop of Canterbury | 03 | 00 | 00 | March 2. Given by Sir William Wylde Kt and Bar.                                                 | 00 | 50 | 00    |
| 16. More given by Dr. George Morley Lord Bishop of Winchester                                       | 01 | 00 | 00 | Febr. 28. More in full of a Legacy given by the before-specify'd Dame Eleanor Rowe              | 05 | 00 | 00    |
| 19. By a Legacy of Dr. John Breton Master of Emanuel College in Cambridge                           | 01 | 00 | 00 | A Legacy given by Editha Chafin of Guilford in Com. Sur. Widow                                  | 06 | 00 | 00    |

Anno 1678.

l. s. d.

|                                                                                                                              | l. | s. | d. |                                                                                                         | l. | s. | d. |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|----|----|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|----|----|
| Apr. 6. By Dr. Fauconberge, upon his Admittance into Doctors Commons                                                         | 00 | 10 | 00 | 25. Commutation-Money in the Diocese of Gloucester                                                      | 00 | 05 | 00 |
| By Raphe Snow Esq; Servant to Gilbert late Archbishop of Canterbury                                                          | 01 | 00 | 00 | July 2. Given by Raphe Davenport Rector of White-Chappel                                                | 00 | 10 | 00 |
| 8. More from Dr. Sterne Lord Archbishop of York                                                                              | 01 | 00 | 00 | 27. By Mr. Richard Marriot                                                                              | 00 | 25 | 00 |
| 26. More from Dr. Morley Lord Bishop of Winchester                                                                           | 09 | 18 | 00 | Aug. 10. More upon the Duty of Coals                                                                    | 50 | 00 | 00 |
| May 16. More of the Legacy given by the before-specified Editha Chafyn of Guilford                                           | 04 | 00 | 00 | 12. Given by Mr. John Prince                                                                            | 00 | 05 | 00 |
| 17. From Dr. Henry Compton Lord Bishop of London, in lieu of Consecration Gloves                                             | 00 | 50 | 00 | 27. By Dr. Edward Sparke, Vicar of Totenham - High-Cross                                                | 00 | 05 | 15 |
| 27. Given by Sir Tho. Chicley Kt.                                                                                            | 01 | 00 | 00 | 24. From the Executor of Dame Mary Napier                                                               | 00 | 03 | 00 |
| 28. More in part of the Legacy given by Dr. Juxon late Archbishop of Canterbury                                              | 06 | 00 | 00 | Oct. 5. From Robert Marriot, Clerk, Rector of Shadwell in Com. Midd.                                    | 00 | 05 | 00 |
| June 4. By Dr. Seth Ward Lord Bishop of Sarum, in part of his Subscription, when he was Bishop of Exeter, viz. 40 l. in toto | 02 | 60 | 00 | 10. From Dr. Stradling Dean of Chichester                                                               | 00 | 04 | 12 |
| 6. By Mr. Richard Weller of Warbleton in Com. Suff. Clerk                                                                    | 00 | 10 | 00 | 11. From Ambrose Nicolas Citizen and Ironmonger of London                                               | 00 | 05 | 00 |
| 14. In farther part of the Legacy of Dr. Laney late Lord Bishop of Ely                                                       | 01 | 00 | 00 | 14. From Dr. Tho. Holbeach, Master of Emanuel College in Cambridge, in part of 100 l. by him subscribed | 00 | 20 | 00 |
| 18. Collected in the Parish of Bromfield in Essex                                                                            | 00 | 00 | 10 | 15. In part of a Legacy given by Abraham Blackleeche Esq;                                               | 01 | 00 | 00 |
| 28. More given by the King out of Fines and Forfeitures, commonly called Green-Wax Money                                     | 01 | 25 | 07 | 17. Given by Sir Thomas Allen of Finchley                                                               | 01 | 00 | 00 |
|                                                                                                                              |    |    |    | Given by William Earl of Craven                                                                         | 00 | 50 | 00 |
|                                                                                                                              |    |    |    | By Robert Pepper Dr. of Laws                                                                            | 00 | 10 | 00 |
|                                                                                                                              |    |    |    | By Dr. Henry Newton Dr. of Laws                                                                         | 00 | 10 | 00 |
|                                                                                                                              |    |    |    | 21. By Dr. Fisher Littleton Dr. of Laws                                                                 | 00 | 10 | 00 |



## A List of the Contributions

|                                                                                                                     | l. s. d.    |                                                                                                                                                      | l. s. d.                 |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------|
| 24. By Collection in<br>divers Churches<br>of <i>Essex</i> , by ver-<br>tue of the King's<br>Letters Patents        | 0228 02 06½ | Given by Mrs. <i>Phi-<br/>lipa Jones</i> Widow                                                                                                       | 0005 00 00               |
| 31. By Collection in<br>the Parish of <i>I-<br/>rchenham</i> in <i>Com-<br/>Midd.</i>                               | 0012 15 10  | 16. More out of the<br>Duty upon Coals<br>From Dr. <i>Charles<br/>Hedges</i> an Advo-<br>cate in the Arches-<br>Court                                | 3000 00 00<br>0010 00 00 |
| By Collection in o-<br>ther Parishes in<br>part of <i>Middlesex</i>                                                 | 0223 00 00  | 17. By Collection in<br>the Parishes of the<br>Diocese of <i>Oxford</i>                                                                              | 0260 00 00               |
| Nov. 4. By Colle-<br>ction in the Parish<br>of <i>Woodford</i> in<br><i>Com. Essex</i>                              | 0007 10 00  | From Dr. <i>Tho. Gale</i> ,<br>Schoolmaster of<br><i>Paul's School</i> , in<br>full of his Subscri-<br>ption                                         | 0010 00 00               |
| II. From Dr. <i>Antho-<br/>ny Sparrow</i> Ld Bp<br>of <i>Norwich</i>                                                | 0050 00 00  | 23. By Collection in<br>the Parishes in the<br>Diocese of <i>York</i>                                                                                | 0100 00 00               |
| From a concealed<br>Benefactor sent by<br>the same Bishop                                                           | 0025 00 00  | More by Collection<br>in the same Dio-<br>cese                                                                                                       | 0144 18 10½              |
| 16. Given by <i>Dio-<br/>nesse Williamson</i> of<br><i>Hales-Hall</i> in the<br>County of <i>Norfolk</i><br>Widow   | 0100 00 00  | 30. Given by <i>Hene-<br/>age Ld Finch</i> Ld<br>Chancellor of <i>Eng.</i>                                                                           | 0100 00 00               |
| 18. By a Legacy of<br><i>George Clarkson</i> ,<br>deceased                                                          | 0050 00 00  | Jan. 4. More in part<br>of the Legacy gi-<br>ven by Dr. <i>Laud</i> ,<br>late Archbishop of<br><i>Canterbury</i>                                     | 0200 00 00               |
| 22. More by the Le-<br>gacy of the be-<br>fore-specify'd <i>A-<br/>braham Blackleech</i><br>Esq;                    | 0050 00 00  | 10. By Collection in<br>the Parish-Church-<br>es within the Dio-<br>cese of <i>Norwich</i>                                                           | 0050 00 00               |
| 25. In part of the<br>Subscription of Sir<br><i>Charles Pitfeild</i> ,<br>of <i>S. Leonard Shore-<br/>ditch</i> Kt. | 0050 00 00  | 24. From the Dean<br>and Chapter of<br>this Cathedral, in<br>pursuance of their<br>Annual Subscripti-<br>on                                          | 0050 00 00               |
| Dec. 9. By Colle-<br>ction in the Pari-<br>shes within the<br>Diocese of <i>Salis-<br/>bury</i>                     | 0583 17 06  | 27. From Dr. <i>San-<br/>croft</i> , now Arch-<br>bishop of <i>Canter-<br/>bury</i> , it being the<br>first Payment of<br>his late Subscri-<br>ption | 0050 00 00               |
| More of the Debt<br>secured by Mr.<br><i>Shelton</i> by Mort-<br>gage                                               | 0100 00 00  | Febr. 4. By Colle-<br>ction in the Dean<br>of <i>Salisbury's</i> Ju-<br>risdiction                                                                   | 0219 10 02½              |
| 14. Given by Sir<br><i>Thomas North</i> Kt.<br>Ld Chief Justice of<br>the Court of Com-<br>mon Pleas                | 0050 00 00  | More by Collection<br>in the Diocese of<br><i>York</i>                                                                                               | 0200 00 00               |

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



## A List of the Contributions.

|                                                                                                                                               | l.   | s. | d. |                                                                                                                                       | l.   | s. | d. |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|----|----|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|----|----|
| By Mr. <i>John Hall</i> , the first Payment of his half yearly Subscription                                                                   | 0002 | 00 | 00 | By Dr. <i>William Lloyd</i> Dean of <i>Bangor</i> , being the first Payment of his Subscription                                       | 0010 | 00 | 00 |
| By Dr. <i>Bell</i> , the first Payment of his yearly Subscription                                                                             | 0002 | 10 | 00 | By Collection in the Parish of <i>Great S. Bartholomew's London</i>                                                                   | 0014 | 04 | 00 |
| By Mr. <i>Henry Halsted</i> , the first Payment of his yearly Subscription                                                                    | 0002 | 10 | 00 | 15. By Collection in the Parish of <i>Taploe in Com. Buck.</i>                                                                        | 0006 | 12 | 06 |
| By Dr. <i>Holder</i> , in part of his Subscription                                                                                            | 0001 | 15 | 00 | 23. By Collections in the Diocese of <i>Oxford</i>                                                                                    | 0045 | 06 | 00 |
| Given by Mr. <i>Rich. Marsh</i>                                                                                                               | 0003 | 10 | 00 | 24. Given by <i>Thomas Cook</i> of <i>Hadley in Com. Suff.</i>                                                                        | 0010 | 00 | 00 |
| From Mrs. <i>Seymour</i> , in part of her Gift                                                                                                | 0021 | 00 | 00 | 28. More by Collections in the Diocese of <i>Salisbury</i>                                                                            | 0043 | 07 | 02 |
| Given by Mr. .... <i>North</i> , Master of <i>Trinity-College</i> in <i>Cambridge</i>                                                         | 0020 | 00 | 00 | June 3. By Dr. <i>Edward Raynbow</i> , Ld Bishop of <i>Carlisle</i> , in pursuance of his Subscription                                | 0020 | 00 | 00 |
| By Sir <i>Thomas Page</i> Kt. Provost of <i>King's-College</i> in <i>Cambridge</i> , it being the first Payment of his Subscription           | 0010 | 00 | 00 | By Collection in the Diocese of <i>Carlisle</i>                                                                                       | 0024 | 00 | 00 |
| 7. For Tunnage of Stone to the 7th of <i>April 1679</i>                                                                                       | 0002 | 17 | 08 | 4. More by Collection in the Diocese of <i>Peterborough</i>                                                                           | 0069 | 00 | 00 |
| 8. By Collections in the Diocese of <i>Bristol</i>                                                                                            | 0100 | 00 | 00 | 12. More by Collection in the Diocese of <i>Normich</i>                                                                               | 0200 | 00 | 00 |
| By farther Collections in the Diocese of <i>Coventry</i> and <i>Litchfeild</i>                                                                | 0050 | 00 | 00 | 19. By Collections in the Diocese of <i>Landaffe</i>                                                                                  | 0051 | 00 | 00 |
| 12. By farther Collections in the Diocese of <i>York</i>                                                                                      | 0124 | 04 | 09 | By Dr. <i>William Beau</i> , Ld Bp of <i>Landaffe</i> , 50 l. in lieu of <i>Gloves</i> , and 50 l. in lieu of his Consecration Dinner | 0100 | 00 | 00 |
| 13. Given by Mr. <i>John Oliver</i> , the City Surveyor                                                                                       | 0045 | 00 | 00 | 20. Given by Dr. <i>Meriton</i>                                                                                                       | 0005 | 00 | 00 |
| By Dr. <i>Thomas Holbeach</i> , Master of <i>Emanuel-College</i> in <i>Cambridge</i> , being the second Payment of his Subscription of 100 l. | 0010 | 00 | 00 | By Mr. <i>Thomas Lenthall</i> Deputy of <i>Billingsgate-Ward</i>                                                                      | 0005 | 00 | 00 |
|                                                                                                                                               |      |    |    | By Mr. <i>Tho. White</i> , Rector of <i>S. Mary Hill</i> , the first Payment of his Subscription                                      | 0004 | 00 | 00 |

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

|                                                                                        |             |                                                                                                                                         |             |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------|
| By Collection in the<br>Parish of S. Mag-<br>nus London                                | 0028 07 06  | 21. By Sir Edmund<br>Turner Kt, in part<br>of his Subscription<br>of 100 l.                                                             | 0010 00 00  |
| By Collection in the<br>Parishes of S. Swy-<br>thin and S. Mary<br>Bothaw.             | 0020 11 04  | 29. More by Colle-<br>ction in the Dio-<br>cese of Gloucester                                                                           | 0050 00 00  |
| By Collection in the<br>Parish of S. Mary<br>Somerset                                  | 0001 17 06  | Aug. 7. Given by Dr.<br>Oxenden                                                                                                         | 0010 00 00  |
| By Collections in the<br>Diocese of Ely                                                | 0100 00 00  | More by Collections<br>in the County of<br>Middlesex                                                                                    | 0113 00 00  |
| By Collection in the<br>Parish of Lough-<br>borough, in Com.<br>Leicest.               | 0008 18 00  | By Collection in the<br>Peculiars of Shore-<br>ham and Croydon<br>in Com. Surr.                                                         | 0039 10 00  |
| 21. By Collections<br>in the Diocese of<br>Worcester                                   | 0200 00 00  | 8. Given by James<br>Ravenscroft Esq;                                                                                                   | 0100 00 00  |
| 26. Given by Mr.<br>Robert Nevill, Re-<br>ctor of Anstye in<br>Com. Hertf.             | 0000 10 00  | 11. Given by Mr.<br>Carew of Covent-<br>Garden                                                                                          | 0005 00 00  |
| 27. More by Col-<br>lections in the Di-<br>ocese of Winche-<br>ster                    | 0759 01 03  | 18. By Collections<br>in the Diocese of<br>Chester                                                                                      | 0100 00 00  |
| July 1. More by<br>Collections in the<br>Diocese of York                               | 0100 00 00  | 20. More by Colle-<br>ction in the Dio-<br>cese of Ely                                                                                  | 0049 01 02½ |
| 6. More in part of<br>the Legacy of the<br>before - specify'd<br>Dame Mary Na-<br>pier | 0006 00 00  | More by Collections<br>in the Diocese of<br>York                                                                                        | 0133 02 01  |
| 12. Given by Ja. Gre-<br>sham of Haslemore<br>in Com. Surr. Esq;                       | 0001 00 00  | Given by Forley Ste-<br>venson, a Mariner<br>in Wapping                                                                                 | 0005 07 06  |
| 16. More by Colle-<br>ctions in the Coun-<br>ty of Essex                               | 0105 03 03  | 23. By Sir Edward<br>Davenant Kt. in<br>part of 100 l. by<br>him subscribed                                                             | 0060 00 00  |
| 17. By Collection in<br>the Parish of the<br>Holy Trinity Lon-<br>don                  | 0013 10 00  | Sept. 3. Given by the<br>Lady Sophia Cha-<br>worth                                                                                      | 0009 00 00  |
| By Collection in the<br>Parish of Queen-<br>Hithe                                      | 0001 03 00  | 8. More by Colle-<br>ctions in the Dio-<br>cese of Norwich                                                                              | 0050 00 00  |
| By Collection in the<br>Parish of S. Mar-<br>garet Lothbury                            | 0010 01 06  | 15. More by the Du-<br>ty imposed upon<br>Coals                                                                                         | 4000 00 00  |
| Given by Dr. Buck                                                                      | 0001 00 00  | 16. By Collections<br>in the Diocese of<br>Canterbury                                                                                   | 0114 00 00  |
| 18. More by Colle-<br>ction in the Dio-<br>cese of Peterborow                          | 0023 16 00½ | Oct. 13. By Mr. Da-<br>vid Barton, Re-<br>ctor of S. Marga-<br>ret's New - Fish-<br>street, in farther<br>part of his Sub-<br>scription | 0002 00 00  |

## A List of the Contributions

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

|                                                                                                                                                      |            |                                                                                                                              |             |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------|
| 17. By Collection in<br>the Parish of <i>Kendal</i> in <i>Com. West-</i><br><i>morland</i>                                                           | 0021 18 06 | 21. In full of a Le-<br>gacy of 2000 l.<br>given by <i>Dr. Jux-</i><br><i>on</i> , late Archbi-<br>shop of <i>Canterbury</i> | 0600 00 00  |
| By <i>Dr. Sradling</i> Dean<br>of <i>Chichester</i> , in<br>farther part of his<br>Contribution                                                      | 0004 12 06 | 24. By <i>Dr. Anthony</i><br><i>Sparrow</i> Ld Bishop<br>of <i>Norwich</i>                                                   | 0050 00 00  |
| 23. By <i>Dr. Thomas</i><br><i>Wood</i> Lord Bishop<br>of <i>Coventry</i> and<br><i>Litchfeild</i>                                                   | 0049 09 06 | 25. More by Colle-<br>ction in the Dio-<br>cese of <i>Norwich</i>                                                            | 0100 00 00  |
| 31. The Commuta-<br>tion - Money of<br><i>Mr. John Dargavil</i> ,<br>by Appointment of<br>the Bishop of <i>Lon-</i><br><i>don</i>                    | 0050 00 00 | 26. By Collection in<br>the Diocese of<br><i>Lincoln</i>                                                                     | 0320 08 00  |
| Nov. 6. By a Legacy<br>of <i>Dr. Humphrey</i><br><i>Henchman</i> late Ld<br>Bp of <i>London</i>                                                      | 0100 00 00 | 28. By Collection in<br>the Parish of <i>Cot-</i><br><i>tenham</i> in <i>Com.</i><br><i>Cantabr.</i>                         | 0008 07 05½ |
| 7. By Collection in<br>the Diocese of <i>Ex-</i><br><i>eter</i>                                                                                      | 0300 00 00 | Given by <i>Dr. Peter</i><br><i>Gunning</i> Ld Bp of<br><i>Ely</i>                                                           | 0100 00 00  |
| 8. By Subscriptions<br>taken in the Close<br>at <i>Salisbury</i> , and<br>paid in by the<br>Dean                                                     | 0037 00 00 | Dec. 1. More of the<br>Debt secured to<br><i>Mr. Shelton</i>                                                                 | 0100 00 00  |
| 13. More by Colle-<br>ctions in the Dio-<br>cese of <i>Peterbo-</i><br><i>rough</i>                                                                  | 0003 06 00 | 2. More by Colle-<br>ction in the Dio-<br>cese of <i>Exeter</i>                                                              | 0160 00 00  |
| 14. By a Legacy gi-<br>ven by <i>Dr. James</i><br><i>Duport</i> late Dean<br>of <i>Peterborough</i>                                                  | 0100 00 00 | 3. More by the Le-<br>gacy of the be-<br>fore-specify'd <i>Mrs.</i><br><i>Editha Chafyn</i>                                  | 0163 09 06  |
| A Legacy given by<br><i>John Hanson</i> , of<br><i>S. Margaret's Loth-</i><br><i>bury</i>                                                            | 0050 00 00 | 9. Given by <i>Mr. ....</i><br><i>Masters</i> , upon his<br>Subscription                                                     | 0002 03 04  |
| 18. More by farther<br>Collections in the<br>Diocese of <i>Chester</i>                                                                               | 0240 00 00 | More by <i>Mr. Wigan</i> ,<br>upon his Subscri-<br>ption                                                                     | 0005 00 00  |
| 12. More by Colle-<br>ctions in the Dio-<br>cese of <i>York</i>                                                                                      | 0127 12 00 | More by <i>Mr. Hodg-</i><br><i>kins</i> , upon his<br>Subscription                                                           | 0001 00 00  |
| 20. By <i>Dr. Thomas</i><br><i>Holbeach</i> , Master<br>of <i>Emanuel-College</i><br>in <i>Cambridge</i> , in<br>farther part of his<br>Subscription | 0010 00 00 | More by <i>Mr. Lant</i><br>upon his Subscri-<br>ption                                                                        | 0001 10 00  |
|                                                                                                                                                      |            | By <i>Dr. Thorpein</i>                                                                                                       | 0003 00 00  |
|                                                                                                                                                      |            | More from <i>Dr. Bell</i><br>upon his Subscri-<br>ption                                                                      | 0002 10 00  |
|                                                                                                                                                      |            | More from <i>Dr. Hol-</i><br><i>der</i> , upon his Sub-<br>scription                                                         | 0004 17 00  |
|                                                                                                                                                      |            | More from <i>Mr. Fran-</i><br><i>cis Hall</i> , upon his<br>Subscription                                                     | 0004 00 00  |

More

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



A List of the Contributions

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

25. By Mrs. *Eliz.* } 0005 00 00  
*Ho* By Mrs. }  
 21. By the Dean and }  
 Prebends of *Wor-* } 0030 00 00  
*cester*  
 By the Dean and }  
 Chapter of this }  
 Cathedral accord- } 0050 00 00  
 ing to their An- }  
 nual Subscription }  
 23. By Dr. *Samery* }  
 Dean of *Guernsey*, } 0010 00 00  
 in part of his Sub- }  
 scription }  
 24. By Sir *Edmund* }  
*Turner* Kt. in far- } 0010 00 00  
 ther part of his }  
 Subscription }  
 31. By the Warden, }  
 Fellows, and Scho- } 0100 00 00  
 lars of *All Souls-* }  
*College* in *Oxford* }  
*Febr.* 3. More by }  
 Collections in the } 0085 00 00  
 Diocese of *Exeter* }  
 By the Dean and } 0035 00 00  
 Chapter of *Exeter* }  
 11. By Dr. *Edward* }  
*Davenport*, in far- } 0030 00 00  
 ther part of his }  
 Subscription }  
 16. By Dr. *Bell*, in }  
 farther part of his } 0002 10 00  
 Subscription }  
 Given by Dr. *Isaac* }  
*Barrow* Lord Bi- } 0010 00 00  
 shop of *S. Asaph* }  
 In part of Dr. *Guy* }  
*Carlton* Bishop of } 0005 00 00  
*Chichester*, his Sub- }  
 scription }  
 By Collection in the } 0017 05 00  
 City of *Bristol* }  
 By *Tho. Austin* Esq; } 0015 00 00  
 20. By Collections }  
 in the Diocese of } 0092 06 11½  
*Bristol* }  
 More by Collections }  
 in the Diocese of } 0065 00 00  
*Lincoln* }  
*March* 3. More by }  
 Collection in the } 0100 00 00  
 Diocese of *Covent.* }  
 and *Litch.* }

By Collection in the }  
 Parish of *Wantage* } 0003 16 03½  
 in *Berkshire* }  
 4. Given by Mr. }  
*John Sherwood*, Re- } 0008 00 00  
 ctor of *S. Martin* }  
*Orgars* *London* }  
 6. By Collections in }  
 the University of } 0100 00 00  
*Oxford* }  
 15. Given by Mr. }  
*Richard Kidder*, } 0005 00 00  
 of *S. Martins Out-* }  
*wich* *London* }

Anno 1680:

31. More by Colle- }  
 ction in the Dio- } 0095 18 02  
 cese of *York* }  
*Apr.* 3. More by Col- }  
 lections in *Glou-* } 0050 00 00  
*cestershire* }  
 5. Given by *George* } 0005 00 00  
*May* Clerk }  
 By Mr. *Edward Smith* }  
 Minister of *Basing-* } 0005 00 00  
*shaw* *London* }  
 By Dr. *Guy Carlton* }  
 Lord Bishop of }  
*Chichester*, it being } 0005 00 00  
 the second Pay- }  
 ment upon his }  
 Subscription }  
 More by Collection }  
 in the Diocese of } 0095 14 00  
*Chichester* }  
 By the Dean and Pre- }  
 bends of *Windsor*, }  
 upon their Sub- } 0044 03 04  
 scription, the first }  
 Payment }  
 More by Collections }  
 in the University } 0100 00 00  
 of *Oxford*, the 2d }  
 Payment }  
 More by Collections }  
 in the Diocese of } 0007 05 00  
*Salisbury* }  
 7. By Collection in }  
 the Parish of *Lam-* } 0037 17 06  
*beth* in *Surrey* }

|                                                                                                                                       | l.   | s. | d. |                                                                                                                           | l.   | s. | d. |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|----|----|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|----|----|
| 15. Given by Mr. <i>John Gardiner</i> , Rector of <i>S. Mary Abchurch London</i>                                                      | 0005 | 00 | 00 | 14. A Legacy by Dr. <i>Roger Stanley</i>                                                                                  | 0050 | 00 | 00 |
| 21. By Collection in the Parishes of <i>S. Laurence</i> in the <i>Jewry</i> , and <i>S. Mary Magdalen</i> in <i>Milkstreet London</i> | 0050 | 02 | 00 | 24. Given by Sir <i>Thomas Bridges</i> of <i>Covent-Garden</i> in <i>Com. Midd. Kt.</i>                                   | 0050 | 00 | 00 |
| 30. Given by Dr. <i>Edward Hicks</i>                                                                                                  | 0005 | 00 | 00 | 26. By Dr. <i>Fitz-Williams</i> , Rector of <i>Cottenham</i> in the <i>Diocese of Ely</i>                                 | 0005 | 00 | 00 |
| By Collection in the Parish of <i>S. George</i> in <i>Southwark</i>                                                                   | 0018 | 01 | 06 | More by Collections in the <i>Diocese of Oxford</i>                                                                       | 0005 | 04 | 08 |
| Given by Dr. <i>Milward</i> one of the <i>Canons of Windsor</i>                                                                       | 0002 | 10 | 00 | By Mr. <i>Masters</i> , Rector of <i>S. Vedast's London</i> , in farther part of his Subscription                         | 0002 | 03 | 04 |
| More by Dr. <i>Stradling</i> Dean of <i>Chichester</i> , in farther part of his Subscription                                          | 0004 | 12 | 06 | By Mr. <i>Wigan</i> , in farther part of his Subscription                                                                 | 0005 | 00 | 00 |
| Given by Mrs. <i>Austin</i> of <i>S. Leonard's Shoreditch</i>                                                                         | 0005 | 00 | 00 | By Dr. <i>Thomas Holbeach</i> Master of <i>Emmanuel-College</i> in <i>Cambridge</i> , in farther part of his Subscription | 0010 | 00 | 00 |
| By Mr. <i>White</i> , Rector of <i>S. Mary Hill</i> , in farther part of his Subscription                                             | 0004 | 00 | 00 | By <i>Conyers Darcie</i> , Ld <i>Conyers</i> , the first Payment of his Subscription                                      | 0010 | 00 | 00 |
| By Collection in the Parish of <i>S. Mary Hill London</i>                                                                             | 0043 | 01 | 06 | June 10. By Collection in the Parish of <i>S. Martin Ironmonger - Lane, London.</i>                                       | 0007 | 17 | 00 |
| By Collection in the Parish of <i>S. Andrew Hubbard London</i>                                                                        | 0023 | 06 | 00 | By Sir <i>Christopher Wren</i> Kt. in farther part of his Subscription                                                    | 0015 | 00 | 00 |
| By the Dean and Chapter of <i>Canterbury</i> , the first Payment of their Subscription                                                | 0020 | 00 | 00 | By Sir <i>Thomas Exton</i> Kt. the first Payment of his Subscription                                                      | 0040 | 00 | 00 |
| Given by Mr. <i>Henry Halsted</i>                                                                                                     | 0002 | 10 | 00 | 14. More by Collections in the <i>County of Essex</i>                                                                     | 0051 | 15 | 03 |
| May 7. Given by Mr. <i>John Stoning</i> Rector of <i>S. Andrew Wardrobe London</i>                                                    | 0005 | 00 | 00 | 19. More by Collection in the <i>University of Oxford</i>                                                                 | 0100 | 00 | 00 |
| 13. By the Dean and Canons of <i>Christ-Church-College</i> in <i>Oxford</i>                                                           | 0100 | 00 | 00 |                                                                                                                           |      |    |    |



## A List of the Contributions

|                                                                                                                    | l. | s. | d. |                                                                                                                                   | l. | s. | d. |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|----|----|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|----|----|
| More by Collections<br>in the Diocese of<br><i>Worcester</i>                                                       | 01 | 00 | 00 | July 28. More by<br>Collection in the<br>Diocese of <i>London</i>                                                                 | 00 | 45 | 03 |
| 21. Given by Dr.<br><i>Michael Honeywood</i><br>Dean of <i>Lincoln</i>                                             | 00 | 80 | 00 | Aug. 2. More by<br>Collection in the<br>Diocese of <i>Norwich</i>                                                                 | 00 | 50 | 00 |
| July 2. By Collection<br>in the Parish of S.<br><i>Bartholomew</i> the<br>Leis in <i>London</i>                    | 00 | 10 | 11 | Given by Mr. <i>W. Durham</i> , Rector of S.<br><i>Mildred's Bread-</i><br><i>street London</i>                                   | 00 | 05 | 00 |
| 3. By Collection in<br>the Parishes of S.<br><i>Antholines</i> and S.<br><i>John Baptist</i> in<br><i>London</i>   | 00 | 12 | 16 | By a concealed Be-<br>nefactor                                                                                                    | 00 | 05 | 07 |
| 5. By Collection in<br>the Parish of S.<br><i>Brides London</i>                                                    | 01 | 16 | 00 | By Collection in the<br>Parishes of S. <i>Mil-</i><br><i>dred Breadstreet</i> ,<br>and S. <i>Margaret</i><br><i>Moses, London</i> | 00 | 22 | 02 |
| By Mr. <i>David Bar-</i><br><i>ton</i> in full of his<br>Subscription                                              | 00 | 02 | 00 | 6. More by Colle-<br>ction in the Dio-<br>cese of <i>Peterborow</i>                                                               | 00 | 04 | 05 |
| By Collection in the<br>Parish of S. <i>Dun-</i><br><i>stan's</i> in the East<br><i>London</i>                     | 00 | 59 | 10 | 26. Given by Mr.<br><i>George Downing</i> ,<br>Archdeacon of <i>Co-</i><br><i>ventry</i>                                          | 00 | 05 | 00 |
| 6. Given by Sir <i>Leo-</i><br><i>nel Jenkyns</i> , one<br>of his Majesty's<br>principal Secreta-<br>ries of State | 01 | 00 | 00 | By Collection in the<br>Parish of S. <i>Chri-</i><br><i>stopher London</i>                                                        | 00 | 23 | 07 |
| More by Collections<br>in the Diocese of<br><i>Canterbury</i>                                                      | 00 | 40 | 00 | By Dr. <i>Bell</i> , in far-<br>ther part of his<br>Subscription                                                                  | 00 | 02 | 10 |
| 8. Given by the So-<br>ciety of <i>Furni-</i><br><i>vall's-Inn</i>                                                 | 00 | 21 | 10 | By Collection in the<br>Parish of S. <i>Olaves</i><br><i>Hart-street London</i>                                                   | 00 | 62 | 09 |
| 9. By Dr. <i>Halton</i> ,<br>Vice-Chancellor of<br><i>Oxford</i>                                                   | 00 | 50 | 00 | By Dr. <i>William Lloyd</i><br>Lord Bishop of S.<br><i>Asaph</i> , in farther<br>part of his Subscri-<br>ption                    | 00 | 10 | 00 |
| 10. By Collection in<br>the Parish of St.<br><i>Bennet Fink Lond.</i>                                              | 00 | 15 | 13 | By Collection in the<br>Parish of S. <i>Bennet</i><br><i>Sherehog London</i>                                                      | 00 | 54 | 04 |
| By Collections in the<br>Arch - Deaconary<br>of <i>Richmond</i> in<br><i>Yorkshire</i>                             | 01 | 21 | 09 | By Collection in the<br>Parish of S. <i>Mary</i><br><i>Abchurch London</i>                                                        | 00 | 02 | 15 |
| 19. By Dr. <i>Edward</i><br><i>Davenant</i> , in full<br>of his Subscription<br>of 100 l.                          | 00 | 10 | 00 | Given by Dr. <i>Willis</i><br>Vicar of <i>Hampton</i>                                                                             | 00 | 02 | 00 |
| 22. More by the Exe-<br>cutors of Dame<br><i>Mary Napier</i> , in<br>farther part of her<br>Legacy                 | 00 | 12 | 00 | More due upon Mr.<br><i>Seamor's Bond</i>                                                                                         | 00 | 21 | 00 |
|                                                                                                                    |    |    |    | By the Gift of Cap-<br>tain <i>Rosse</i> in part                                                                                  | 00 | 57 | 00 |
|                                                                                                                    |    |    |    | More by Collections<br>in the Diocese of<br><i>Exeter</i>                                                                         | 01 | 00 | 00 |

More

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

**Continue**

\*Fair usage policy applies



## A List of the Contributions

|                                                                                                                                  | l.   | s. | d.  |                                                                                                                          | l.   | s. | d.  |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|----|-----|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|----|-----|
| By Mr. <i>Giles Waring</i> ,<br>Rector of S. <i>Al-</i><br><i>phage London</i> , the<br>first Payment of<br>his Subscription     | 0002 | 00 | 00  | By Collection in the<br>Parish of S. <i>Botolph</i><br><i>Aldgate</i>                                                    | 0004 | 00 | 00  |
| By Mr. <i>Dodson</i> , Re-<br>ctor of S. <i>Katha-</i><br><i>rine's Coleman</i> , the<br>first Payment of<br>his Subscription    | 0005 | 00 | 00  | By Collection in the<br>Parish of S. <i>Dionys</i><br><i>Backchurch</i>                                                  | 0043 | 02 | 00  |
| By Collection in the<br>Parish of S. <i>Katha-</i><br><i>rine Coleman Lon-</i><br><i>don</i>                                     | 0013 | 06 | 00  | 23. By Dr. <i>Edward</i><br><i>Raynbow</i> , Lord Bp<br>of <i>Carlisle</i> , in far-<br>ther part of his<br>Subscription | 0020 | 00 | 00  |
| By Dr. <i>Beveridge</i> ,<br>the first Payment<br>of his Subscription                                                            | 0010 | 00 | 00  | By Collection in the<br>Parish of <i>Pitborow</i><br>in <i>Kent</i>                                                      | 0000 | 10 | 00  |
| By Collection in the<br>Parish of S. <i>Grego-</i><br><i>ry London</i>                                                           | 0063 | 11 | 00  | By the Dean and dig-<br>nify'd Clergy of<br><i>Carlisle</i> , their se-<br>cond Payment                                  | 0020 | 00 | 00  |
| 25. By Collection in<br>the Parish of S.<br><i>Sepulchre London</i>                                                              | 0083 | 13 | 01½ | By Collection from<br>several of the Cler-<br>gy in the Diocese<br>of <i>Carlisle</i>                                    | 0013 | 15 | 00  |
| Nov. 6. More by<br>Collections in the<br>Diocese of <i>York</i>                                                                  | 0103 | 05 | 00  | By Collection in sun-<br>dry Parishes of the<br>Diocese of <i>Carlisle</i>                                               | 0008 | 07 | 05½ |
| 8. By Collection in<br>the Parish of S.<br><i>Martin Outwich</i>                                                                 | 0060 | 02 | 00  | 30. By a farther part<br>of the Debt secu-<br>red by Mr. <i>Shelton</i>                                                  | 0100 | 00 | 00  |
| Given by the Curfi-<br>tors in the Court<br>of Chancery                                                                          | 0006 | 11 | 08  | Dec. 1. By Collecti-<br>on in the Parish<br>of <i>Hambleton</i> , in<br><i>Com. Buck.</i>                                | 0005 | 03 | 00  |
| By Mr. <i>Andrew Crispe</i> ,<br>Rector of S. <i>Mary</i><br><i>Wolnoth London</i> ,<br>as part of his Sub-<br>scription         | 0008 | 00 | 00  | 6. More by the Gift<br>of Dr. <i>Anthony</i><br><i>Sparrow</i> Lord Bi-<br>shop of <i>Norwich</i>                        | 0050 | 00 | 00  |
| By Mr. <i>John Ellys</i> ,<br>Vicar of <i>Mucking</i><br>and <i>Horendon</i> in<br><i>Essex</i> , in part of<br>his Subscription | 0003 | 00 | 00  | By Dr. <i>Dove</i> , the<br>first Payment of<br>his Subscription                                                         | 0008 | 00 | 00  |
| By Sir <i>Christopher</i><br><i>Wren</i> Kt. in full of<br>his Subscription                                                      | 0015 | 00 | 00  | By Mr. <i>Lant</i> , being<br>the third Payment<br>upon his Subscri-<br>ption                                            | 0001 | 10 | 00  |
| By Mr. <i>Burgesse</i> , Re-<br>ctor of Great S.<br><i>Bartholomews Lon-</i><br><i>don</i> , in full of his<br>Subscription      | 0005 | 00 | 00  | More of Mr. <i>Wigan</i> ,<br>by his Subscripti-<br>on                                                                   | 0005 | 00 | 00  |
| 15. By Collection in<br>the Diocese of S.<br><i>David</i>                                                                        | 0060 | 00 | 00  | By Mr. <i>Symonds</i> , Re-<br>ctor of <i>Marsden</i><br>in <i>Kent</i> , the first<br>Payment of his<br>Subscription    | 0001 | 00 | 00  |

By

towards the new Fabrick.

|                                                                                                    | l.   | s. | d. |                                                                                           | l.   | s. | d. |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|----|----|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|----|----|
| By Collection in the Parish of S. George Botolph-Lane                                              | 0016 | 03 | 00 | By S. John's-College the like                                                             | 0012 | 00 | 00 |
| By Collection in the Parish of S. Botolph Billingsgate                                             | 0024 | 18 | 06 | By the Master and Fellows of Caius-College the like                                       | 0021 | 00 | 00 |
| By Dr. William Lloyd Bishop of S. Asaph, in lieu of Gloves, and his Consecration-Dinner            | 0100 | 00 | 00 | By the Master and Fellows of Magdalen-College the like                                    | 0005 | 00 | 00 |
| By Sir Thomas Page Kt. Provost of King's-College in Cambridge, in farther part of his Subscription | 0010 | 00 | 00 | By Emanuel-College the like                                                               | 0002 | 01 | 06 |
| In farther part of the Subscription of Dr. Henchman, late Bishop of London                         | 0027 | 10 | 00 | By the Fellows of Peter-House the like                                                    | 0004 | 00 | 00 |
| By Dr. William Sancroft, Archbishop of Canterbury, according to his Annual-Subscription            | 0100 | 00 | 00 | By Pembroke-Hall the like                                                                 | 0004 | 00 | 00 |
| 7. By Collection in the Parish of Hitcham in Com. Suffolk                                          | 0000 | 19 | 00 | By Corpus Christi-College the like                                                        | 0003 | 00 | 00 |
| By sundry Persons of Cambridge University, viz.                                                    |      |    |    | By King's-College the like                                                                | 0008 | 00 | 00 |
| By Dr. Widdington, by Subscription for four Years, the first Payment                               | 0005 | 00 | 00 | By Trinity-College the like                                                               | 0008 | 00 | 00 |
| By Dr. Morton the like                                                                             | 0005 | 00 | 00 | By Jesus-College the like                                                                 | 0004 | 00 | 00 |
| By Dr. Cudworth the like                                                                           | 0005 | 00 | 00 | More by Emanuel-College                                                                   | 0006 | 00 | 00 |
| By the Fellows of Queen's-College, by Subscription for five Years, their first Payment             | 0003 | 00 | 00 | 14. By Subscription of Matthew Smalwood, late Minister of S. Mary le Bow London, deceased | 0005 | 00 | 00 |
| 8. By the Fellows of Katharine-Hall the like                                                       | 0005 | 00 | 00 | 15. By Collection in the Parish of Pagham in Suffex                                       | 0001 | 11 | 11 |
| By Clare-Hall the like                                                                             | 0002 | 00 | 00 | Jan. 3. By Sir Edmund Turner Kt. in farther part of his Subscription                      | 0010 | 00 | 00 |
| By Trinity-Hall the like                                                                           | 0013 | 00 | 00 | 11. By Mr. Samuel Master, Minister of Bridewell Precinct                                  | 0005 | 00 | 00 |
|                                                                                                    |      |    |    | By Collection from the Inhabitants of Bridewell Precinct                                  | 0006 | 05 | 02 |
|                                                                                                    |      |    |    | By Dr. Bell, in farther part of his Subscription                                          | 0002 | 10 | 00 |
|                                                                                                    |      |    |    | By farther Collections in the Diocese of Exeter                                           | 0150 | 00 | 00 |

## A List of the Contributions

|                                                                                                                 | l. s. d.   |                                                                                                    | l. s. d.   |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|
| By the Dean and Chapter of <i>Canterbury</i> , the second Payment of their Subscription                         | 0020 00 00 | More by farther Collections in the Diocese of <i>Salisbury</i>                                     | 0015 00 00 |
| By farther Collections in the Diocese of <i>Winchester</i>                                                      | 0154 05 07 | 7. By Collection in the Parish of <i>S. Andrew Undershaft</i> in <i>London</i>                     | 0091 04 06 |
| 12. Mr. <i>Robert Nevill</i> , Rector of <i>Ansty</i> in <i>Com. Hertf.</i> in farther part of his Subscription | 0000 10 00 | By Collection in the Parish of <i>S. Olave Old-Jewry London</i>                                    | 0019 13 00 |
| 18. By a Legacy of <i>George Humble</i> , Citizen and Leather-feller of <i>London</i>                           | 0100 00 00 | 9. By Collection in the Diocese of <i>Rochester</i>                                                | 0102 17 09 |
| 27. By the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, in pursuance of their Annual Subscription                        | 0050 00 00 | By the farther Gift of <i>Dr. George Morley</i> Bishop of <i>Winchester</i>                        | 0100 00 00 |
| 29. By Mr. <i>John Williams</i> , Rector of <i>S. Mildred's Poultry</i>                                         | 0008 00 00 | 24. By <i>Dr. Robert Frampton</i> Bishop of <i>Gloucester</i> , in lieu of his Consecration Dinner | 0050 00 00 |
| By Collection in the same Parish                                                                                | 0027 00 00 | <i>Anno 1681.</i>                                                                                  |            |
| Febr. 1. By Collections in the Diocese of <i>Hereford</i>                                                       | 0250 00 00 | 26. By Collection in the Parish of <i>S. Katharine</i> near the Tower of <i>London</i>             | 0001 19 00 |
| By <i>Raphe Wilbraham</i> of . . . in <i>Cheshire</i>                                                           | 0010 00 00 | By Collections in the Parish of <i>S. Giles Cripplegate London</i>                                 | 0018 14 09 |
| By <i>Dr. Durel</i> , Dean of <i>Windsor</i>                                                                    | 0010 00 00 | Apr. 2. By Collection in the University of <i>Oxford</i>                                           | 0071 17 04 |
| 5. More by <i>Dr. Sterne</i> Archbp of <i>York</i>                                                              | 0100 00 00 | By farther Collection in the Diocese of <i>York</i>                                                | 0077 11 06 |
| 8. More in part of <i>Mrs. Chafyn's</i> Legacy                                                                  | 0070 00 00 | 8. By Collection in the Parish of <i>S. Mary Colechurch</i>                                        | 0024 03 06 |
| 18. By Collection within the Dean of <i>Salisbury's</i> Jurisdiction                                            | 0032 00 00 | By a Legacy of <i>Edward Boll</i> Esq;                                                             | 0200 00 00 |
| 23. More by Collection in the Diocese of <i>Winchester</i>                                                      | 0056 15 03 | 12. By Collection in the Parish of <i>S. Gabriel Fenchurch</i>                                     | 0004 06 06 |
| March 2. By <i>Dr. Sudbury</i> , Dean of <i>Durham</i> , his second Payment                                     | 0050 00 00 | 15. In part of a Legacy of 300 <i>l.</i> by <i>William Evat</i> deceased                           | 0100 00 00 |
| By Collection in the Diocese of <i>Durham</i>                                                                   | 0050 00 00 | By <i>Dr. Paman</i>                                                                                | 0005 00 00 |
|                                                                                                                 |            | By <i>Mr. Halsted</i> , in farther part of his Subscription                                        | 0002 10 00 |

By

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



## A List of the Contributions

|                                                                                                                                                                 | l.   | s. | d. |                                                                                                                        | l.   | s. | d. |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|----|----|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|----|----|
| More from Dr. <i>Boll</i> ,<br>of his Subscription                                                                                                              | 0002 | 10 | 00 | By Dr. <i>Thomas Wat-</i><br><i>son</i> , in farther part                                                              | 0010 | 00 | 00 |
| By <i>James Gresham</i> of<br><i>Hafelmore Esq</i> ; in<br>farther part of his<br>Subscription                                                                  | 0002 | 00 | 00 | of his Subscription                                                                                                    |      |    |    |
| By Mr. <i>Nathanael</i><br><i>Smith</i> of <i>Barnwell</i><br>in <i>Com. Northamp.</i>                                                                          | 0004 | 00 | 00 | More by Mr. <i>Alder-</i><br><i>man Nicholls</i> , as<br>part of his Sub-<br>scription                                 | 0005 | 00 | 00 |
| The Remainder of<br>the Legacy of Mr.<br><i>William Ewat</i>                                                                                                    | 0200 | 00 | 00 | By the Dean and<br>Chapter of this<br>Cathedral, it be-<br>ing their Annual<br>Subscription                            | 0050 | 00 | 00 |
| 4. More by Dr. <i>Pear-</i><br><i>son</i> , Lord Bishop<br>of <i>Chester</i> , of his<br>Subscription of<br>40 <i>l. per annum</i> ,<br><i>viz.</i> for 3 Years | 0120 | 00 | 00 | Oct. 3. By Collection<br>in the Parish of<br><i>S. Dunstons</i> in the<br><i>West London</i>                           | 0047 | 16 | 09 |
| 22. By Collection in<br>the Parish of <i>Ble-</i><br><i>chingley</i> in <i>Com.</i><br><i>Surr.</i>                                                             | 0003 | 11 | 06 | By Collection within<br>the Liberty of the<br><i>Rolls</i> in <i>Chancery-</i><br><i>Lane</i>                          | 0060 | 08 | 04 |
| By Mr. <i>Nathanael</i><br><i>Haws</i>                                                                                                                          | 0004 | 00 | 00 | 4. By farther Colle-<br>ctions in the Dio-<br>cese of <i>Durham</i>                                                    | 0093 | 09 | 02 |
| 26. By a Legacy of<br><i>John Sefton</i> Clerk                                                                                                                  | 0040 | 00 | 00 | 11. By a farther part<br>of the Legacy of<br>Dr. <i>Honywood</i> , late<br>Dean of <i>Lincoln</i>                      | 0020 | 00 | 00 |
| Aug. 2. More by<br>Collection in the<br>Diocese of <i>Peter-</i><br><i>borow</i>                                                                                | 0016 | 18 | 06 | By Dr. <i>Thomas Bar-</i><br><i>low</i> Lord Bishop<br>of <i>Lincoln</i> , in far-<br>ther part of his<br>Subscription | 0020 | 00 | 00 |
| 4. By <i>John Sutton</i> of<br><i>Staple-Inn</i> Gent.                                                                                                          | 0006 | 00 | 00 | Given by Mr. <i>John</i><br><i>Hillersdon</i> , Arch-<br>deacon of <i>Buck-</i><br><i>ingham</i>                       | 0003 | 00 | 00 |
| 8. More by Collecti-<br>on in the Diocese<br>of <i>Bristol</i>                                                                                                  | 0032 | 08 | 08 | 15. By farther Col-<br>lections in the Di-<br>ocese of <i>Worcester</i>                                                | 0030 | 00 | 00 |
| More in part of the<br>Subscription of<br>Dr. <i>Henchman</i> , late<br>Lord Bishop of<br><i>London</i>                                                         | 0027 | 10 | 00 | Nov. 9. More by far-<br>ther Collection in<br>the same Diocese                                                         | 0022 | 19 | 06 |
| By Collection in the<br>Parish of <i>S. Mar-</i><br><i>tin Ludgate Lon-</i><br><i>don</i>                                                                       | 0023 | 03 | 00 | 11. By the farther<br>Gift of Dr. <i>Morley</i><br>Bishop of <i>Winche-</i><br><i>ster</i>                             | 0100 | 00 | 00 |
| 18. By Collection in<br>the Parish of <i>S.</i><br><i>Nicolas Olaves Lon-</i><br><i>don</i>                                                                     | 0008 | 11 | 00 | 17. By Collection<br>from sundry Per-<br>sons in the Uni-<br>versity of <i>Cam-</i><br><i>bridge</i>                   | 0122 | 00 | 00 |
| Sept. 12. By Colle-<br>ction in the Parish<br>of <i>All-Hallows</i> at<br>the Wall                                                                              | 0019 | 11 | 00 | Dec. 1. By a farther<br>Collection in the<br>Parish of <i>S Martin</i><br><i>Orgar London</i>                          | 0005 | 17 | 00 |
| 22. By a farther Col-<br>lection in the Pa-<br>rish of <i>S. Gregory</i>                                                                                        | 0040 | 13 | 00 |                                                                                                                        |      |    |    |

|                                                                                       | l. s. d.    |                                                                                       | l. s. d.   |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|
| By Collection in the Parish of S. Clements Eastcheap, London                          | 0005 04 00  | By Mr. Hotchkis, in farther part of his Subscription                                  | 0001 00 00 |
| 8. By Dr. Edward Raynbow Lord Bishop of Carlisle, in farther part of his Subscription | 0020 00 00  | By Dr. Atfeild in full of his Subscription                                            | 0003 00 00 |
| By the Dean of Carlisle, in farther part of his Subscription                          | 0010 00 00  | By Mr. Waring, Rector of S. Alphage, in farther part of his Subscription              | 0001 00 00 |
| By the Prebends of Carlisle, in farther part of their Subscription                    | 0006 00 00  | By Dr. Whitcot, in farther part of his Subscription                                   | 0008 00 00 |
| By Contribution from divers Ministers in the Diocese of Carlisle                      | 0007 12 00  | By farther Collections in the Diocese of Gloucester                                   | 0030 00 00 |
| 13. By Dr. Thomas Lamplugh Lord Bishop of Exeter, in farther part of his Subscription | 0020 00 00  | By Mr. Ellys, Vicar of Mucking, in full of his Subscription                           | 0002 00 00 |
| From the Chapter of Exeter                                                            | 0025 00 00  | By Mr. Marsb, in farther part of his Subscription                                     | 0007 00 00 |
| By farther Collections in the Diocese of Exeter                                       | 0007 10 00  | By Dr. Anthony Sparrow, Lord Bishop of Norwich, it being his Annual Subscription      | 0050 00 00 |
| 15. By Collection in the Parish of S. Martin in the Fields London                     | 0062 10 07½ | By Mr. Halsted, in farther part of his Subscription                                   | 0002 10 00 |
| 20. More in farther Discharge of the Legacy of Dr. Henchman late Bp of London         | 0027 10 00  | By Mr. Burscough, Rector of Stoke, near Guilford, in farther part of his Subscription | 0004 00 00 |
| By Richard Loveland a Prebend of York, in part of his Subscription                    | 0010 00 00  | By Mr. Symonds, Rector of Marston in Kent, in farther part of his Subscription        | 0001 00 00 |
| By Dr. Stradling, Dean of Chichester, in farther part of his Subscription             | 0004 12 06  | Given by Madam Turner                                                                 | 0100 00 00 |
| By Mr. Meriton Rector of S. Nicolas Cole-Abby                                         | 0005 00 00  | By Mr. Crispe, in farther part of his Subscription                                    | 0004 00 00 |
| By Collections in the same Parish                                                     | 0002 13 00  | By the Dean and Chapter of Ely, in full of their Subscription                         | 0070 00 00 |
|                                                                                       |             | By Mr. Wyatt, Chief Chanter of Lincoln, in part of his Subscription                   | 0010 00 00 |



*A List of the Contributions*

|                                                                             | l.   | s. | d.  |                                                                                        | l.   | s. | d.  |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|----|-----|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|----|-----|
| By Mr. Salter, Rector of S. Michael-Royal, and S. Martin-Vintry             | 0005 | 00 | 00  | March 10. More by Dr. Bell, in farther part of his Subscription                        | 0002 | 10 | 00  |
| By Collection in the said Parishes of S. Michael-Royal and S. Martin-Vintry | 0007 | 17 | 01½ | More by Collection in the Diocese of Gloucester                                        | 0020 | 00 | 00  |
| Part of the Legacy of Thomas Tooke of Wormley in Com. Hertf. Esq;           | 0030 | 00 | 00  | By Collection in Clifford's-Inn                                                        | 0009 | 10 | 00  |
| By Mr. Lant, the last Payment of his Subscription                           | 0001 | 10 | 00  | In farther part of Dr. Henschman late Bishop of London's Subscription                  | 0025 | 00 | 00  |
| By the Duty imposed on Coals                                                | 3000 | 00 | 00  | By the Dean and Chapter of Canterbury, in part of their Subscription of 20 l. yearly   | 0010 | 00 | 00  |
| By Sir Edmund Turner Kt. in farther part of his Subscription                | 0010 | 00 | 00  | By Dr. Thorpe, late Rector of S. Antholine's and S. John Baptist                       | 0007 | 00 | 00  |
| Jan. 2. By the Dean and Nine of the Ten Prebends of Worcester Cathedral     | 0025 | 00 | 00  | By farther Collections in the Diocese of Norwich                                       | 0040 | 00 | 00  |
| More by the Gift of Dame Dionys Williamson of Hales-Hall in Norfolk         | 0500 | 00 | 00  | By Mr. Ivory in full of his Subscription                                               | 0005 | 00 | 00  |
| 11. By farther Collections in the Diocese of York                           | 0049 | 01 | 04  | By the Dean of Salisbury, and some others in his Jurisdiction, their 4th Payment       | 0017 | 00 | 00  |
| 14. By Collection in the Parish of S. Katharine Creed Church London         | 0062 | 00 | 04  | More by Collections in the Diocese of Hereford                                         | 0022 | 16 | 10½ |
| 31. By Collection in the Parish of S. Botolph without Aldersgate London     | 0054 | 08 | 10  | By Collection in the Parish of S. Michael Basingshaw                                   | 0026 | 17 | 10  |
| Febr. 3. More by Collection in the Diocese of S. Davids                     | 0020 | 00 | 00  | By Mr. John Audley, Curate of S. Katharine Creed Church, in full of his Subscription   | 0012 | 00 | 00  |
| 14. More by Collection in the County of Middlesex                           | 0014 | 04 | 00  | By Mr. William-Master, Rector of S. Vedast London, in farther part of his Subscription | 0004 | 06 | 08  |
| More by Collection in the County of Hertford                                | 0039 | 18 | 10½ | By Collection in the Parish of All-Hallows Barkin                                      | 0058 | 03 | 00  |
| 25. More by Dr. Sterne Archbp of York, as his Annual Subscription           | 0100 | 00 | 00  |                                                                                        |      |    |     |

By

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



## A List of the Contributions

|                                                                                                                       | l.   | s. | d. |                                                                                                                  | l.   | s. | d. |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|----|----|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|----|----|
| More in part of his<br>said Subscription                                                                              | 0025 | 00 | 00 | 27. More by farther<br>Collection in the                                                                         | 0089 | 07 | 06 |
| Given by <i>Thomas</i><br><i>Garford</i> Esq;                                                                         | 0040 | 00 | 00 | Diocese of <i>Chester</i>                                                                                        |      |    |    |
| By the Dean and<br>Chapter of this<br>Cathedral, their<br>Annual Subscri-<br>ption                                    | 0050 | 00 | 00 | 30. By a conceal-<br>ed Gentlewoman,<br>brought by Dr.<br><i>Francis Turner</i>                                  | 0010 | 00 | 00 |
| By Dr. <i>Francis Tur-<br/>ner</i> , being his Sub-<br>scription in <i>Cam-<br/>bridge</i>                            | 0020 | 00 | 00 | By a Legacy of Mr.<br><i>Tobias Henshaw</i> ,<br>late Vicar of <i>Cuck-<br/>feild</i> in <i>Suffex</i>           | 0020 | 00 | 00 |
| By Collection in the<br>Parish of <i>S. Peter</i><br><i>the Poor</i> in <i>London</i>                                 | 0066 | 10 | 06 | By Dr. <i>Nicolas Car-<br/>ter</i> Dr. of Physick<br>in <i>London</i>                                            | 0010 | 00 | 00 |
| More by Collection<br>in the Diocese of<br><i>Normich</i>                                                             | 0100 | 00 | 00 | 31. By Dr. <i>Darel</i> ,<br>Dean of <i>Windsor</i>                                                              | 0010 | 00 | 00 |
| 27. More by Colle-<br>ction in the Dio-<br>cese of <i>York</i>                                                        | 0049 | 19 | 03 | June 15. By Sir <i>Peter</i><br><i>Lilly</i> Kt. it being a<br>Legacy left him<br>by <i>Dudley North</i><br>Esq; | 0050 | 00 | 00 |
| May 22. More by Sir<br><i>Nicolas Carew</i> Kt.<br>in full of his Sub-<br>scription                                   | 0015 | 00 | 00 | 20. More by Colle-<br>ction in the Parish<br>of <i>S. Giles</i> in the<br>Fields                                 | 0079 | 13 | 11 |
| By a Legacy of Mr.<br><i>James Church</i> , Ci-<br>tizen and Merchant<br>of <i>London</i>                             | 0020 | 00 | 00 | July 4. In part of a<br>Legacy of 1000 l.<br>bequeath'd by <i>Ed-<br/>ward Swift</i> Esq;                        | 0500 | 00 | 00 |
| By Dr. <i>Megott</i> , Dean<br>of <i>Winchester</i> , in<br>farther part of his<br>Subscription                       | 0010 | 00 | 00 | 8. By Mr. <i>John Ro-<br/>berts</i> , a Proctor<br>in the Court of<br>Arches                                     | 0010 | 00 | 00 |
| By Mr. <i>Bonwick</i> , Re-<br>ctor of <i>Newdigate</i><br>and <i>Mickleham</i> in<br><i>Surrey</i>                   | 0003 | 00 | 00 | 19. More by Colle-<br>ction in the Bi-<br>shoprick of <i>Chi-<br/>chester</i>                                    | 0002 | 00 | 08 |
| By Mr. <i>White</i> , Rector<br>of <i>S. Mary Hill</i><br><i>London</i> , in farther<br>part of his Sub-<br>scription | 0004 | 00 | 00 | 20. By Collection in<br>the Diocese of<br><i>Bangor</i>                                                          | 0037 | 02 | 07 |
| By Dr. <i>Holder</i> a Pre-<br>bend of this Ca-<br>thedral, in full of<br>his Subscription                            | 0010 | 00 | 00 | Given by Dr. <i>Hum-<br/>phrey Lloyd</i> , Lord<br>Bishop of <i>Bangor</i>                                       | 0005 | 00 | 00 |
| In full of a Mortgage<br>secured by Mr.<br><i>Shelton</i>                                                             | 0400 | 00 | 00 | 26. More by farther<br>Collection in the<br>Diocese of <i>Lincoln</i>                                            | 0022 | 00 | 00 |
| 26. More by farther<br>Collection in the<br>Diocese of <i>Lin-<br/>coln</i>                                           | 0056 | 15 | 02 | 28. By Dr. <i>John</i><br><i>Nicholas</i> , Warden<br>of <i>Winchester-Col-<br/>lege</i>                         | 0050 | 00 | 00 |
|                                                                                                                       |      |    |    | Given by the Fel-<br>lows of <i>Winchester-<br/>College</i> , in part of<br>their Subscription                   | 0010 | 00 | 00 |

|                                                                                   | l. s. d.   |                                                                                  | l. s. d.   |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|
| Aug. 18. By farther Collection in the Diocese of Peterborow                       | 0008 10 00 | For Tunnage of Port-land Stone                                                   | 0008 00 00 |
| 25. By farther Collection in the Archdeaconry of Richmond                         | 0017 02 06 | By Mr. Holbrook, Rector of Titsley in Com. Surr.                                 | 0003 00 00 |
| 29. By Dr. Edward Raynbow Lord Bp of Carlisle, in full of his 100 l. Subscription | 0020 00 00 | By the Lady Fleetwood, of Steeple-Claydon in Lancashire                          | 0000 16 04 |
| Sept. 18. More by farther Collection in the Diocese of York                       | 0041 00 00 | By a concealed Gentlewoman brought by Dr. Tillotson                              | 0001 00 00 |
| Oct. 5. More by Collections in the Diocese of S. Asaph                            | 0040 00 00 | More by Collections in the Diocese of Norwich                                    | 0035 00 00 |
| 8. More by the Duty imposed upon Coals                                            | 2000 00 00 | By Mr. Barnwell, of All-Hallows Barkin                                           | 0001 10 00 |
| 25. More by farther Collection in the Diocese of Lincoln                          | 0001 09 00 | By James Gresham of Haslemore Esq; in farther part of his Subscription           | 0002 00 00 |
| Nov. 3. By Dr. George Brampton, Doctor of Law                                     | 0010 00 00 | By John Layfeild, Rector of Chiddingfeild in Surrey, in part of his Subscription | 0004 00 00 |
| By Dr. James Fullwood, Doctor of Law                                              | 0010 00 00 | By Abraham Michnor, in part of his Subscription                                  | 0000 02 00 |
| By Mr. Robert Bargrave a Proctor in the Arches Court                              | 0010 00 00 | By Mr. Richard Holland, Rector of Hascomb in Surrey, in part of his Subscription | 0002 00 00 |
| 4. By Dr. Smith, Dean of Carlisle, being the fourth Payment of his Subscription   | 0010 00 00 | By Collection in the Diocese of Bath and Wells                                   | 0100 00 00 |
| By Mr. Savage and Mr. Nelson, Prebendaries there                                  | 0004 00 00 | By Dr. Crofts Lord Bishop of Hereford, in part of his Subscription               | 0020 00 00 |
| By Mr. Richard Lawry, Vicar of Crosthwaft in Carlisle Diocese                     | 0003 00 00 | By Dr. Thomas Watson, in farther part of his Subscription                        | 0010 00 00 |
| 15. In farther part of Dr. Henchman, late Ld Bishop of London's Subscription      | 0030 00 00 | By Dr. Cartwright, in part of his Subscription                                   | 0005 00 00 |
|                                                                                   |            | By Dr. Fuller, Chancellor of Lincoln, in part of his Subscription                | 0010 00 00 |



Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



## A List of the Contributions

|                                                                                                                       | l.   | s. | d. |                                                                                                                     | l.   | s. | d. |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|----|----|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|----|----|
| By Mr. <i>Ellys Cunliffe</i> ,<br>in part of his Sub-<br>scription at <i>Cam-</i><br><i>bridge</i>                    | 0001 | 00 | 00 | More in part of Sir<br><i>Edmund Turner's</i><br>Subscription                                                       | 0010 | 00 | 00 |
| By Interest due up-<br>on Mrs. <i>Whicher's</i><br>Bond                                                               | 0055 | 00 | 00 | Given by an un-<br>known Person                                                                                     | 0020 | 00 | 00 |
| In full of Dr. <i>San-</i><br><i>derson's</i> Subscripti-<br>on                                                       | 0020 | 00 | 00 | By Collection in the<br>Parish of <i>Earnd-</i><br><i>ley cum Almadin-</i><br><i>ton</i>                            | 0000 | 01 | 00 |
| By a concealed La-<br>dy, residing in the<br>Parish of <i>S. Paul</i><br><i>Covent-Garden</i>                         | 0060 | 00 | 00 | Given by Mr. <i>Peter</i><br><i>Edge</i> Rector there                                                               | 0000 | 11 | 00 |
| By Dr. <i>Thomas Lamp-</i><br><i>lugh</i> , Lord Bishop<br>of <i>Exeter</i>                                           | 0020 | 00 | 00 | By Mr. <i>Bentham</i> in<br>part of his Sub-<br>scription                                                           | 0001 | 00 | 00 |
| By the Archbishop of<br><i>York</i> , in part of<br>his Subscription<br>for one Year                                  | 0100 | 00 | 00 | By Dr. <i>Sharp</i> , Rector<br>of <i>S. Giles</i> in the<br>Fields, in full of<br>his Subscription                 | 0010 | 00 | 00 |
| Apr. 3. By farther<br>Collection in the<br>Diocese of <i>Dur-</i><br><i>ham</i>                                       | 0091 | 02 | 06 | By the Lord <i>Cheney</i>                                                                                           | 0010 | 15 | 00 |
| 19. By farther Col-<br>lections in the Di-<br>ocese of <i>Worcester</i>                                               | 0020 | 00 | 00 | By Dr. <i>Cartwright</i> , in<br>farther part of his<br>Subscription                                                | 0005 | 00 | 00 |
| May 11. By farther<br>Collections in the<br>Archdeaconry of<br><i>Richmond</i>                                        | 0009 | 17 | 10 | By Mr. <i>Shelton</i> ,<br>Arch-deacon of<br><i>Bedford</i> , in part<br>of his Subscripti-<br>on                   | 0002 | 00 | 00 |
| 24. By the Duty im-<br>posed upon Coals                                                                               | 2000 | 00 | 00 | More upon Madam<br><i>Seymor's</i> Bond                                                                             | 0010 | 10 | 00 |
| June 4. By Collection<br>in the Parish of<br><i>Lee</i> in <i>Com. Buck.</i>                                          | 0000 | 09 | 00 | June 22. By Mr.<br><i>Fleet</i> , Rector of<br><i>Ashdon</i> in <i>Essex</i> ,<br>in full of his Sub-<br>scription  | 0003 | 15 | 00 |
| 5. Given by Mrs.<br><i>Jane Smith</i> a Wi-<br>dow                                                                    | 0010 | 00 | 00 | By Dr. <i>Towerson</i> , in<br>full of his 40 l.<br>Subscription                                                    | 0003 | 00 | 00 |
| 8. More by Colle-<br>ction in the Dio-<br>cese of <i>York</i>                                                         | 0030 | 00 | 00 | More by the Du-<br>ty imposed upon<br>Coals                                                                         | 2000 | 00 | 00 |
| 22. More by the Le-<br>gacy of <i>Edward</i><br><i>Swift</i> Esq;                                                     | 0200 | 00 | 00 | More by the same<br>Duty upon Coals                                                                                 | 0970 | 00 | 00 |
| Given by Mr. <i>James</i><br><i>Wybred</i> , a Barber-<br>Chirurgion of <i>S.</i><br><i>Martin's</i> in the<br>Fields | 0012 | 18 | 00 | Aug. 2. By Commu-<br>tation-Money in<br>the Diocese of<br><i>Exeter</i>                                             | 0080 | 00 | 00 |
| More in part of Mrs.<br><i>Seymor's</i> Gift                                                                          | 0030 | 00 | 00 | 27. By Collection in<br>the Parish of <i>S.</i><br><i>Mary</i> at <i>Shrewsbury</i>                                 | 0002 | 12 | 01 |
|                                                                                                                       |      |    |    | Sept. 4. In farther<br>part of Dr. <i>Hench-</i><br><i>man</i> , late Ld Bp<br>of <i>London's</i> Sub-<br>scription | 0055 | 00 | 00 |

By

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

By Dr. Thomas Lampugh, Lord Bishop of Exeter, in farther part of his Subscription } 0020 00 00  
 More by the Executors of Dame Mary Napier } 0006 00 00  
 By James Gresham Esq; in farther part of his Subscription } 0002 00 00  
 By Dr. Bradford, Rector of S. Edmund Lombardstreet, in farther part of his Subscription } 0004 00 00  
 By Dr. Meriton, in farther part of his Subscription } 0005 00 00  
 By farther Collection in the Diocese of Canterbury } 0028 09 06  
 By Mr. Dulton Seaman, in farther part of his Subscription } 0005 00 00  
 By farther Collections in the Diocese of Peterborow } 0006 10 00  
 By Collection in the Parish of Cottismore in Com. Rutland } 0012 02 00  
 By Dr. John Fell, Lord Bishop of Oxford, in lieu of Gloves at his Consecration } 0050 00 00  
 By Dr. Raines, upon his Admittance into the Court of Arches } 0010 00 00  
 By Dr. Pinfold, upon the like Admittance } 0010 00 00  
 By Sir John Nicholas Kt. one of the Clerks of the Council } 0020 00 00  
 More by the Duty imposed upon Coals } 0975 00 00

Due and paid, as an Arrear upon the Accompt of Thomas Player Kt. late Chamberlain of London } 0101 07 04½  
 Dec. 10. Given by Sir Stephen Fox Knight } 0100 00 00  
 Jan 7. By Mr. Robert Nevill, Rector of Ansty in Com. Hertf. } 0001 00 00

Anno 1684.

March 26. More by Collections in the Archdeaconry of Richmond } 0007 15 00  
 Apr. 15. By Collection in the Parish of Wimburnminster in Com. Dorset. } 0002 13 08  
 May 5. More by Collection in the Diocese of Chester } 0023 10 00  
 27. More by Collections in the Diocese of Coventry and Litchfeild } 0011 15 08  
 June 3. More by the Duty imposed upon Coals } 3000 00 00  
 By Dr. Sancroft, Ld Archbishop of Canterbury, of his Annual Subscription } 0100 00 00  
 By Dr. Nathanael Crew, Lord Bishop of Durham } 0200 00 00  
 Given by Mr. Firmin towards wainscoting the North-West Vestry } 0050 00 00  
 By farther Collection in the Diocese of Gloucester } 0003 13 02  
 More by Commutation Money in the Diocese of Gloucester } 0020 00 00



## A List of the Contributions

|                                                                                           | l.   | s. | d. |                                                                                                   | l.   | s. | d. |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|----|----|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|----|----|
| By Subscription in the Diocese of Carlisle                                                | 0021 | 16 | 00 | By Dr. Paman, in farther part of his Subscription                                                 | 0005 | 00 | 00 |
| By Dr. Cory, in part of his Subscription                                                  | 0003 | 00 | 00 | More by Collections in the Diocese of Durham                                                      | 0108 | 01 | 04 |
| More by Collections in the Diocese of Canterbury                                          | 0005 | 00 | 00 | By Mr. Crisp, in full of his 20 l. Subscription                                                   | 0004 | 00 | 00 |
| By Mr. Pain, one of the Vicars-Choral, in part of his Subscription                        | 0005 | 00 | 00 | By Dr. Thomas Sprat Lord Bishop of Rochester, in lieu of Gloves and his Consecration-Dinner       | 0100 | 00 | 00 |
| More by Mr. Symonds Rector of Marston in Kent, in farther part of his Subscription        | 0001 | 00 | 00 | By Dr. Atfield, in full of his 20 l. Subscription                                                 | 0007 | 00 | 00 |
| Given by George Earl of Berkley                                                           | 0020 | 00 | 00 | More by Dame Dions Williamson                                                                     | 0500 | 00 | 00 |
| By Collections in the Parish of S. Giles Cripplegate                                      | 0003 | 18 | 08 | By the Dean and Chapter of Canterbury, being the fourth Payment of their Subscription             | 0020 | 00 | 00 |
| By Dr. Watson, Fellow of S. John's College in Cambridge in full of his 50 l. Subscription | 0010 | 00 | 00 | By Mr. Ellys Cunliffe, a Fellow of Jesus College in Cambridge in farther part of his Subscription | 0001 | 00 | 00 |
| By Mrs. Stair of S. Thomas's Parish in Salisbury                                          | 0004 | 06 | 00 | By Dr. Wommock Lord Bishop of S. Davids, in lieu of Gloves and Consecration-Dinner                | 0100 | 00 | 00 |
| By Dr. Anthony Sparrow, Lord Bishop of Norwich, as his yearly Subscription                | 0050 | 00 | 00 | More by the free Gift of Dr. Thomas Barlow, Lord Bishop of Lincoln                                | 0053 | 15 | 00 |
| By Mr. Bentham, Minister of Paul's Walden, in full of his 50 l. Subscription              | 0001 | 00 | 00 | By Dr. Hascard, Canon of Windsor, in farther part of his Subscription                             | 0010 | 00 | 00 |
| By Dr. George Morley, Lord Bishop of Winchester, his yearly Subscription                  | 0100 | 00 | 00 | By the Lady Litton                                                                                | 0002 | 00 | 00 |
| By Commutation Money in the Diocese of Coventry and Litchfield                            | 0010 | 00 | 00 | More by Collections in the Diocese of Bath and Wells                                              | 0099 | 00 | 00 |
| Given by Mr. Saintlo                                                                      | 0005 | 07 | 06 | By Mr. Richard Marsh Prebend of Tettenhall-Court, his Annual Subscription                         | 0003 | 10 | 00 |
| By Subscription in the University of Cambridge                                            | 0132 | 10 | 00 | By Dr. Castillion, Dean of Rochester                                                              | 0020 | 00 | 00 |
| By farther Collections in the Diocese of Oxford                                           | 0000 | 18 | 05 |                                                                                                   |      |    |    |

By

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



## A List of the Contributions

|         |                                                                                                                 | l.   | s. | d. |         |                                                                                                | l.   | s. | d. |
|---------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|----|----|---------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|----|----|
| 30.     | By Dr. Fowler,<br>Vicar of Cripplegate<br>London                                                                | 0005 | 00 | 00 | 17.     | By Dr. Gardiner<br>Dean of Lincoln,<br>in full of his Sub-<br>scription                        | 0020 | 00 | 00 |
|         | By Dr. Shatford War-<br>den of Manchester,<br>in part of his Sub-<br>scription                                  | 0004 | 00 | 00 | 19.     | By a Legacy of<br>..... Morecroft                                                              | 0154 | 00 | 00 |
|         | By Mr. John Rum-<br>ney, Vicar of Sut-<br>ton-Volence in Kent<br>in part of his Sub-<br>scription               | 0001 | 05 | 00 |         | By Abraham Michnor<br>a Labourer in Chit-<br>tingfeild                                         | 0000 | 02 | 00 |
|         | By Mr. Symonds Re-<br>ctor of Marsden in<br>Kent, in farther<br>part of his Sub-<br>scription                   | 0001 | 00 | 00 |         | By James Gresham<br>Esq; in full of his<br>Subscription                                        | 0001 | 00 | 00 |
| May 1.  | By Dr. Teni-<br>son, in part of his<br>Subscription                                                             | 0010 | 00 | 00 |         | By Mr. John Layfeild<br>Rector of Chitting-<br>feild, in full of his<br>40 l. Subscription     | 0004 | 00 | 00 |
|         | By Collection in the<br>Deanries of Shore-<br>ham and Croydon,<br>Peculiars of the<br>Archbp of Canter-<br>bury | 0025 | 10 | 02 |         | By Mr. Holland, Re-<br>ctor of Hascombe,<br>in full of his 5 l.<br>Subscription                | 0002 | 00 | 00 |
|         | By Mr. Roswell, a Pre-<br>bend of Windsor                                                                       | 0005 | 00 | 00 | July 5. | By Dr. Wol-<br>sey, Archdeacon of<br>Northampton, in<br>part of his Sub-<br>scription          | 0005 | 00 | 00 |
|         | By Dr. Horden, in<br>part of his Subscri-<br>ption                                                              | 0006 | 00 | 00 |         | By Mr. Daniel Nay-<br>ler, Vicar of Ex-<br>ton in Rutland, in<br>part of his Sub-<br>scription | 0000 | 10 | 00 |
|         | By Mr. Hollingsworth<br>and his Wife, in<br>part of their Sub-<br>scriptions                                    | 0003 | 15 | 00 |         | By Dr. Cartwright,<br>in farther part of<br>his Subscription                                   | 0005 | 00 | 00 |
| 31.     | By farther Col-<br>lection in the Dio-<br>cese of S. Asaph                                                      | 0004 | 12 | 09 |         | By Dr. Thomas Bar-<br>low, Lord Bishop<br>of Lincoln                                           | 0040 | 00 | 00 |
| June 7. | By Collecti-<br>on in the Parish<br>of the Holy-Trini-<br>ty in Guilford in<br>Com. Surrey                      | 0008 | 18 | 06 | 21.     | By Dr. Carlton<br>Bishop of Chiche-<br>ster, in full of his<br>Subscription                    | 0030 | 00 | 00 |
| 9.      | By Collection in<br>the Diocese of<br>Rochester                                                                 | 0005 | 19 | 04 |         | By Commutations in<br>the Diocese of Pe-<br>terborow                                           | 0010 | 00 | 00 |
| 10.     | By Mr. Edward<br>Fulham, Prebend<br>of Windsor                                                                  | 0013 | 06 | 08 |         | By Collection in the<br>Parish of Leigh in<br>Rochester Diocese                                | 0003 | 14 | 06 |
| 14.     | By Mr. Deputy<br>Haves, in full of<br>his Subscription                                                          | 0012 | 00 | 00 |         | More by Collection<br>in the Parish of<br>Paul's Cray                                          | 0000 | 07 | 00 |
|         |                                                                                                                 |      |    |    | 22.     | By Dr. Tho. Smith<br>Bp of Carlisle, in<br>lieu of Gloves and<br>Consecration Din-<br>ner      | 0100 | 00 | 00 |

| l. s. d.                                                                                                |            | l. s. d.                                                             |            |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|
| Aug. 2. By a Legacy given by Dr. Peter Gunning late Ld Bishop of Ely                                    | 0350 00 00 | 26. By Richard Mills Clerk                                           | 0010 00 00 |
| 5. By Collection in the Parish of Dartford in Kent                                                      | 0003 11 05 | By ..... Seymour of Langley-Park, in Com. Buck. Esq;                 | 0002 00 00 |
| 16. By Dr. Megott, Dean of Winchester, in part of his Subscription                                      | 0020 00 00 | By Collection in the Chappel of Colebrook                            | 0000 02 01 |
| 22. By an unknown Person in the Diocese of Salisbury                                                    | 0002 00 00 | By Tobias Gutheridge, an Inn-keeper in Cholfont                      | 0000 01 00 |
| More by Sir Harbottle Grimston, Master of the Rolls                                                     | 0010 00 00 | 27. By Tho. Cholmley of Vale-Royal, in Com. Cestr. Esq;              | 0015 00 00 |
| More by the Legacy of Dr. Laud late Archbp of Canterbury                                                | 0100 00 00 | By Collection in the Parish of Gravesend in Kent                     | 0003 12 06 |
| 26. By a Legacy of Mrs. Philippa Jones                                                                  | 0020 00 00 | By Collection in the Parish of Carlton-Scoop in Com. Lincoln         | 0000 10 08 |
| 29. By Commutation-Money in the Diocese of Canterbury                                                   | 0017 10 00 | 30. By Admittance of two Proctors into Doctors-Commons               | 0020 00 00 |
| Sept. 1. By Mr. Barrow, one of the Canons of Windsor                                                    | 0005 00 00 | By Collection in the Parish of Eltham in Kent                        | 0003 02 10 |
| 4. By Commutation-Money in the Diocese of Bangor                                                        | 0005 00 00 | Jan. 19. More by the Duty imposed upon Coals                         | 3000 00 00 |
| 10. By the Gift of a concealed Person                                                                   | 0010 00 00 | Oct. 14. By Mr. Daniel Dickinson of Freshwater in the Isle of Wight  | 0015 00 00 |
| By Richard Lord Bulkley, an Irish Viscount                                                              | 0005 07 06 | Given by Mr. Very                                                    | 0001 00 00 |
| By Mr. Holland of Guilford, in full of his Subscription                                                 | 0002 00 00 | By Mr. Nevill Heath, in full of their Subscriptions                  | 0009 00 00 |
| By Mr. John Geery, Rector of Farnham in Surrey                                                          | 0001 00 00 | 16. By Dr. Robert Cory, in farther part of his Subscription          | 0003 00 00 |
| 22. By Dr. Bradford in farther part of his Subscription                                                 | 0004 00 00 | 18. More given by Dr. Paman                                          | 0005 00 00 |
| By Dr. Robert Frampton, Lord Bishop of Gloucester, in full of 100 l. for Gloves and Consecration-Dinner | 0050 00 00 | By Dr. Gardiner Dean of Lincoln, in farther part of his Subscription | 0010 00 00 |
|                                                                                                         |            | 21. By Dr. Sparrow Ld Bishop of Norwich his yearly Subscription      | 0050 00 00 |

|         |                                                                                                                                        | l. s. d.                 |  |                                                                                                                                        | l. s. d.   |
|---------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------|--|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|
| 22.     | By Dr. <i>Brabourn</i> }<br>for his three Years }<br>Subscription }<br>By Mr. <i>Arthur Harris</i> }<br>Master of Arts }               | 0006 00 00<br>0005 00 00 |  | By Collection in the }<br>Parish of <i>Fransbu-</i> }<br><i>ry</i> , in the Diocese }<br>of <i>Rochester</i> }                         | 0000 18 03 |
| 24.     | By Dr. <i>Sancroft</i> , }<br>Lord Archbishop }<br>of <i>Canterbury</i> , his }<br>yearly Subscripti- }<br>on }                        | 0100 00 00               |  | By Collection in the }<br>Parish of <i>Wrasbury</i> }<br>in the same Dio- }<br>cese }                                                  | 0006 00 00 |
| 25.     | By the Dean and }<br>Chapter of this }<br>Cathedral their }<br>Annual Subscri- }<br>ption }                                            | 0050 00 00               |  | In the Parish of <i>Han-</i> }<br><i>ley</i> }                                                                                         | 0000 02 10 |
| 29.     | By Dr. <i>Tho. Sprat</i> }<br>Lord Bishop of }<br><i>Rochester</i> Elect, in }<br>lieu of Gloves and }<br>Consecration-Din- }<br>ner } | 0100 00 00               |  | 22. By Tunnage of }<br>Stone from <i>Portl.</i> }                                                                                      | 0011 06 08 |
| 30.     | Given by Mr. . . . }<br><i>Taylor</i> }                                                                                                | 0000 05 00               |  | 24. In part of Mr. }<br><i>Hotchkis's</i> Subscrip- }<br>tion }                                                                        | 0001 00 00 |
| Nov. 4. | More by Mr. }<br><i>Pain</i> , one of the }<br>Vicars-Choral, in }<br>part of 20 <i>l.</i> by }<br>him subscribed }                    | 0005 00 00               |  | By the Dean and }<br>Chapter of <i>Can-</i> }<br><i>terbury</i> , in part of }<br>their former Sub- }<br>scription }                   | 0010 00 00 |
| 8.      | By Collection in }<br>the Parish of <i>Har-</i> }<br><i>row</i> on the Hill }                                                          | 0006 10 06               |  | By Collection in the }<br>Parish of <i>Wyckomb</i> }<br>in <i>Com. Buck.</i> }                                                         | 0008 19 00 |
|         | By Mrs <i>Huffey</i> , a Wi- }<br>dow in the Dio- }<br>cese of <i>Bristol</i> }                                                        | 0004 00 00               |  | In the Parish of <i>Be-</i> }<br><i>consfeild</i> }                                                                                    | 0004 13 06 |
|         | By Collection in the }<br>Parish of <i>West-Ti-</i> }<br><i>therley</i> in the Dio- }<br>cese of <i>Winchester</i> }                   | 0001 17 00               |  | In the Parish of <i>Hor-</i> }<br><i>ton</i> }                                                                                         | 0000 16 00 |
| 17.     | By Dr. <i>John</i> }<br><i>Morecroft</i> , the }<br>Charges and Cost }<br>in a Chancery Suit }                                         | 0030 00 00               |  | By Collection in the }<br>Parish of <i>Cobham</i> }<br>in <i>Kent</i> }                                                                | 0000 13 00 |
|         | More by Collections }<br>in the Diocese of }<br><i>Chester</i> }                                                                       | 0030 10 04               |  | Dec. 8. In the Parish }<br>of <i>Moulso</i> }                                                                                          | 0000 15 08 |
|         | By a Legacy of Mr. }<br><i>James Wilmot</i> }                                                                                          | 0005 00 00               |  | By Collection in the }<br>Diocese of <i>Edles-</i> }<br><i>borow</i> , in the Arch- }<br>deaconry of <i>Buck-</i> }<br><i>ingham</i> } | 0000 11 10 |
|         | By base Money mel- }<br>ted down }                                                                                                     | 0037 10 00               |  | In the Parish of <i>O-</i> }<br><i>burn</i> }                                                                                          | 0000 08 00 |
|         | By Mr. <i>Eden</i> a Prè- }<br>bend of <i>Chichester</i> }                                                                             | 0010 00 00               |  | Given by Mr. <i>Job</i> }<br><i>Punfey</i> of the same }<br>Archdeaconry }                                                             | 0000 05 00 |
|         | By Mr. <i>Sherwyn</i> , in }<br>part of his Sub- }<br>scription }                                                                      | 0003 00 00               |  | 10. By Collections }<br>in the Archdea- }<br>conry of <i>Hunting-</i> }<br><i>don</i> , in <i>Lincoln</i> }<br>Diocese }               | 0012 02 05 |
|         |                                                                                                                                        |                          |  | By <i>Elizabeth Clark-</i> }<br><i>son's</i> Legacy }                                                                                  | 0040 00 00 |
|         |                                                                                                                                        |                          |  | 12. By Mr. <i>Peter</i> }<br><i>Venables</i> }                                                                                         | 0003 00 00 |
|         |                                                                                                                                        |                          |  | 17. By Mr. <i>Dulton</i> }<br><i>Seaman</i> , in farther }<br>part of his Sub- }<br>scription }                                        | 0005 00 00 |

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

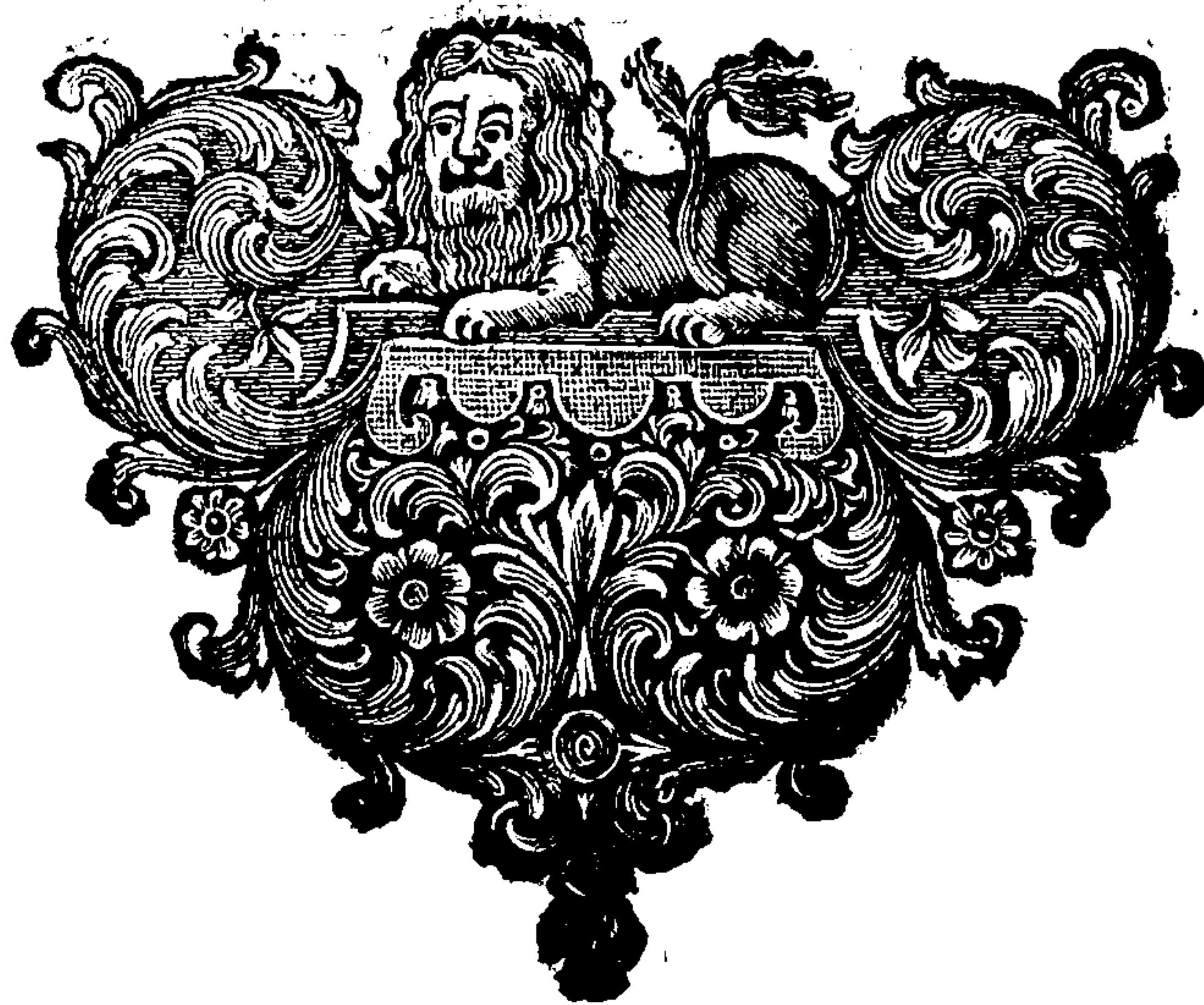
[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies

*A List of the Contributions*

|                                                                                                                                 | l.   | s. | d. |                                                                                | l.   | s. | d. |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|----|----|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|----|----|
| 18. By Mrs. <i>Jane Smith</i> , of the Parish of <i>S. Giles</i> in the Fields Widow, in full of 20 <i>l.</i> by her subscribed | 0005 | 00 | 00 | March 23. More by Collections in the Parish of Great <i>St. Helen's</i> London | 0044 | 13 | 00 |

The Total of all Receipts from the 5th of *August* 1664, until the 25th of *March* 1685, is } 126604 06 05



# APPENDIX

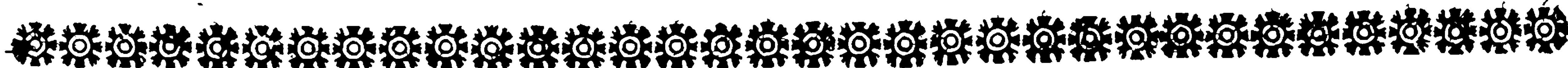
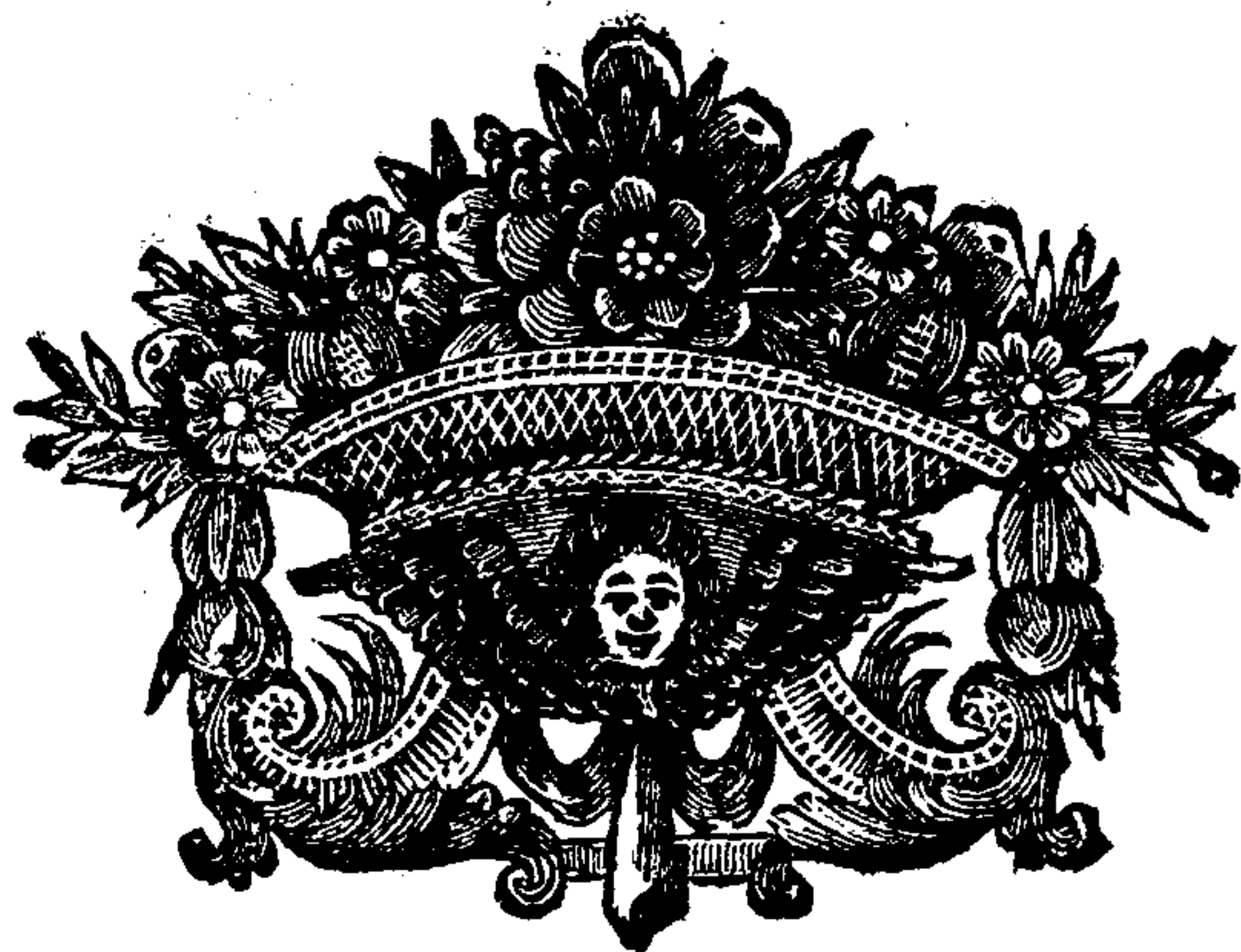
I N

## Historiam Ecclesiæ CATHEDRALIS S. PAULI;

D I V E R S A,

Ad majorem istius operis illustrationem

C O N T I N E N S.



L O N D I N I :

Typis *Geo. James*. Impensis *JONÆ BOWYER*, ad insigne *Rosæ*,  
plateâ *Ludgate-Street*, juxta *Porticum Occidentalem Ecclesiæ*  
*D. Pauli*. MDCCLXV.



APPENDIX

IN

Historiam Ecclesie

CATHEDRALIS

S. PAULI

DIVERSA

Ad majorem hujus operis illustrationem

CONTINENS



LONDINI:

Printed by J. B. Bowyer, at the Sign of the Sun, in Strand, near the Theatre Royal, in the Year 1754.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



H. Hunt. lib.  
3. f. 185. a.

*Literæ Gregorii Pontificis, Mellito Abbati, de Idolis in Anglia destruendis, Fanis autem eorum in obsequium veri Dei commutandis.*

II. **D**ilectissimo filio Mellito Abbati, Gregorius servus servorum Dei. Post discessionem congregationis nostræ quæ tecum est, valde sumus suspensî redditi, quia nihil de prosperitate vestri itineris audisse nos contigit. Cum ergo Dominus omnipotens vos ad reverendissimum virum, fratrem nostrum *Augustinum* Episcopum, perduxerit, dicite eî quid diu mecum de causa Anglorum cogitans tractavi; viz. quia Fana Idolorum destrui in eadem gente minimè debeant; sed ipsa, quæ in iis sunt, idola destruantur, aquâ benedictâ fiat, in iisdem Fanis aspergatur, Altaria construuntur, Reliquiæ componantur: Quia si Fana eadem benè constructa sunt, necesse est ut à cultu Dæmonum in obsequium veri Dei debeant commutari, ut dum gens ipsa eadem Fana sua non videt destrui, de corde errorem deponat, & Deum verum cognoscens & adorans, ad loca quæ consuevit familiariùs currat. Et quia Boves solent in sacrificio Dæmonum multos occidere, debet iis etiam hac de re aliqua solennitas immutari, & die Dedicationis, vel natalitiis sanctorum martyrum, quorum illic Reliquiæ ponuntur, tabernacula sibi circa easdem ecclesias, quæ ex Fanis commutata sunt, de ramis arborum faciant, & religiosis conviviiis solennitatem celebrent: Nec Diabolo jam animalia immolent, sed ad laudem Dei in esu suo animalia occidant, & donatori omnium de satietate sua gratias referant: Et dum iis aliqua exteriùs gaudia reservantur, ad interiora gaudia faciliùs consentire valeant; Nam duris mentibus simul omnia abscindere impossibile esse non dubium est; quia & is, qui summum locum ascendere nititur, gradibus vel passibus, non autem saltibus elevatur. Sic Israelitico populo in Ægypto Dominus siquidem innotuit; sed tamen iis sacrificiorum usus, quæ Diabolo solebat exhibere in cultu proprio reservavit; ut iis in suo sacrificio animalia immolare præciperet, quatenus cor mutantes aliud de sacrificio amitterent, aliud retinerent; ut etsi ipsa essent animalia, quæ consueverant immolare, vero tamen Deo hæc & non Idolis immolantes jam sacrificia ipsa non essent. Hæc igitur dilectionem tuam prædicto fratri necesse est dicere, ut ipse in præsentî illic positus perpendat qualiter omnia debeat dispensare. Deus te incolumem custodiat, dilectissime fili. Datum die xv. Kal. Juliarum, imperante Domino nostro *Mauricio Tiberio* piissimo Augusto, anno nonodecimo; post consulatum ejusdem Domini nostri anno octavo decimo, indictione quarta.

Hist. Angl.  
Script. Col.  
1760. n. 20.

*Quod Templum S. Pancrasii in civitate Dorobernensi, fuit in tota Anglia primum, quod a beato Augustino dedicatum erat.*

III. **E**RAT autem non longè ab ipsa civitate (scil. *Dorobernia*) ad orientem, quasi medio itinere inter Ecclesiam S. Martini & muros civitatis, phanum sive ydolum situm; ubi Rex *Ethelbertus* secundum ritum gentis suæ solebat orare, & cum nobilibus suis, Dæmoniis & non Deo sacrificare; quod phanum *Augustinus* ab inquinamentis & sordibus Gentilium purgavit, & simulacro, quod in ea erat, confracto, Synagogam mutavit in ecclesiam, & eam in nomine S. *Pancrasii* martyris dedicavit. Et hæc est prima Ecclesia ab *Augustino* dedicata.

*Carta Regis Æthelberti facta Ecclesie S. Pauli, de manerio de Tillingham.*

*Ex Cod. MS. penes Decanum & Capit. Eccl. Cath. S. Pauli Lond. [B.] f. 20. a. ac ex Libro piloso, f. 39. a.*

IV. **I**N Christi nomine, Æthelbertus Rex, Deo inspirante, pro animæ suæ remedio dedit Episcopo Mellito terram quæ appellatur Tillingham ad monasterii sui solatium, scilicet monasterium S. Pauli Apostoli Doctoris gentium: Et ego, Rex Æthelbertus, ita firmiter concedo tibi præfuli Mellito, potestatem ejus habendi, & possidendi, ut in perpetuum in monasterii utilitate permaneat. Si quis verò contradicere temptaverit hanc donationem, anathema & excommunicatus sit ab omni societate Christiana, usque ad satisfactionem: Qua de re, ego Episcopus Mellitus, una cum Rege Æthelberto, Hunfredum Episcopum subscribere rogavi. Signum manus Hunfredi Episcopi †. Signum manus Leitharii Episcopi †. Signum manus Abbate †. Signum manus Æthelwaldi †. Signum manus Æspine, & aliorum multorum.

*Confirmatio donationum Ecclesie S. Pauli per Agathonem Rom. Pontificem, cum licentia eligendi Episcopum.*

*Ex alio Cod. MS. penes præf. D. & C. [A.] f. 39. a. ac ex libro piloso, f. 39. a.*

V. **D**ilectissimo nobis Erkenwaldo Episcopo monasterii S. Pauli, Agatho Papa servus servorum Dei. Quæ ad securitatem & refugium fideliter Deo servientium pertinent, sollerti curâ speculatoris oportet perspicere vigilantiam, ut dum immunitati devotè Deo servire cupientium prospexerit, plurimos ad bonæ conversationis indolem provocet. Rogas pro hoc privilegio, ex apostolica auctoritate concessio, sub tuitio- nem hujus ac regulam perhenniter conservari: Hujus postulationis probabilem ac spirituales judicantes intentum, quod etiam maximos præfules & doctores Ecclesie fecisse meminimus, statuimus atque decernimus venerabile monasterium in Londonia civitate, quod dedicatum est in nomine S. Pauli Apostoli, gentium doctoris, cujus divina dignatio prece nos voluit, ita viz. ut nihil de rebus Ecclesie, vel materiis, in ejus nomine oblatis, ac consecratis, ab jure venerabilis monasterii à tua reverentia subtrahatur. Hic pacifico tempore à Deo concessio, qui ad Episcopatus ministerium delatus fuerit seipsum Apostolicis representet obtutibus, ut ex hoc illibatam firmitatem obtineat. Si verò Presbyterum ob Missarum solemniam sibi proposuerint consecrari, dum verò ad percipiendam laborum vicissitudinem de hoc migraverit à seculo, eligendi Episcopum licentiam soli congregationi ejusdem venerabilis monasterii, concedimus. Si quis verò hanc libertatem augere voluerit, adaugeat omnipotens Deus sibi longævam in hoc seculo vitam; & post finem istius vitæ cœlestis regni jocunditatem: Si quis verò, quod non optamus, hujus decreti syncretiam infringere temptaverit, aut aliter quam à nobis statutum est mutare studuerit, sit à consortio Christi & Ecclesie, & à collegio omnium Sanctorum in hoc, & in futuro seculo segregatus.

*Vita S. Erkenwaldi, Lundoniæ Episcopi.*

*Ex præf. Cod. MS. [B.] f. 20. a. ac ex Cod. MS. in bibl. Cotton. Claudius. A. 5.*

VI. **P**OST passionem & resurrectionem dominicam, cum Catholica fides per orbem terrarum diffusa esset, atque per suos athletas Dominus sparsim semina vitæ erogasset; sicut Davitici canitur in hym-

pnis, in omnem terram exivit sonus eorum, & in fines orbis terræ verba eorum. Tandem ad usque cœli cacumen erecta *Britannia* occidentalis advolârunt partibus, per beatum *Augustinum* à *Gregorio* Papa missum, qui primus tramitem tutè docendo in *Dorobernensis* Ecclesiæ sede, quasi solis radius fulgere cepit: *Mellitum* igitur sancti certaminis commilitonem, partibus *orientalium Saxonum*, à *Cantia* destinavit; quorum metropolis civitas *Lundonia* super flumen *Tamense* posita est; in qua *Æthelbertus* Rex, in honorem Doctoris gentium *Pauli* Ecclesiam construxit, ubi *Mellitus* prædictus Pontificali fungeretur officio. Igitur ad doctrinam *Melliti* Episcopi, puerulus quidam, *Erkenwaldus* nomine, concurrebat, ætate parvus, sed mente maturus. Inter multa itaque alia legitur in historia *Anglorum*, vita ejus vel conversatio fuisse tam sanctissima, ut in interiore homine divitias gloriæ perscrutatus, caduca vel secularia cuncta postponeret.

Habebat autem germanam *Adleburgam* nomine; quam ita disciplinis cœlestibus inflammaverat, ut ipsa virgo vitæ & moribus, & conversatione sanctissimâ, per omnia Deo placere satageret. Prædictus etenim vir Domini *Erkenwaldus* ætate temporum & probitate morum roboratus, potius elegit solitaria antra, quàm popularibus interesse curis: Nam duo præclara Monasteria; unum sibi, alterum sorori suæ construxerat, quod utrumque regularibus disciplinis optimè instituerat. Sibi quidem in regione *Sutheriæ*, juxta fluvium *Tamensem* in loco qui vocatur *Ceroteseya*, sorori autem in *orientalium Saxonum* provincia, in loco qui vocatur *Berchingum*, ubi & constituta est mater animarum.

Contigit autem ut Episcopus *Lundonica* sedis, *Cedde* vocabulo, migravit ad Dominum, & universæ plebis vir Dei *Erkenwaldus* in Cathedra Pontificali sublimatus est: Popularibus igitur pompis abrenuntiatis, quicquid sermone docebat, operum exhibitione implere curabat: Erat enim sapientiâ perfectus, sermone modestus; pervigil in orationibus; corpore castus; lectioni deditus, caritatis radice plantatus. Post multa siquidem imminenti vitæ certamina, Sanctus vir artibus corporis cœpit infirmari: Præcepit verò Feretrum caballarium præparari, quo portaretur per vicos & civitates, verbum domini prædicando; unde fertur per multâ tempora, hoc servatum esse à Discipulis; atque plurimi, qualicunque dolore gravati essent, mox eo tacto atque deosculato, ab infirmitate liberabantur: Verùm etiâ hastulæ ab eo abscissæ, & ad ægrotos allatæ, citam eis salutem parabant: Advenit ergo tempus, quo talentum pretiosum cœlesti sacrario condèretur, & pii patris manipuli ad horreum dominicale reportarentur.

Quadam verò die, verbi Dei pabula, commisso sibi gregi, ministraturus, dum duarum rotarum ferretur vehiculo, infirmitate præpediente, vel senio, contigit ut altera rotarum semitis difficultate axem relinqueret, & ibidem sociâ relictâ remaneret. Cumque diu rota reliquâ, solâ officii sui cursum continuaret; ignorabant enim qui aderant, subitò currus ex altera parte vacuus sustentamine cernitur; cujus tamen cursus usu novo, imò insolito, mirabiliter perficitur. O Deus mirabilis per omnia; laudabilis super omnia, cui bruta sunt obnoxia insensatâ obedientiâ; sed quoniâ vir sanctus hujus vitæ laudem fugiebat; dum æternæ beatitudinis fructum appetebat, remunerator cœlestis, servi sui compensans merita, de valle lachrymarum, & hujus vitæ miseriâ vocat eum ad regna cœlestia: Quod ubi vir sanctæ conversationis agnovit, vocationem suam secretis suis familiaribus imminere prædixit.

Beatus verò pater *Erchenwaldus*, cum Dei dispositione *Berchingum* veniret, infirmitate gravi corripitur, quâ vitam temporalem finivit: Qui dissolutionem sui corporis imminere prænosens, convocat filios suos, ac salubri admonitione omnes instruxit; suaque benedictione Deo commendavit; sicque inter manus illorum spiritum exhalavit: In cujus transitu,

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



subruere atque subvertere, antequam Dei servum & patronum nostrum amittamus: quia certè per eum nos & omnis populus Lundoniensis, cum omnibus suis provincialibus, insuper & Ecclesia metropolitana quam ipse justè & sanctè longo rexit tempore, Deo miserante, ipsoque patrocinate, ab inimicorum nostrorum insidiis, præsentibus scilicet & futuris, credimus & confidimus potenter nos eripi atque salvari: Ideoque & nos ipsi volumus ut de tali patrono corroboretur & honoretur tam gloriosa civitas, talisque conventus.

Interea, cum universa multitudo tumultuaretur pro thesauro sacro sancti corporis obtinendo, quidam vir religiosus & eruditus, in disciplinatu ipsius Pontificis, sancto spiritu plenus, in eminentem locum ascendit & hujuscemodi sermonem, facto silentio, exorsus est: *Voluntas vestra laudabilis est, ac omnipotenti Deo acceptibilis; videlicet quod gubernatorem animarum vestrarum, penès vos habere nitimini: Ceterum nimis à regula veritatis exorbitatis, qui hoc sanctum opus similitate ac odio aggredimini: Scriptum est enim, quoniam caritas legis est plenitudo, & qui in uno offendit id est in caritate, omnium reus est: Si vos ergo estis discordes ac rixantes, quomodo Deus holocaustata precum vestrarum suscipiet, cum ipsum offenderitis: Quippe, sicut sacra pagina testatur, Deus caritas est; quapropter unitatem caritatis unanimes servate, & flexis genibus creatorem universitatis implorate, quatenus revelare dignetur, ubi reliquias sui preciosi Confessoris, nostrique patroni collocari velit.*

Huic exhortatoriæ prædicationi omnes assensum voluntariè adhibuerunt; Clerus Letaniæ & Psalmidiam gemebundus præcinnivit; turba verò utriusque sexus pusilli & majores se in terram prostraverunt, & gemitibus ac lacrymis Dei misericordiam imploraverunt, ut indicio alicujus signi tantam litem & seditionem divinitus dirimeret, ut *Psalmistæ* perhibet; Propè est dominus omnibus invocantibus eum in veritate, & deprecationem eorum exaudiet: Nam dum pròni orationibus unanimiter insudarent, unda fluminis se divisit, & vestigiis illorum sicum iter præbuit, uti quondam fluenta *Jordanis* siccata sunt, cum filii *Israel* terram promissionis ingrederentur, vel cum *Helias* in carne in requiem intronizandus, siccis pedibus transmeavit. Quod cum vidissent jubilantes & Deum glorificantes, elevato Feretro cum magnâ reverentiâ & concordia transferunt, & usque ad flumen quod nuncupatur *Stratford*, iter fecerunt.

Hic statuerunt paulisper pausare, quoniam locus amœnus erat, viriditate florigerâ vestitus, donec plebs aliquantis per præcederet; En iteratò Deus gloriosus in Sanctis suis, miraculum ostendit nequaquam prætereundum: Etenim dum nimbofa tempesta sopita esset, & pluviosæ nubes rarecerent ac decreverent, ac Solis radii rutilantes calorem generarent, cerèi circa libitinam cœlitus illuminati sunt: Quæsitum est ilico quisnamne ministerium ignis adhibuisset: Cum verò cognovissent divinâ potentiâ actum esse, multò magis tripudiantes & exultantes, Domini majestatem collaudaverunt & glorificaverunt; & consurgentes, ad civitatem *Lundoniensem* tetenderunt. Cum autem didicissent, qui erant in civitate, adventum sancti Præsulis, & exierunt obviam ei cum hymnis & canticis enarrabiliter collatantes, quod locus suus exequiis tam venerandi pastoris sublimatus sit. Quotquot autem gestatorium sancti viri tetegerunt, à quacunque infirmitate vexabantur, liberati sunt; & cotidiè ad tumbam ejus sanitas ægrotis, recto corde petentibus, exhibetur, & prostante Domino nostro Jesu Christo, qui cum patre & spiritu sancto vivit & regnat Deus, per omnia secula seculorum, Amen.



*Carta Regis Athelstani, de terris apud Sandon, Rode, Ardeleage, Luffenhale, Bylcham, Wicham, Tidwoldintune, Rumwelle, Eadulfesneffe, Draitune, Berne, Neosdune & Willefdone.*

*Ex præf. Cod. MS. [B] f. 20. a. Ac ex libro pilose, f. 38. b.*

**I**N nomine Domini nostri Jesu Christi salvatoris, ea quæ secundum legem salubriter diffiniuntur, licet solus sermo sufficeret, tamen pro evitaanda futuri temporis ambiguitate, fidelissimis scripturis & documentis sunt commendanda: Quamobrem ego *Æthelstanus Rex Anglorum*, pro æternæ retributionis spe, & relaxatione peccatorum meorum, ad laudem domini nominis, & ad honorem *S. Pauli* Apostoli, & gentium doctoris, regali auctoritate renovavi atque restauravi libertatem ad Monasterium ipsius statutum in *Londonia* civitate ubi diu Sanctus *Erkenwaldus* Episcopatum tenuit; qui etiam propensius in monasterii studens proficuo, illud privilegium quod hætenus in præfato habetur monasterio in *Romulea* urbe petebat; aliaq; quam plurima privilegia, quæ nostri antecessores pro redemptione animarum suarum, & pro cœlestis regni desiderio constituerunt, in illo monasterio scripta continentur. Hæc est interim illa libertas, quam ut perpetualiter in sæpedito monasterio permaneat, animo libenti constituo, id est, decem mansas ad *Sandonam*, cum *Rode*; & octo ad \* *Ardeleage* cum *Luffenhale*; & decem ad *Bylcham*, cum *Wicham*; & octo ad *Tidwoldintune* †; & duodecem ad *Rumwella*; & triginta ad *Eadulfesneffe*; & decem ad *Draitune*; & octo ad *Berne*; & decem ad *Neosdune*, cum *Willefdone*. Hanc ergo libertatem pro petitione & ammonitione, venerabilis Episcopi *Theodorici*, qui tunc temporis eidem Monasterio præfuit, placabili mentis devotione, dictare, scribere, commendare procuravi. Si quis verò, quod non optamus, hujus decreti adversitatem infringere temptaverit, aut aliter quam à nobis statutum, mutare præsumperit, sit à consortio domini nostri Jesu Christi segregatus, & cum lupis rapacibus ponatur, & ejus ligaturis se constrictum sciat, cui Christus claves cœlestis regni commendans, ait, *Tu es Petrus, & super hanc petram edificabo Ecclesiam meam, & tibi dabo claves regni cœlorum; & quodcumq; ligaveris super terram, erit ligatum & in cœlis.*

\* *Modo* Yeardeley.

† *Nunc* Heybridge.

Denique adhuc, pro ampliori firmitatis testamento omnimodo præcipimus, atq; præcipiendo obsecramus, ut maneat ista libertas insolubiliter ab omni seculari servitio, cum omnibus per circuitum, ad se ritè pertinentibus, campis, pratis, pascuis, silvis, rivulis; tribus exceptis, Expeditione, Pontis, Arcisq; constructione, & Exercitu. Idcirco verò hujus donationis munificentiam, tam firmiter atq; immobiliter imperamus, quia per hoc à Domino cœlestem beatitudinem accipere speramus; illo annuente cui est honor, & potestas, & imperium per infinita seculorum secula. Deinde hujus decreti consentiens, testis fuit *Adelgarus* Archipræsul, & *Oskitel* Metropolitanus *Eburacensis* Ecclesiæ; & *Ælstanus* *Lundoniensis* Episcopus, & *Adulf* *Herefordensis* basilicæ Episcopus, & *Ælfere* dux, & *Brithnot* dux; & *Ælfric* Abbas, & *Ælstan* Abbas, & alii multi.



*Alia Carta ejusdem Regis Adelstani Saxonice.*

*VII. B. On þam halgan naman uret hælenber \* Cristes se þe ur gescop þa þa pe \* 16.*  
 gylfe næpon 7 ur eft alyrde mis hir agenum life þa pe forþone næpon  
 þurh þæt deofles lare 7 mis ealle for-scylgode into þam ecan gylde, ac his mycclle  
 aræstnesse ur alyrde of ðam. Nu ic Ædelstan cýning ofer Engla þeode cýþe  
 minum ritum 7 on þisum gesehte mis forþum aræstnige þ ic wille forðian ealle þa  
 lanbe



lanðe aþe into S. Pauler mýnstrre 7 þærto Ʒeretan þýrne ppuilege þ̄ is Ʒýn-  
 ðeþlic ppeolſ S. Paul to lofe, þan halgan aporcle þe þeor Ʒtop is halig minne Ʒaule.  
 to alyresneſſe 7 mine Ʒýnnan to ƷonƷifeneſſe be þam þe Sybba cýng hit  
 æper Ʒefreode 7 re halga Erkenpolð 7 hiƷ beƷen þærto Ʒebugen mið ealle  
 Ʒode Ʒeþeopode 7 þa Ʒtope Ʒe Ʒodeben 7 re mære Biſcöp S. Erkenpolð þæne ppeolſ  
 Ʒefette on Romeþiſi þe on þiſſe Cartan is aþriten, 7 manega oþre ppeolſar  
 heƷon Ʒepnitzen Ʒýnð þe mine ƷonƷenzan Ʒeretzen heona Ʒaule to alyresneſſe. ðe  
 þe þýrne ppeolſ ƷeeacniƷe Ʒoð hiƷ heƷ heƷ on liƷe 7 him heoƷona Ʒiceſ mýrþþe Ʒýlle  
 þonne he heonon þapan Ʒeole. ðe þe þæne þa aþe þænce to þeofrienne oððe  
 on oððre Ʒýron to aþabenne on oððe hit heƷ beƷonþen aþriten is, Ʒý hiƷ liƷ heƷ  
 Ʒelittles. 7 þenne he heonon þapan Ʒeole, ƷiƷ a hiƷ Ʒunung on ðelle Ʒpund;  
 buton he hit heƷ ær hiƷ ænðe þer Ʒiþelicoþ Ʒebete. þið þæne æcan Ʒoð þe ah ealra  
 þinga Ʒeþealð. þoþþi þe Ʒpa þærlice þýrne ppeolſ beþeoðað þ̄ þe Ʒpa mozen eƷt.  
 ealle æt Ʒæþere heoƷonan Ʒiceſ mýrþþe habban mið þam ecan Ʒoðe þe ah ealra  
 þinga Ʒeþealð. Amen.

*Eadem Carta Latine.*

**I**N sancto nomine nostri Servatoris Christi, qui nos creavit, quando  
 nosmet ipsi non eramus, & nos redemit cum sua propria vita, quan-  
 do perditum fuimus ex Diaboli doctrina, & penitus damnati in æternum sul-  
 phur: sed ejus magnam clementiam nos liberavit ab eo. Nunc ego *Athel-*  
*stanus* Rex super Anglicam gentem, notum facio meis sapientibus, & in  
 hoc scripto verbis confirmo; quod liberabo omnem terram ad *S. Pauli*  
 Monasterium (spectantem:) Et insuper constituam istud privilegium;  
 hoc est, singularem immunitatem, in laudem *S. Pauli*, illius Sancti Apo-  
 stoli, cui hic locus est sacratus; in animam meam redemptionem, & pecca-  
 torum meorum remissionem, secundum quod *Sebba* Rex eundem (locum)  
 primo liberavit, & *S. Erkenwaldus*; quorum ambo eò se contulerunt, om-  
 nino Deo inservierunt, & illum locum locupletarunt; magnusq; ille Epis-  
 copus *S. Erkenwaldus*, illud Privilegium impetravit Romæ quod in hac  
 Charta scribitur: & plura alia Privilegia hic inscribuntur, quæ mei præ-  
 decessores irrogarunt in animarum suarum redemptionem. Qui hoc Pri-  
 vilegium adauxerit; Deus ejus vitam in hoc mundo (conservet) & ei cœ-  
 lorum regni gaudia concedat, quando hinc decesserit. Qui verò quid illinc  
 abstulerit, sive in alium usum converterit, aliter (scilicet) quam hic supra-  
 scriptum est; sit ejus vita hic decurtata; & quando hinc decesserit, sem-  
 per sit ejus habitatio in Inferni fundo, nisi id hic ante finem suum diligen-  
 tius compenset apud æternum Deum, qui omnium rerum habet potesta-  
 tem. Idcirco tam firmiter hoc privilegium (observari) præcipimus, ut  
 ita nos omnes denuo possimus simul cœlorum regni gaudia assequi cum  
 æterno Deo, qui omnium rerum habet potestatem, Amen.

~~~~~

*Carta Regis Eadgari, de manerio de Naftoke.*

*Ib. f. 20. b.  
 As ex libro pi-  
 loto, f. 38. b.*

**VIII.** **I**N nomine Dei summi, ipsoq; imperpetuum domino nostro Jesu  
 Christo regnante, ac disponente ubiq; omnia scepra quoq; re-  
 galia temporaliter gubernanda distribuerit, accommodaverit cui vult; unde  
 ego *Eadgarus* Rex, rogatus quidem ab Episcopo meo *Deormlfo*, & prin-  
 cipe meo *Aeldredo*, ut aliquam partem terræ liberam darem imperpetuum in  
 monasterium *S. Pauli* Apostoli Doctoris gentium, id est xv. mansiones in loco  
 qui vocatur *Naftinstock*, & michi, cum lato digno pretio, id est LX. mancas  
 in auro purissimo. Et nunc ego *Eadgarus* Rex, cum consilio, atq; consensu  
 Episcoporum meorum, & sapientum meorum, præcipio in Dei omnipo-  
 tentis nomine, ut hæc supradicta terra sit liberata ab omni tributo regali,  
 vectigali,

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



*Carta Regis Æthelredi, patris Sancti Regis Edwardi, donationem  
Ægelfledæ Reginae confirmans.*

*Ib. f. 21. a.  
Ac ex libro pi-  
loso, f. 38. b.* X. A. **I**N nomine domini & salvatoris nostri Jesu Christi, ego *Ædelredus* Dei gratia *Anglorum* basileus, notifico vobis fidelibus, meisque amicis, quod *Ægelfled*, meo concessu, duas de possessione sua terras, Deo ad laudem, sibiq; post discessum ad salutem, beatissimo, atq; Doctori gentium *Paulo*, ejusq; Ecclesiæ fratribus, die noctuq; famulantibus, cum summa devotione obtulit; quarum hæc sunt nomina, *Lagefare* cum quatuor mansis, & *Cochamstede* cum duabus mansis. Hanc verò donationem perpetuam esse concessimus, & si aliquis eam in aliud quàm constituimus transferre voluerit, cum *Juda*, qui dominum tradidit, pœnas luat, & inde nequaquam possit eximi, nisi ad satisfactionem venerit. Hujus autem donationis sunt testes isti idonei, *Ægelnothus* *Cantuariae* Archiepiscopus, *Wolffstanus* *Eboracensis* Archiepiscopus, *Aelfunus* *Lundoniensis* Episcopus, & *Ælfricus* Abbas, & *Ælfredus* dux, & *Brithnodus* dux, & *Ædricus* dux, & *Ælffus* satrapa Regis, & *Frena* satrapa regis: Et *Hargodus* Presbyter, & *Ælfricus* diaconus, & *Wuluricus* Presbyter.

*Alia confirmationis Carta præfati Regis Æthelredi, de terris a se,  
vel a prædecessoribus suis, collatis.*

X. B. **E**GO *Æthelredus* Rex, unà cum *Emma* Regina, & cum principibus meis, coram conventu Dei sacerdotum, reverendissimo scilicet antistiti *Ælffano*, terras monasterii beati *Pauli* Apostoli, quas à prædecessoribus meis, sive à me donatas, seu à regibus gentium exterarum, seu à principibus, seu à quibuslibet hominibus sub confirmationis testimonio, omnes perpetualiter possidendas, contuli; quatenus michi criminum meorum flagitia à domino venia relaxetur, & confusiones scandalorum scismata, simultatumq; dehinc aboletur; & ut firmius hæc donationis cartula roboretur; etiam præsentibus Ducibus, Comitibus, omniq; ordine sacerdotali vexillum sanctæ crucis manu propriâ infixi, & testes idoneos ad scribendum eadem signi impressione dignum curavi, quorum numerus & nomina subter adnexis figuris agnoscuntur. Si quis verò, quod absit, tyrannicâ potestate fretus, aut fastu superbiæ tumidus, contra hoc Decretum, à me confirmatum, in magno seu in modico nocere aut irrita facere temptaverit, novèrit se, judicante Domino vivos ac mortuos, gehennæ supplicii missus, perpetuasque luere pœnas. † Valet.

*Carta Cnudi Regis Danorum & Anglorum, donationes  
Ecclesiæ S. Pauli confirmans.*

*Ib. f. 20. b.  
Ac ex libro pi-  
loso, f. 39. b.* XI. A. **I**N nomine domini Dei salvatoris nostri Jesu Christi, ego *Cnudus*, *Anglorum* Rex, concedo tibi *Ælffwino* Episcopo, pro meæ animæ remedio, sciens michi in futuro prodesse seculo, quicquid in præsentī vita largitus fuero, omnes terras juris mei, vel antecessorum meorum, ad augmentum monasterii beati *Pauli* Apostoli, gentium Doctoris, quod positum est

est in civitate *Lundoniæ*, omnes has terras consentiens confirmavi, testantibus Episcopis & Comitibus, & istius terræ principibus. Si quis verò harum terrarum condonationem contradicere præsumperit, à paradisiaco consortio exul existat. Amen.

~~~~~

*Alia Carta ejusdem Regis Canuti, de quibusdam immunitatibus eidem Ecclesiæ per ipsum concessis, Saxonice.*

XI. B. **I**C Cnũs cýng ƷreƷe mine Biŷcoper 7 mine Eopler 7 ealle mine þegenar on ðan Scipan ðær mine pƷeorƷar on S. Pauleŷ mýnŷtƷe habbað lans inne pƷeondlice 7 ic ciþe eop þ. ic pylle þ hiƷ beon heona Ʒace hepe 7 Ʒocna pƷeondƷe, Ʒoller 7 Ʒeameŷ biinnan Ʒis 7 buton Ʒis 7 ƷƷa full 7 ƷƷa Ʒopþ ƷƷa hiƷ hæƷson on æniƷer cýngƷer ðeage ƷƷƷmeƷƷ on ællan ðingan, biinnan buƷh 7 butan. 7 ic nelle Ʒeþarian þ nan man æƷ æniƷum þingan heom miƷbeoðe. 7 þƷƷer iŷ Ʒo ƷeƷitneŷŷe ægelnoð arcebiŷcop 7 ælƷƷic arcebiŷcop 7 ælƷi biŷcop 7 ælƷƷine biŷcop 7 Duðuce biŷcop 7 GoŷƷine eopl 7 LeoŷƷic eopl 7 Oŷgoð clape 7 ƷhoƷeð 7 oþƷe ƷenoƷe. Goð hine apeoƷƷe þe þiƷ aƷænðe.

*Id est.*

**E**GO *Canutus* Rex saluto meos Episcopos, & meos Comites, omnesq; meos Thanos (vel Ministros) in eis comitatibus in quibus mei Sacerdotes in *S. Pauli* monasterio habent terram, amicè. Et ego vobis notum facio, quod volo ut ipsi sint eorum *Sacæ & Socnæ, Theolonei* etiam & *Teami* (privilegiorum scilicet & jurium sic appellatorum) digni intra tempus & extra tempus; adeoq; plenè & eatenus sicut ipsi habuerint in alicujus Regis diebus, quando status eorum fuit optimus, in omnibus rebus, intra Burgum & extra. Et ipse non permittam, ut aliquis in aliquo eos vexet. Hujus autem sunt in testimonium *Ægelnothus* Archiepisc. & *Ælfricus* Archiepiscopus, & *Ælfwinus* Episcopus, & *Duducus* Episc. & *Godwinus* Comes, & *Leofricus* Comes, & *Osgodus* Clawe & *Thoredus*, & alii satis multi. Deus eis maledicat qui hoc violarint.

~~~~~

*Carta Regis Edwardi Confessoris, de octo mansis apud Berlings, & quinq; apud Cingeford.*

XII. **I**N nomine domini nostri Jesu Salvatoris, ea quæ legaliter, salubriterq; determinantur, licet solus sufficeret sermo, ad evitandum tamen temporis futuri ambiguitatem, fidelissimis scripturis & documentis sacris sunt commendanda. Quamobrem ego *Eadwardus* Rex *Anglorum* pro æternæ retributionis spe, & relaxatione peccaminum meorum, ad laudem regis æterni, & ad honorem *S. Pauli* Apostoli, gentium Doctoris, regali auctoritate renovavi, atq; restauravi libertatem ad monasterium ipsius statutum in *Lundoniâ* civitate, ubi diu Sanctus *Erkenwaldus*, Episcopatam tenuit. Hæc est enim libertas illa, quam ut æternaliter in supra dicto monasterio permaneat, animo libenti constituo; id est octo mansas ad *Berlings*, & quinq; ad *Cingeford*. Hanc ego libertatem pro petitione & ammonitione venerabilis Episcopi *Erkenwaldi*, qui tunc temporis eidem monasterio præfuit, placabili mentis devotione, dictare, scribere, commendare procuravi. Denique adhuc, pro ampliori firmitatis testamento omnimodo præcipimus, atq; præcipiendo obsecramus, ut maneat ista li-

*Ib. f. 21. b.*  
*Ac ex libro pi-*  
*loŷo, f. 39. b.*

bertas, quam præfatus *Erkenwaldus* Episcopus in *Romulea* urbe à venerabili Papa *Agatho* petebat, insolubiler ab omni humanæ servitutis jugo, cum omnibus per circuitum ad illud monasterium ritè pertinentibus, tribus solummodo exceptis, Expeditione; Pontis. arcisq; constructione, & Exercitu. Si quis verò, quod non optamus, hujus Decreti animadversitatem infringere temptaverit, aut aliter quam à nobis statutum est mutare præsumperit, sit à consortio domini nostri Jesu Christi segregatus, & cum rapacibus ponatur, & cum nefandissimo *Juda*, qui Christum tradidit, infernales imperpetuum luat pœnas, si ad satisfactionem & emendationem non venerit.



*Alia Carta ejusdem Regis Edwardi, Saxonice.*

XII. B. **E**Asparð cýng gnet mine bircopar 7 mine eoplar and ealle mine þegener on þan rican, þar mine ppeortar on Pauler mynstrre habbað land inne ppeonliche. and ic cýðe eop þ ic wille þ hig beon heopa raca and heopa rocne purðe ægþer gebinnan burh ze buton 7 swa godera lagana purðe nu swa full and swa forð swa hig berð wæron on æniger cýnges dæge oððe on æniger bircoper on eallan þingan: 7 ic nelle þ hig underþon an ma ppeortar into heopa mynstrre þonne heopa lande afe abepan maðe 7 hig sylfe wille. 7 ic nelle geþarfan þ heom ænig man æt ænigan þingan misþeode.

*Id est.*

**E***dwārdus* Rex salutò meos Episcopos & meos Comites, omnēsq; meos *Thanos* (vel Ministros) in Præfecturis illis ubi mei Sacerdotes in *Pauli* Ecclesia terram possident, amicè. Et ego notum vobis facio, quod volo ut ipsi sint eorum *Sacæ* & *Socnæ* (Privileg. sic dict.) digni, & intra burgum & extra: itè tam bonorum jurium digni per hæc tempora, adeo plenè & eatenus sicut ipsi, quando eorum status fuit optimus, fuerint in alicujus Regis diebus (vel vita) aut in alicujus Episcopi, in omnibus. Et nolo ut recipiant plures Sacerdotes in eorum Ecclesiam, quàm facultates suas pati (id est sustinere) possint, & ipsimet voluerint. Et non mittam, ut aliquis in aliquo eos vexet.



*Carta Regis Willielmi Conquestoris, donationes terrarum apud Nastoke, Lagefare, Coccamstede, & Runwell, confirmans.*

Ex Cod. MS. penes eund. Dec. 5 Cap. f. 69. a. [C] Ac ex libro pi- loto, f. 40. a. XIII. **E***GO Willielmus* Dei gratia Rex *Anglorum*, unà cum *Mathilda* Regina, principibusq; meis, coram conventu Sacerdotum Dei reverendis, scilicet, Archiepiscopis *Aldredo* & *Stigando*, cæterisq; episcopis & Abbatibus hujus patriæ, terras monasterii *S. Pauli*, quæ in tempore antecessorum meorum à quibuslibet hominibus ablatae fuerant & injustè detentæ, omnes in die primi diadematis & Coronationis meæ, Deo, ejusq; Apostolo *Paulo* in *Lundonia*, & eorum servitoribus in perpetuum possidendas restitui, & eas ex omni parte liberas esse concessi; exceptis tribus, Expeditione, Pontis, & Arcis constructione; id est xv. cassatas ad *Nastoke*, quatuor ad *Lagefare*, tres ad *Coccamstede*, & sex ad *Runwell*. Quicumq; hanc donationem à me concessam, in aliquo augere velit, ipse & omnia sua à domino augeantur, & in æternum benedicantur. Si quis verò ea quæ decrevimus, in aliquo mutare aut irrita facere voluerit, à communione Ecclesiæ, & consortio omnium electorum Dei, hic & in futuro sit segregatus, & cum *Juda* & omnibus iniquis condemnatus.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies

## In Comitatu Essex in Hundredo de . . . . .

**L** EAM tenuit *Edgiva* libere tempore Regis *Edwardi*, pro manerio, & dimidia hidæ & xxx. acris: Tunc duæ carucæ in dominio, & duæ carucæ boum, modo nullæ: Tunc duo Villani, modo sex: Tunc sex bordarii, modo quinque; Tunc duo servi, modo tres. Silva xxv. porcorum; Pastura C. ovibus, unus averius, unus porcus, septem oves: Tunc valuit xl s. modo xx s. Hæc terra calumpniata ad opus Regis.

In Hundredo de *Oddesepe*.

**C** Anonici *S. Pauli London*: Tenent *Saundone*. Pro x. hidis se defendit: Terra xx. carucarum: In dominio sunt v. hidæ, & ibi sunt vi. carucæ. Ibi presbyter cum xxiv. Villanis habentes xiii. carucatas, adhuc una potest fieri. Ibidem xii. bordi & xvi. cottarii, xi. servi, pratum durarum acrarum. Pastura ad pecora. Silva CL. porcorum. Hoc manerium jacuit & jacet in Ecclesia *S. Pauli*.

*Chingeford* in Hundredo de *Waltham*.

**T** Enuit *S. Paulus* tempore Regis *Edwardi* pro uno manerio & vi. hidis, semper duæ carucæ in dominio, tunc tres carucæ, homines modo quatuor. Tunc septem Villani, modo octo: Tunc tres bordarii, modo sex. Semper quatuor servi. Silva v. s. porcis. Quinquaginta acra prati, & una piscaria, novem averii, duo Runcini, xxvii. porci. C. oves. Tunc valuit iv l. modo C s. De hoc manerio abstulit *Petrus de Valoniis* unam hidam, & octo acras prati quæ pertinebant manerio tempore Regis ejusdem, & silvam ad L. porcos valentem x s. De eodem manerio tulit *Godfridus de Magnavilla* x acras prati.

Canonici *S. Pauli* tenent *Bonewelle* pro viii. hidis. Semper octo Villani & viii. bordarii: Tunc duo servi, modo unus: Tunc tres carucæ & dimidium in dominio, & modo similiter: Tunc inter homines duæ carucæ & dimidia; Silva ducentorum porcorum, duo Runcini, unus averius, octo porci. C. oves. Semper valuit octo libras.

In hundredo de *Augre*.

**N** Oytone tenuit *Godithe* quædam fœmina, tempore Regis *Edwardi*, pro dimidia hidæ, modo S: *Paulus* semper i. caruca, & duo bordi. Silva xl. porcorum, quatuor acra prati, unus Runcinus, quinque averii xx s. Hanc terram dedit *Godithe S. Paulo* postquam Rex venit in Angliam.

*Dastoke* tenuerunt duo liberi homines, *Howard* & *Hulsi*, pro duobus maneriis & pro quinque hidis, xx. acris minus. Modo habet *S. Paulus* pro totidem postquam Rex venit in hanc terram, & dicunt se habuisse ex dono Regis: Semper xii. Villani & xi. bordarii: Tunc quatuor servi, modo duo; semper quatuor carucæ in dominio & quatuor carucæ homines: Silva DC. porcorum, xlv. acra prati, semper xiv. averii, duo Runcini, Cxvi. oves, xxiv. porci, xxiv. capræ, quatuor vasa apium, semper valuit x. l.

Aliam *Dastoke* tenuit *Turstanus Rufus* pro manerio & i. hida & xl. acris. Modo *S. Paulus* invasit, & est cum alia terra, & tenent pro tantundem: Tum unus bordarius, modo duo, semper duæ carucæ. Silva C. porcorum: Semper valuit xxx s.

In eadem villa tenent septem liberi homines duas hidas, quas tenet *S. Paulus* similiter. Et modo in ista terra xii. homines, modo tres bordi, semper quatuor carucæ. Silva CC. porcorum, & x. porci. Septem acra prati. Semper valuit xl s.

In *Dastoke* tenet unus presbiter dimidiam hidam; sed *Hundredus* fert testimonium quod est *S. Pauli* semper duo bordarii, tunc una caruca, modo dimidia: Semper valuit *x s.* modo est in manu domini Regis. Memorandum quod bos de *Dastoke* debet esse in defenso dum durat pænagium, viz. à festo *S. Michaelis* usq; festum *S. Martini*, ita quod aliena animalia, cujuscunq; generis, domestica, non debent teneri vel pasci in eodem, sine licentia firmariorum, per finem faciendum in eodem.

*Avx ob.* In *Hundredo de Tendringe.*

**A** *Edulesnasse* tenuit semper *S. Paulus* pro manerio, & pro *xxvi.* hidis. Tunc *Lxxxvi.* Villani, modo *Lxiii.* Tunc *XL.* bordi, modo *L.* Semper sex servi & sex carucæ in dominio. Tunc inter homines *Lx.* carucæ, modo *xxx.* Silva *CCC.* porcorum. *ix.* acra prati: modo duo molendina. Tunc tres salinæ, modo duæ pasturæ *CCC.* ovium: *xxii.* averia. *xxx.* porci, *CC.* oves. Quatuor vasa apium: Tunc valuit *xxvi l.* modo *xxx.* & unam marcam argenti.

In *Hundredo de Hidingford.*

**W** *Icham* tenuit *S. Paulus* tempore Regis *Edwardi* pro manerio, & pro tribus hidis, una virgata minus. Tunc una caruca in dominio, modo duæ. Tunc quatuor carucæ hominum, modo tres. Silva *CC.* porcorum: *x.* acra prati, duo Runcini, quatuor averia, *xxiii.* porci, *L.* oves. *xiv.* capræ. Tria vasa apium. Tunc valuit *xl s.* modo *iv l.*

Dictum manerium reddit duas firmas in pane & cervisia, & custancias pistrini & bracini, & elemosinæ, cum utraq; firma *L s.* Item de novo incremento per *Galfridum* Decanum quinq; marcas, solvendas in quatuor compotis Camerae per equales portiones.

*Beltham* tenuit *S. Paulus* tempore Regis *Edwardi*, pro manerio, & *v.* hidis. Semper duæ carucæ in dominio, & *xii.* carucæ hominum. Ibi *xxiii.* Villani, *x.* bordi, *v.* servi, Silva *Lx.* porcorum, *xxx.* acra prati, *ix.* averia, duo Runcini, *xl.* porci. *C.* oves. *v.* apri. Semper valuit *xvi.* libras.

In *Hundredo de Rochesford.*

**B** *Arlinge* tenuit semper *S. Paulus* pro uno manerio & duabus hidis, *xv.* acris minus. Tunc duo Villani, modo duo; tunc quinq; bordarii, modo *ix.* Semper unus servus & una caruca in dominio, duo carucæ hominum: Pastura ad *XL.* oves, tres Runcini, duo averii, quatuor porci, *Cix.* oves. Tunc valuit *iv l. x s.* modo *vi l.* In eadem tenura unus liber homo de dimidia hida & *x.* acris tempore Regis *Edwardi*; modo *S. Paulus*; semper *i.* caruca, & valet *xx s.* Hanc occupaverunt Canonici postquam Rex venit in *Angliam.*

Sunt in dominio *CCCC.* & *iv. xx.* acra terræ arabilis districtæ per tres seysones, & possunt coli cum tribus carucis, & valet communiter acra *vi d.* per annum. Item sunt ibidem *xviii.* acra, quæ aliquando seminantur, & aliquando jacent ad pasturam, & valet acra *viii d.* per annum. Item *C.* acra de marisco, & valet acra communiter per annum *iii d.* Et pascunt in marisco & terris suffeinis. *CCC.* oves cum hurtardis. Et respondet molendinum qualibet septimana de uno bussello bladi liberè; Et possunt sustentari ibidem sex vaccæ, & valet exitus cujuscunq; per annum *ii s.*



In Hundredo de *Withbritesbern*.

**C**anonici S. *Pauli* tenent *Tillingham* pro manerio & xx. hidis & vi. acris. Semper xx. Villani, & octo Bordarii, & quatuor servi. Tunc tres carucæ in dominio, modo quatuor, semper x. carucæ hominum. Pastura CCCC. ovium: modo unum molendinum, & una pastaria; xv. averii. xxx. porci. CCCLX. oves. Præter hanc terram datæ sunt etiam x. acræ, quæ adjacent huic manerio. Tunc totum valuit xl. modo xv l.

In Hundredo de *Turrestapele*.

**T**idwoldinton tenuit semper S. *Paulus* pro octo hidis, & pro uno manerio. Sed *Radulfus Baynard* tenet dimidiam hidam, & Hundredus nescit quomodo eam tenuit. Semper xv. Villani & quatuor bordarii, & octo servi. Tunc . . . Carucæ in dominio, modo i. & dimidiam: Tunc octo carucæ hominum, modo tres. Silva xl. porcorum. xxx. acræ prati. Pastura Cxl. ovium. Semper unum molendinum & una salina, unus Runcinus, octo averii, xii. porci, CL. oves, tria vasa apium; semper valet viii l.

In Comitatu *Hertfordiæ*, in Hundredo de *Oddefeye*.

**C**anonici S. *Pauli London.* tenent *Herdele*. Pro vi. hidis se defendit. Terra est x. caruc. In dominio tres hidæ. Ibi sunt duæ carucæ, & tertia potest fieri: Ibi, xii. Villani habentes vii. carucas; Ibi sex bordi, & duo cotarii, & quatuor servi. Pratum ad duos boves; Pastura ad pecora. Silva CC. porcorum. In totis valentiis valuit & valet vii l. tempore Regis *Edwardi xl.* Hoc manerium jacuit & jacet in Ecclesia S. *Pauli*.

In *Dâneys Hundred*.

**C**anonici S. *Pauli* tenent *Cadindone*. Pro x. hidis se defendit. Terra est x. carucarum. In dominio quatuor hidæ, & ibi est una caruca, & adhuc tres possunt esse. Ibi xxii. Villani habent vi. carucas. Ibi sex bordi & duo servi: Pastura ad pecora. Silva C. porcorum, & de redditu silvæ ii s. In totis valentiis valet Cx s. quando recepit vi. & tantundem Regis *Edwardi* tempore. Hoc autem tenuit *Lewynus Cat* de Rege *E.* Anº domini MLVII.

**C**anonici S. *Pauli London.* tenent *Benesworth*. Pro x. hidis se defendit. Terra est x. carucarum. In dominio v. hidæ, & ibi sunt duæ carucæ, & adhuc tres possunt fieri. Ibi tres servi, pastura ad pecora. Silva C. porcorum, & de redditu silvæ ii s. In totis valentiis valet Lxx s. quando recepit C s. tantundem tempore Regis *Edwardi*. Hoc autem tenuit *le Wynetat* de Rege *Edwardo*.

In Comitatu *Surreye* in *Brithstanes Hundred*.

**C**anonici S. *Pauli* tenuerunt *Benes* tempore Regis *Edwardi*, & se defendit pro octo hidis. Hæ hidæ geldaverunt & geldant cum *Wortelake* manerio Archiepiscopi, & ibi sunt computatæ. Terra est sex carucarum. In dominio sunt i. caruca, & ix. Villani, & tres bordarii, cum tribus carucis & xx. acris prati. Tempore Regis *Edwardi* valuit vi l. modo vii l.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



*Carta Regis Willielmi Conquestoris, de libertatibus Ecclesiis  
restitutis, & Ecclesiasticis personis.*

Ex Cod. MS  
penès præf. D.  
& Cap. [A. f.  
1. 4.]

XVIII. **W** Dei gratia Rex Anglorum, R. Bainardo, & G. de Magna-  
villa & P. de Valoines, cæterisq; meis fidelibus de Essex,  
& Hertfordshire, & de Middlesex salutem. Sciatis vos omnes, & cæteri  
mei fideles qui in Anglia manent, quod Episcopales leges, quæ non benè,  
nec secundùm sanctorum Canonum præcepta, usq; ad mea tempora in  
regno Anglorum fuerunt, communi concilio, & concilio Archiepiscoporum  
& Episcoporum, & Abbatum, & omnium principum Regni mei emen-  
dandas judicavi. Propterea mando, & regiã auctoritate præcipio, ut  
nullus Episcopus, vel Archidiaconus de Legibus Episcopalibus amplius in  
Hundert placita teneant, nec causam, quæ ad regimen animarum pertinet,  
ad iudicium secularium hominum adducant: sed quicumq; secundùm Epi-  
scopales Leges, de quacunq; causa vel culpa interpellatus fuerit, ad locum  
quem ad hoc Episcopus elegerit & nominaverit, veniat, ibiq; de causa  
vel culpa sua respondeat, & non secundùm Hundret, sed secundùm Cano-  
nes & Episcopales Leges, & rectum Deo & Episcopo suo faciat. Si verò  
aliquis, per superbiam elatus ad Justiciam Episcopalem venire contempse-  
rit, & noluerit, vocetur semel, & secundo & tertio: Quod si nec sic ad  
emendationem venerit, excommunicetur; & si opus fuerit ad hoc vindi-  
candum, fortitudo & Justicia Regis vel Vicecomitis adhibeatur: Ille  
autem qui vocatus ad Justiciam Episcopi venire noluerit, pro unaquaq;  
vocatione Legem Episcopalem emendabit. Hoc etiã defendo, & meã  
auctoritate interdico, ne ullus Vicecomes aut Præpositus, seu Minister Re-  
gis, nec aliquis laicus homo, de legibus quæ ad Episcopum pertinent, se  
intromittat; nec aliquis laicus homo alium hominem sine Justicia Episcopi  
ad iudicium adducat: Iudicium verò in nullo loco portetur nisi in Episco-  
pali sede, aut in illo loco, quem Episcopus ad hoc construerit.

*Carta ejusdem Regis Willielmi facta Mauricio Episcopo Lundoniæ  
de castro de Stortford, & aliis terris, Saxonice.*

Ibid.

XIX. **W**. Cýng gnet Ormund bīrceop of Seapbýrig 7 Rob. of Eli. 7 Pe-  
ðner of Valoniis 7 ealle his rcingerevan 7 hīr holban Fpenciſce 7  
Englīce fpenslīce. 7 ic cýðe eop þ̄ ic habbe gēgyuen Maupice bīrceope of Lunsene  
þane Cartel of Estorteford \* 7 alle þa lant þe pilliam bīrceop hīr fonegenza  
of me hæfde. 7 eac ealle þa lant þ̄ pilliam þe diacon 7 Raulf hīr broður of me  
healseð 7 habbeð. 7 fopðan ic pille þ̄ ge don þ̄ Maupice re bīrceop ealle þas þing  
7 ealle þa oðre þing þe he hæfð on eopen rciron 7 tpanglīce 7 peopðlice healde 7  
hæbbe; 7 ic pille þ̄ he beo hīr raca peopðe 7 hīr rocna. 7 hīr lagana peopðe 7 þa  
pilliellm bīrceop bett 7 æt.

\* In Com.  
Hertf.

*Id est.*

**W**illielmus Rex saluto Osmundum Episcopum Saresburiensem, & Ro-  
bertum de Eli, & Petrum de Valoniis, omnesq; præfectos suos &  
fideles, Francos & Anglos, amice. Et ego notum vobis facio me conces-  
sisse Mauricio Episcopo Londinensi Castellum illud de Estorteford, & om-  
nem terram illam quam Willielmus Episcopus, ipsius (Osmundi) præcessor,  
de me tenuit; ac etiam omnem terram illam quam Willielmus Diaconus,  
& Radulphus ejus frater de me tenet & possidet. Ideoq; volo, ut faciatis  
Mauricium

*Mauricium* Episcopum omnia hæc & omnia alia quæ possidet in vestris præfecturis, firmiter & honorificè tenere & habere. Item volo ut sit ipse *Socæ & Sacne*, juriumq; dignus, sicut *Willielmus* Episcopus erat, quando optimus erat ejus status.



*Carta Regis Henrici primi ad claudendum Cimiterium Ecclesiæ S. Pauli, muro.*

XX. **H** Dei gratia Rex *Angliæ*, Archiepiscopis & Episcopis, & Comitibus *Angliæ*; & *Hugoni de Boclande*, & omnibus Baronibus & fidelibus suis, Francis & Anglis de *Lundonia*, & de *Middelfexa*; & de tota *Anglia*, salutem. Sciatis me dedisse Deo & Ecclesiæ *S. Pauli London.* & *Ricardo* ejusdem Ecclesiæ Episcopo, tantum de fossato mei Castelli ex parte *Tamesis* ad Meridiem, quantum opus fuerit ad faciendum murum ejusdem Ecclesiæ, & tantum de eodem fossato quantum sufficiat ad faciendum viam extra murum: Et ex altera parte Ecclesiæ ad Aquilonem, quantum prædictus Episcopus de eodem fossato diruit. Test. *Rogero* Episcopo *Sarum*, & *Ran.* Cancellario, & aliis. Ib. f. 3. a.



*Quieta-clamatio Eustachii Comitis Bononiæ.*

XXI. **A** NNO ab incarnatione Domini MCVI. indictione XIV. Ego *Eustachius* junior, Comes de *Bolonia*, omnes calumpnias quas habui super terras, quas Episcopus *Mauritius* asseruit esse de cimiterio *S. Pauli Lond.* & supra omnes alias terras quæ erant infra murum ejusdem cimiterii, quietas imperpetuum à me, & ab omnibus hæredibus & subsequentibus meis, Deo & *S. Paulo*, & *Mauritio* Episcopo; pro remedio animæ meæ & patris mei, consentiente & annuente *Mariâ* Comitissâ uxore meâ, promitto & concedo, eo tenore, ut ego & prædicta uxor mea, & parentes nostri, de beneficiis & orationibus Ecclesiæ *S. Pauli* sine fine participes sumus. Hæc concessio facta est *Londini* XIV. Kal. Maii in domo *Willielmi Baynardi*. Hii sunt testes hujus rei, ex parte Comitum, *Rogerus de Sumeri*, *Cono de Fielnes*, *Eustachius*, *Willielmus* nepos Comitum, *Heroldus* nepos Comitum, *Radulfus* filius Comitum, *Eustachius* frater ejus, *Rogerus de Chaion*, *Rogerus de Bolonia*, *Willielmus* Capellanus, *Ernaldus* Capellanus, *Bricius* Capellanus, *Lambertus* Dapifer. Et hii sunt testes ex parte Episcopi, *Michael de Hamesclape*, *Alwinus de S. Clemente*, *Rogerus* Archidiaconus Capellanus Episcopi, *Ranulphus* filius *Lamberti*, &c. Ex Cod. MS. penès præf. D. & Cap. [B.] f. 42. b. Acc ex libro piloso f. 56. a.



*De Dignitate Episcopi.*

XXII. **D**ignitas Episcopi est in Choro, Capitulo, & in omnibus locis supra omnes Canonicos & Ecclesiæ ministros, in exhibitione honoris habere preminantiam. Quotiens autem Episcopus de transmarinis partibus venerit, occurrent ei in occidentali ostio Ecclesiæ, capis fericis induti, Decanus & totus chorus; pulsatisq; in ipsius adventu campanis, honorificè suscipient eum, Decanus à dextris & major persona post eum à sinistris, deducentes eum cum Processione usq; ad Altare, canente choro Responsorium *Sanctæ Paule, Apostole*; quod etiam fiet in primo adventu post consecrationem, si alibi fuerit consecratus: & in primo adventu suo

suo ad visitationem, & durante Episcopo ante Altare prostrato, Preces & oratio sequentes.



*Ordo ad recipiendum Episcopum.*

**I**N primis fiat Processio ad ostium occidentale Ecclesiæ; & ibidem Episcopo asperso cum aqua benedicta, & eo incensato, ducatur cum Processione ad magnum Altare; & eo prostrato, dicat major de Choro præfens *Vs Salvum fac servum tuum Episcopum nostrum; mitte ei auxilium de Sancto; Domine exaudi orationem meam; Dominus vobiscum; Oremus.*

*Concede quesumus Domine famulo tuo N. Episcopo nostro, ut predicando & exercendo quæ recta sunt, exemplo bonorum operum animas suorum instruat subditorum, & æternæ remunerationis mercedem à te piissimo Pastore percipiat, per, &c.* Aliàs in ipsius adventu duntaxat fit pulsatio campanarum sine Processione.

Idem verò Episcopus, diebus *Natalis domini, Paschæ, Ascensionis, Pentecostes*; in festis etiam beati *Pauli, beati Erkenwaldi*; diebus etiam *Cinerum, & Cæne*, si commodè poterit, in Ecclesia sua ministrare tenetur; & oblationes tunc ad manus suas provenientes, largiri potest, præter licentiam ebdomadariorum, secundum arbitrium suæ voluntatis: Reliquis verò temporibus & diebus, sive in officio solempni sive in exequiis defunctorum ministret in Altari majori, & oblationes percipiat, ebdomadariis non præjudicat præsentia Episcopi. Et quotienscunq; officium suum executurus est Episcopus in Ecclesia, in festis majoribus; Decanus à dextris, & sublimior persona post Decanum, à sinistris, vel eo absente alii duo majores personæ assistent Episcopo, deducentes eum de Vestiario ad Altare, vel ad sedem cathedralem. Similiter faciant quando iturus est ad incensandum Altare, dum *Magnificat & Benedictus* cantantur; & ita deducetur in omni Processione majorum Festorum.

Et cum Episcopus majus Altare incensaverit, revertetur in stallum suum vel cathedram, & ipsi qui deduxerunt eum ibunt ad Altaria incensanda, & redeuntes ad Episcopum thurificabunt eum in stalli suo: Aliàs autem, sive fuerit in stalli Cathedrali, sive in Choro, cum Chorus fuerit incensandus ad *Matutinas* & ad *Vesperas*, per Capellanum ebdomadarium incensabitur; ad Missam verò per diaconum in Altari ministrantem. Et quotiens ministrat ad *Vesperas* vel *Matutinas*, pontificalibus indutus, stare debent ante eum, vel eum præcedere, duo pueri ornati, duos cereos accensos bajulantes. Præsentem insuper Episcopo in suo Cathedrali, seu etiam Decani stalli, cum alius in majori Altari celebraverit, Benedictiones ab Episcopo petentur, quæ à sacerdote peterentur, si absens esset Episcopus; & Textus Evangeliorum, quociens osculandus fuerit, sibi primò exhiberi debet, & Pacis osculum per Decanum vel alium majorem præsentem primitus deferretur: Et si *Aqua benedicta* fuerit spargenda, postquam Altaria conspersa fuerint, tradetur ei aspersorium, & seipsum & majores aspergat.

Item quotiens in ejus præsentia celebraverit, alius dicat *Confiteor* ad gradus Altaris: Et cum in majori sede sua *Collectam*, vel *Capitula* dicturus est, vel lectionem lecturus, Cancellarius, si præsentem est, ministrabit ei librum sustentando. Cum autem fuerit in stalli suo, vel in Choro in stalli Decani, tam Decanus, quàm omnes alii majores & minores, ingredienti chorum vel egredientes, ad Episcopum reverenter inclinare debent. Ipse quidem, tam xxx Præbendas majores, quàm dignitates omnes seu personatus, præter Decanatum, cum vacaverint, pro voluntate sua cui vult assignat; & literas suas Decano & Capitulo mittit super stalli in choro, & loco in capitulo, cuicunq; personatum vel Præbendam contulerit assignandis. Præ-

ficat

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



Decanus prostratus in stallo suo; ad orationem, subjungat installatus dictâ oratione dominicâ, *Et ne nos, &c.* ut supra, *Oremus.*

*Deus omnipotens officiorum dispositor, & honorum omnium distributor, qui ad gubernandas Ecclesias diversorum graduum dignitates institui voluisti, devotis mentibus te suppliciter exoramus, ut hunc famulum tuum N. ad regimen Decanatus hujus Ecclesie deputatum, protectionis tue gratia munire digneris; eiq; spiritus sanctus celestium charismatum divisor assistat; ut sicut Doctor gentium Paulus instituit, proficiant ei honoris augmenta, ad incrementa meritotorum, sit exemplum & forma justitia ad gubernandum fideliter ministerium sibi deputatum; sicq; sibi commissos regere concedas, ut cum vel omnibus regnum promereatur æternum, per Christum dominum nostrum. Amen.*

Deinde ducatur in Capitulum, & in sede sua collocetur, ubi inspectis Evangeliiis, juret, quod secundum approbatum Ecclesie morem, in ea residet; quod jura & libertates ipsius Ecclesie tuebitur; quod approbatas & approbandas Ecclesie consuetudines servabit, & faciet observari; quod bona & possessiones Ecclesie inventa servabit, & alienata pro viribus revocabit: Quo facto omnes fratres & ministri, si Decanus voluerit, tam majores quam minores, promittunt ei canonicam obedientiam, tanquam Decano; Majores stantes in loco suo, & dicendo; *Domine Decane, promitto tibi canonicam obedientiam, tanquam Decano.* Ipse autem Decanus post confirmationem suam expeditam, jurat Episcopo canonicam obedientiam, &c.



### De Officio Decani.

*Ex alio Codice MS. penes præfat. W. Pierpont Arm.*

**D**ecanus Ecclesie S. Pauli, qui primus sit Canonicus ipsius Ecclesie & sacerdos, is residere oportet omnino in Ecclesia S. Pauli, & auctoritatem ac officium domini in eadem Ecclesia sollicitè exercent, defendat libertates, servet laudabiles consuetudines, & alios observare faciat: Bona Ecclesie servabit inventa, & alienata quoad poterit recuperabit.

Decani auctoritas & officium est in omnes Canonicos, Presbyteros, Vicarios: Item in omnes Ecclesie ministros. Item est in eos, qui vel in maneriis Ecclesie, vel in præbendis suis morantur. In animarum regimine, correctione morum, & jurisdictione: Quibus quidem iis omnibus præest ordinariâ potestate & immediatâ. Is omnes causas ad Capitulum spectantes audit, & Capituli judicio definit; excessus omnium corrigit, obstinatos justâ animadversione castigat: Majores verò judicio fratrum; minores autem, & inferioris ordinis clericos, in levioribus delictis Cancellario corrigendos assignat. Episcopus autem nihil habet quod agat in causis Præbendarum & personatum, nisi ad illum appelletur; sed omnes ejusmodi causæ à Decano & Capitulo terminentur. Pro gravioribus delictis, qui obstinati sunt & incorrigibiles, ejiciantur à Choro; stipendia & emolumenta eis detrahantur, sed omnia fiant cum discretione; ut quæq; persona pro sua conditione tractetur ad ædificationem Ecclesie, non ad destructionem.

*Die Sabbati convocandi sunt omnes in Ecclesia ministri.*

Ut autem errata, & quæ malè se habent in Ecclesia, cognoscantur, faciat Decanus ut singulo quoq; Sabbato celebrentur Capitula ab universis ministris; in quibus diligenti examinatione exquiratur quid quisq; egit in ebdomada præterita & suum officium & debitum quod quisq; expleverit, ut & laudentur qui benè fecerint, & transgressores corrigantur, semper personarum & criminum sapienter observatâ qualitate.

*Decanus investit Canonicos.*

Decanus etiam investit Canonicos, & Præbendarios, & impersonatos, præsentibus fratribus residentibus, vel aliis canonicis qui commodè possunt adesse; & accipit eorum ad quæ obligantur juramenta: omnes autem Præbendæ,

bendæ, quacunq; ratione vacaverint, in manu Decani & Capituli sunt : In invasores autem Præbendarum, in turbatores possessionum, jurium, libertatum Ecclesiæ Londinensis, Decanus & Capitulum suâ authoritate, & generalem & specialem possunt ferre sententiam.

Decanus primus sedet; primus in Conventu loquitur : Ei, vel intranti chorum & Capitulum, vel prætereunti, omnes assurgunt, & justam reverentiam exhibent. In stallo suo, quando fuerit, eidem universi, vel ingredienti vel egredientes Chorum reverenter inclinent. In processionibus solus in medio, & postremus incedit. In solempnioribus diebus expectatur ejus præsentia in Choro, tum in nocturnis, tum in divinis officiis; quoniam tunc agere officium saltem absente Episcopo ad illum pertinet hijsce diebus. Etiam solempniores *Antiphonas* insonat, vel qui insonet assignat. *Confiteor* dicat. *Benedictionem* dat.

Item in dominicis diebus ad Aquæ benedictionem, Asperionem, & Processionem, expectetur ejus voluntas veniendi. Is promovendos ad ordines nominat, & judicet vel scribit ut inducantur. Is beneficia ad Capitulum spectantia unâ cum Capitulo confert & præsentat; in quo negotio nec Decanus sine Capitulo, nec Capitulum sine Decano agere quicquam potest, nisi forsan periculum & Principum Petitio immineat.

Is unâ cum Capitulo admittit qui in Choro serviant, extollit qui extollantur, puniunt qui puniantur. Is dat licentiam residentibus, vel.....

Et residentes & alii omnes si velint, ob justam causam abesse à Decano licentiam debent petere & impetrare. Minoribus autem Canonicis potest Decanus per se dare licentiam abeundi, ad octo duntaxat dies: si verò plus exigat, consulat Fratres.

Decanus universam Decanatum & Capituli jurisdictionem visitet, tertio <sup>Visitatio Decani</sup> quoq; anno, si poterit; si non poterit aliàs impeditus, assignet alium ex <sup>mi.</sup> Capitulo Canonicum, qui id perficiat.



### De Sub-Decano.

**S**ub-decanus ex minoribus Canonicis unus maximè idoneus à Decano, Capitulo consentiente, eligitur; qui vices Decani, eo absente, gerat in Choro; quod quidem ordinatum fuit anno Christi *MCCLXXX*. tunc Decano *Radulfo Baldok*, ut ejusmodi Sub-decanus esset. Ejus autem officium & auctoritas est in omnes ministros Ecclesiæ, ut videat & notet, quod quisq; agat in Choro; & delinquentes admoneat & corrigat. Capitula singulis quibusq; diebus exerceat, maximè Sabbato, quo die frequentiores conveniant omnes: Tunc Sub-decanus, absente Decano, omnia faciet proinde ac Decanus ipse, admonendo, & laudando, & corrigendo; in quo videat semper ut tenorem discretionis sequatur; & sic suo utatur officio, ut profit omnibus, noceat nemini: Majores autem Canonicos nequaquam attingat; nam eorum correctio, si qui deliquerint, ad Decanum pertinet solum, & Capitulum. Is autem Sub-decanus, tametsi hoc ministerium & officium habet; tamen quæ sunt minoris Canonici nihil mutabit; sed par erit reliquis suis fratribus, hoc uno excepto; quod amictum ex grifio, more majoris Canonici, ferre possit & debet, quod erat ei concessum anno Christi *MCCCC*. *Willielmo Warham* tunc Episcopo.

Item more majoris Canonici trinâ incensione exhonestatur; incrementum accipit ad victum suum in pane & cervisia, vel pro hijs in pecunia, ut hoc operis justè adimpleat.



## De Cardinalibus Chori.

**E**X minoribus Canonicis à Decano & Capitulo delegantur duo, qui *Cardinales Chori* vocantur: Horum Officium est circumspicere cotidie & notare omnia in Choro delicta & peccata; scilicet & qui tardè veniunt, & qui ante tempus exierint; & in Choro, qui vel obstinati vel negligentes & desidiofi sunt; atq; quos notârunt singulo quoq; sabbato; quo die semper frequens Capitulum congreget, Decano & Capitulo, vel admonendum vel puniendum offerre & præsentare; in quibus castigandum videat Decanus, ne nimium piger & frigidum sit, propterea, quod longa impunitas sæpenumero licentiam dat plurimam, & audaciam peccandi. Hij duo etiam Cardinales ministerium Ecclesiæ, & firmum eorum, tum sanum, tum ægrotum Ecclesiastica ministrant Sacramenta: Confessiones audiunt & pœnitentias injungunt salutare: Mortuorum postremò convenientibus tradunt sepulturam. In hac oblationes, & quicquid devotio contulerit, in subsidium laborum percipientes.

## De Thesaurario.

**T**hesaurarius, Capituli minister, totius Ecclesiæ thesauri custos est; ut sunt Reliquiæ, Libri, Vasa, Vestimenta, Calices, Cruces, Curtini, Pulvini, Pallia, & id genus similia: Hæc omnia ejus fidei & custodiæ commissa & tradita, sunt descripta in quodam libro testificante quæ & qualia sunt, quæ in Ecclesiæ thesauris numerantur; quorum omnium, ut fidelis custos sit, sacrosancto jusjurando à Decano & Capitulo astringitur. Is nec immutare quippiam, nec accommodare aliquod alicui potest, Decano & Capitulo inconsulto.

## De Sacrista.

**I**S Thesaurarius *Sacristam* sub se habet coadjutorem, & concustodem. *Sacrista* autem oportet vir probus & justus, ac in officio suo summè diligens sit: Quamobrem, quando novus *Sacrista* habendus est, Thesaurarius debet eum quærere & invenire virum aptum & idoneum, & talem qui ignoratur à Decano & Capitulo: Inventum debet offerre & præsentare Decano, ut approbetur & admittatur, cum juramento ut juret se fidelem, diligentem, & in officio suo studiosum fore.

Officium autem *Sacristæ* Ecclesiæ *S. Pauli*, est vestibuli ostium omni die, in prima matutinali pulsatione aperire. Item in prima Vespertina pulsatione, ut Rectores Chori possint ingredi, & ad divinum se officium præferant; utq; etiã infirmi ministri, & item qui se nunciant, si velint, suas Canonicas horas possint recitare. Is curet, ut omnia, quæ ad divinum officium, & ad Altaria in Ecclesia spectant, sint pura, integra, munda, nitida; sicuti sunt Vasa, Vestimenta, Mappas, linthea, offertoria & absterforia; & id genus omnia, quæcunq; sunt, quæ lotione egeant, curet ut suis temporibus laventur, & lota Altaribus apponantur, ut area, sacra ministeria, nihil sit nisi id quod & pulchrè splendeat & benè oleat. In hiis *Sacrista*, si negligens fuerit, correctioni Decani & Capituli subijciatur. Is curet etiam ut fracta resarciantur, soluta resolidentur: utq; libri omnes

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies

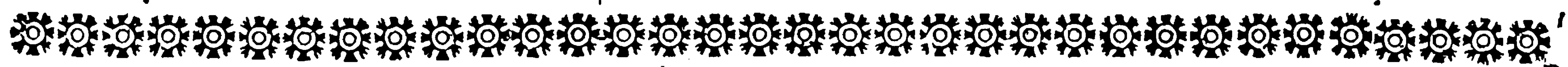


Sacristæ autem obediant in hijs quæ spectant ad Vestibulum, sicuti sunt Capas efferre & inferre; illatas plicare, plicatas reponere. Item in efferendis & inferendis Reliquiis & Vasis, & illiusmodi aliis in quibus à Sacrista se & admoneri & juberi pati debeant.

Infames personas, maximè publicas meretrices, portatores onerum per Ecclesiam; mendicos, qui vel foedè & somniculosè jacent in Ecclesia; vel importunè interpellant orantes, extra Ecclesiæ fores ejciant & expellant. Affignent in cimiterio foveas ad sepulturas; in quo negotio faciles & benigni sint; & caveant ne plus justo exigant, & quantum accipient. Officii sui perpetuitatem non vendicent; sed singulo anno, ad festum divi Michaelis virgas suas reddant in manus Decani, & Capituli examinationi humiliter se subjiciant; pro merito accepturi vel laudem, vel vituperium; etiam Virgam suam ex spe emendationis, si deliquerint; alioquin ab officio perpetuo amoveantur.

Præterea, quia res uxoria est sæpenumero res negotiosa & turbulenta; atq; mariti uxori, ut dominæ suæ oportet, studeant. . . . *Virgiferi* nostri, matrimoniali sollicitudine distracti, in Ecclesia officium suum negligant aut necessitate coacti (quia duobus dominis nemo benè servire potest) deserant: Idcirco statutum est à domino Decano, Capitulo consentiente, & conclusum, ut deinceps in Ecclesia S. Pauli non sint ullo modo *Virgiferi*, nisi tales qui sine uxoribus cœlebes vitam ducant, & continentiam teneant; quòd si talis à Thesaurario præsentetur Decano, qui uxorem habet, audito uxoris nomine statim, repellatur. Item ad hoc officium, virgo vidua, si cætera sint paria, præferatur: convenit enim, ut qui tam propriè accedunt ad Altare Dei, tam magnisq; ministeriis interfunt, omninò casti & intemerati sint.

Item statutum est deinceps, ut hijs qui *Virgiferi* sint, in minoribus ordinibus constituentur, & ad minutum gradum *Accolitus* accipere impellantur. Item statutum & conclusum est, ut deinceps *Virgiferorum* officium, nullo modo, nec apertè nec secretè, nec coram hominibus, nec coram Deo, sub ullo colore vendatur & ematur; hoc autem intellecto & probato, oblatum ad officium non admittatur, immo in officio positus, si postea constiterit id illum emisse, è vestigio amoveatur. Hoc totum factum est quidem, ut *Virgiferi* in Ecclesiâ nostrâ perpetuitate non vendicent, sed pro meritis semper, vel sustineantur, vel ejciantur.



### De Gartionibus.

**G**artiones sunt ministri & servi *Virgiferorum*, sub Decano & Capitulo: Hii exculpent Ecclesiam, Campanas pulsant, exsufflent Organâ, & omne aliud humile officium exercent in Ecclesia, ad imperium *Virgiferorum*, qui pro veritate & fide eorum spondent.



### De Cantore.

**C**antor est in Ecclesia S. Pauli, qui Cantui præest: Ejus officium est examinare Cantum & Cantores; atque videre ut omnes in Choro justâ modulatione concinnant; assignare quid quisq; cantet, suis locum & temporibus; atq; facere ut pro varietate dierum & Festorum varii & idonei Cantus observentur. In majoribus festis *Antiphonam* super *Magnificat* & *Benedictus* incipere: Item *Processionales cantus* & sequentias inchoare; & *Gloria in excelsis*. Canonico celebranti ad divinum Altare intonare; videre

dere qui pueri introducantur in Chorum, & quos canendi facultatem habent, admittere. Item ad ejus officium pertinet Capas in Choro, quotiens gerantur, pro qualitate personarum, distribuere. Omnem autem correctionem domino Decano & Capitulo relinquat, & seipsum etiam judicio Decani Capituliq; subjiciat, cui agnoscat in omnibus, quæ ad ejus officium pertinent, obedire oportere.

Is sub se *Succentorem* habet.



#### De Succentore.

**S**uccentorum officium est in absentia Cantorum vices ejus gerere; & quod faceret ipse præsens, quatenus ad Cantum, spectat in Choro facere: Admonereq; & jubere quemq; ut decet, tam minores Canonicos quam reliquos omnes ministros, quod canendum sit in Choro, canent: Etiam majores Canonicos quoscunq; qui in Choro sunt; sed ea cum humilitate & cum debitâ reverentiâ; in quo obligantur omnes, quod instituerit Succentor in Choro, saltém in Cantu, statim & libenter, exq; omni excusatione, faciant.



#### De Magistro Scholæ Cantus.

**M**agistrum Scholæ Cantus constituit Cantor. Ad eum pertinet eos, qui canere nequeunt instruere, pueros diligenter docere, eis non solum magistrum Cantus, sed etiam bonorum morum esse. Nullum..... malum exemplum ostendere, sed multò magis eosdem de vitijs eorum admonere, & ad virtutem exhortare. Ad eum etiam pertinet tabulam observare, & qui canunt quemq; ordine suo inscribere; ut quid quisq; faciat, sine tumultu & agnoscat facile, & exequatur.



#### De Cancellario.

**C**ancellarius, Ecclesiæ & Capituli Scriba est: nam ad eum pertinet componere & scribere Epistolas Capituli; & legere coram Capitulo eas quæ ad Capitulum transmittuntur.

Is præcipue Sigillum custodit, & quæ sigillanda sunt sigillat. Is præest omni lectioni in Choro, & videt, ut quicquid legatur, id ritè, pulchrè & distinctè legatur: docet in hoc genere ignorantes, laudat benefacientes, malè legentes corripit, & castigat. Episcopo aliquando legenti ultimam lectionem, ipse Cancellarius librum sustinens ministrat.

In Majoribus Festis sexta lectio ab ipso Cancellario legi debeat. Is etiam præest literaturæ, non solum Ecclesiæ, sed etiam totius civitatis: Omnes magistri Grammatices ei subjiciuntur. Is in Scholâ Pauli Magistrum idoneum, quem ante Decano & Capitulo præsentaverit, præficit; & ædes illius Scholæ sumptibus suis reficit. Is etiam libros Ecclesiæ omnes Scholasticos custodit, & Magister eruditionis, & doctrinæ est; & auditoribus legere oportet sacras Literas, ad Dei cognitionem, & ad vitæ & morum institutionem. Item de numero librorum, & integritate eorum, quotiens vocatus fuerit, reddet rationem.

*De Magistro Grammatices.*

**M**agister Scholæ Grammaticæ vir probus & honestus debet esse, atq; multæ & laudatæ literaturæ: Is pueros doceat Grammaticam, maximè eos qui sint Ecclesiæ; eisdem exemplum bonæ vitæ ostendat: Caveat magnoperè ne scandalizet teneros animos aliqua fœditate, vel facti vel sermonis; quinimo simul cum castâ literaturâ, imbuat eos sanctis moribus: sitq; eis, non solum Grammaticæ, sed etiam virtutis Magister. Is loco Cancellarii scribit in tabula, atq; notat ordine, quid quisq; legat in Ecclesia. Is etiam Magister, habitum gerat in Choro, & in majoribus Festis primam lectionem legat.

*De Subscriba Capituli.*

**H**abet etiam Cancellarius, sub se, Scribam qui est quasi ejus *Subscriba*. Ejus officium est acta & rerum gestarum Ecclesiæ, literis perpetuæ memoriæ commendare, rerum & temporum ordine servato.

*De Canonico Stagiario, qui præsit Camera & Pistrino.*

**E**x majoribus Canonicis & residentiariis, eligatur unus, maximè idoneus vir, præstans bonitate & prudentiâ, qui præsit Camera & Pistrino. Ejus officium est speculari, & videre Camerarium, & custodem Pistrini; videlicet ex suo uterq; officio, rectè omnia agat ad Ecclesiæ & fratrum commoditatem. Is sub Decano & Capitulo habet imperium in Camerarium & Pistrini custodem; & in eos quoq; qui eis subjiciuntur.

*De Camerario.*

**C**amerarii officium est diligenter curare, ut undequa; reditus, qui Camera debentur, in temporibus justè persolvantur: in quorum solutione, si quis tardior reperiatur, Camerarius referat Residentiario illi, qui præsit Camera & Pistrino. Is præfectus, si se nequeat remedium invenire, Decanum & Capitulum consulat. Is Camerarius recipit nummos omnes qui debentur Camera, & ex iisdem stipendia & pitantias solvit eis quibus solvi debeant. Panem, Vinum, Ceram, Oleum; & quicquid aliud sit quod in domo Dei & quotidianos usus pertinet, quod sumptibus Decani & Capituli emi debeat, is emit, & empta reponit; ut semper adsit Ecclesiæ S. Pauli quod sit necessarium, ad sacra, & ceremonias. Postremò cuiq; quod opus est tradit. Is etiam & recepti & expensæ computum, & totius sui officii rationem reddet Decano & Capitulo. Is sub se habet *Collectorem reddituum*.

*De Collectore reddituum.*

**C**ollector reddituum, totius suæ Collectionis fidelem computum reddet Camerario, triduò antequam Camerarius ille computaverit. Is colligit reditus omnes & proventus, undequa; nascuntur: Collecta ad manus

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies





*De Canonicis in generali, & unde primum nomen Residentis.*

\* Sc. Per Bul-  
lam Lucii ter-  
tii summi Pon-  
tificis.

**C**anonicis in Ecclesia S. Pauli sub domino Decano, antiquo insti-  
tuto \* triginta sunt numero; qui quondam in principio regularem  
dixerunt vitam, uti nomen *Canonicis* declarat, quod est dictu *Regularis*:  
& in Ecclesia omnes perpetuò residerunt, in obedientia, castitate, chari-  
tate, oratione, jejunio, lectione, & contemplatione: Aliqui eorum Sa-  
cerdotes, aliqui Diaconi, aliqui Subdiaconi semper existentes. Eorum  
etiam olim suum quisq; habuit Vicarium, hominem in sacris ordinibus  
constitutum. *Canonicis* in Choro, die noctuq; jugiter psallebant. In Al-  
tare Dei Sacerdotes vicissim ministrabant, cotidie eis *Canonicis*, diaconis  
& subdiaconis inservientibus; communi consilio omnia Ecclesiæ negotia  
tractarunt, & secundum divi *Augustini* regulam, facultatibus in commune  
collatis, communiter vixerunt, in victu eorum factâ necessariâ rerum justâ  
distributione.

Sed, proh dolor, ut omnia alia benè instituta, ita hoc quoq; paulatim  
successione temporum, in alium statum planè infelicem devenit: nam  
*Canonicis* cœperunt magis amare mundum quàm Deum, & cûrsu seculi  
sequi quàm cœli; atq; alius post alium cœpit sensim & paulatim abire in  
seculum; abesse suæ Ecclesiæ, & aliis locis degere; tenentes tantum no-  
men & titulum *Canonicis*.

Hii primùm vocati fuerunt *Regulares*; tunc tandem *Seculares Canonicis*  
cœperunt vocitari, quo nomine adhuc dehonestantur, quâ abeundi & ab-  
essendi licentiâ Ecclesia propè destituta est. Qui reliqui fuerunt *Canonicis*  
pauculi, ne omnia miserè pereant, nova se professione, atq; novo jusju-  
rando, ut in Ecclesiâ perpetuò resideant, astrinxerunt, facile contenti;  
nec alii quo velint abeant absuntq; etiam cum titulo nominis sui & aliqua  
Præbendâ eis pro qualitate personæ assignatâ, dummodò sinant reliquos  
qui denuò se in Ecclesiâ ex veteri more manere professi fuerint, agere &  
tractare omnia, quæ ad honorem divini cultus & Ecclesiæ utilitatem vi-  
deantur pertinere.

Itaq; in cathedralibus Ecclesiis nomen *Residentis* cœpit inolere, quod  
est nomen novæ professionis, novæq; promissæ observantiæ. Hii reverâ,  
Ecclesiæ, vera & stabili membra censeantur: Hii sunt, quos Decanus  
debet verè suos fratres numerare, qui volunt & profitentur se cum illo  
continuò manere in Ecclesia, & Deo incessanter & *Sancto Paulo* inservire.  
In eorum manibus tota Ecclesia est posita, ut in gratia Dei, eam regant  
& gubernent. Quod quidem videntur facilè concessisse isti quos voto ab-  
euntes *Canonicis*, ac quasi jus & interesse suum, saltem quatenus ad Eccle-  
siæ Regimen spectat renunciasse, dummodo liceat eis cum sua portione ab-  
ire, & ubi locorum voluerint, liberè permānere.

Hii *Residentes* in principio sanctè & religiosè vixerunt, uti in amitate  
& hominum turba sanctè & religiosè vivere potest: & tales in cathedra-  
libus Ecclesiis *Residentes* fuerunt habiti, quales modo apud religiosos *ob-*  
*servantes*; nam reformationem & observationem regularis vitæ professi  
sunt. Sed iterum exclamo, proh scelus; hii quoq; vocati *Residentes*, mo-  
do, & regula, & disciplina, apostatarunt; & à sanctâ illâ Ecclesiasticâ vi-  
vendi formâ, quæ prisca sub patribus Episcopis fuit, longè recesserunt;  
& tam sunt nunc usquequaq; & in vita & in religione deformati, ut non  
minùs quàm quondam *Canonicis*, jam *Residentes* ipsi reformatione egeant:  
Deserunt enim Ecclesias in quibus permanentiam professi sunt, vagantes  
solutius, & errant; divinum cultum relinquunt; Curam Ecclesiæ abji-  
ciunt; propria lucra sectantur; communia bona in privatos usus vertunt:

Nec

Nec aliud est in hac infœlicitate & confusione temporum in Ecclesia cathedrali residere, quàm proprium commodum quærere; ac ut planiùs loquar, spoliare Ecclesiam, & se ditiores facere; O scelus nefandum! O detestanda iniquitas! veruntamen non defuerunt superioribus seculis, tum Episcopi, tum Decani, qui videntes & experientes, quod omnia progressu temporis labuntur in deterius, ederent Leges & Statuta, prohibentia transgressiones & aliquosq; ad meliorem formam revocantia. Itaq; in hac nostra Ecclesia S. Pauli, partim Episcopi, partim Decani, in Visitationibus suis, quid *Residentes* faciant, & quam *Residentie* regulam observent, definierunt. Quod totum nos *Johannes Collet* Decanus; ut excerptimus ex libro Statutorum, postea trademus. Sed primus quæ de majoribus Canonicis in generali, ut in veteribus Statutis Ecclesiæ invenimus, dicamus.



### De Canonicis Ecclesiæ S. Pauli in generali.

**C**anicus ab Episcopo nominatus, affert literas Episcopi ad Decanum & Capitulum Præbendæ collatitias: Scriba legit; Decanus exquirat statim si nullum reperiatur inductum habitu Canonico: tum Decanus admittit, dicens; *Nos admittimus te in Canonicum & fratrem, & tradimus tibi regularis observantiæ formam, in hoc volumine contentam, pro cibo tuo spirituali: Item tradimus tibi istum panem, in refectiõnem tui corporalem.*

Panis autem per *Elemosynarium* pauperi traditur.

Canonicus ille, si non sit iniciatus sacris, admoneatur, ut quam primum ad sacros ordines accedat. Tunc Decanus assignet pro fratribus unum qui Canonicum in suum stallum inducet, dicens, *Dominus custodiat introitum tuum, & exitum tuum ex hoc nunc & usq; in seculum.* Canonicus prostratus in genu, Dominicam orationem dicat. Tum qui installaverit, addat, *Et ne nos inducas in temptationem, Salvum fac servum tuum; Mitte ei Domine auxilium de Sancto; Nihil proficiat inimicus in eo; esto ei domine turris fortitudinis; Domine exaudi orationem meam; Dominus Vobiscum, Oremus.*

*Deus omnium bonorum principium & finis, virtutum dator, & meritorum benignissime præmiator, obsecramus immensam tuæ largitatis habundantiam, ut per preces & merita Doctoris gentium Pauli, patroni nostri, tribuas huic famulo tuo N. quem nostro dignatus es ascribere collegio, tibi tam piè jugiter famulari; sicq; in hac Domo tua per veram charitatem cum fratribus conversari, ut post decursum præsentis vitæ stadium, te donante speratum incorruptibilis vitæ braveum comprehendat, per Christum dominum.*

Post hæc surgens ex prostratione *Canonicus*; suscipiat Psalmos; agnoscens se illos quotidie, nisi aliter fuerit impeditus, pro benefactoribus Ecclesiæ, dicere oportere. Deindè reductus in Capitulum, discumbat in novissimo loco: Postea coram Decano & fratribus, tactis sacrosanctis Evangeliiis, juret primùm ut obediat omnino Decano & Capitulo: Quod Ecclesiæ S. Pauli fidelis sit: Jura & libertates Ecclesiæ pro posse defendet: Laudabiles consuetudines, ut eas didicerit, servet: Capituli secreta, aliter quàm debet, non revelet. Item oportet *Canonicus*, vocatus ad Capitulum, undecunq; ad Ecclesiæ negotia prestò veniat, inde non recessurus nisi cognitâ causâ & licentiâ obtentâ. Non veniens autem, scriptis se excuset; significetq; . . . . . ipso absente quicquid agerint fratres dehabiturum.

Post longam verò absentiam *Canonicus* reversus, infra triduum revisat fratres, Decanum maximè, intellecturus si quid emerferit in ejus absentia, quod ad illum videatur pertinere. Item quando intellexerit fratrem defunctum, si *Canonicus* sacerdos sit, funerale officium dicat, & Missas de-



cem, vel ab alio dici efficiat. Si *Canonicus* diaconus, *Psalms* decem; *Subdiaconus* totidem. Hæc omnia polliceatur & promittat novus *Canonicus*.

Tunc postremò admissus ad osculum primum *Decani*, tùm fratrum, ad sedem suam in pace demittatur, nisi simul tunc admittatur ad aliquam dignitatem. Tunc quidem illi *Decanus* dicat, *Amice! ascende superius*; & assignet ei locum dignitatis suæ. Si autem ad dignitatem impræbendatus admittatur, duntaxat introducatur in stallum suum, in *Choro* ulteriori non astrictus juramento, donec aliquam fuerit *Præbendam* affecutus. Tunc autem jusjurando *Canonici* alligetur. Si *Canonicus* designatus mittat procuratorem, per ejusmodi nec installetur *Canonicus*, nec admittatur; sed duntaxat *Procuratori* ostendatur stallum in *Choro*, & *Psalms* dicendi, & ministratio præbendi eidem tradatur. In fratrem verò & *Canonicum*, nisi in propria persona admitti, nequaquam potest.

*Canonicus* autem commutatus *Præbendam*, denuò admittatur & installetur, & hoc quoq; totiens quotiens *Præbendæ* suæ possessor fructus statim recipit, si vivo succedat; si mortuo ad integrum postea annum & tres dies *Præbendæ* suæ fructibus carebit. Vacatio autem *Præbendarum* dignitatum *Decani* & *Capituli* est. Legitimè vocatis fratribus ad concilium, ut de rebus *Ecclesiæ* necessariis, communi consensu tractetur; si non veniant, reliqui procedant, aliorum non expectato iudicio; nam qui raro apparent in *Ecclesia*, pro consultoribus non habeantur.

Omnes *Canonici*, ratione *Præbendarum* suarum, soli *Decano* & *Capitulo* subjiciuntur, soliq; eidem juramento astringuntur. Omnes autem *Canonici* ad *Missarum* onera obligentur, ut successivè suis ebdomadibus per se, vel per alios ad summum *Altare* *Missam* celebrent, & oblationes accipiant, tertiam partem *Diacono* & *Sub-diacono* dividant.

*Canonicus ebdomadarius*, cessante *Campanarum* pulsatione, per conveniens spatium expectet, donec fratres veniunt, antequam officium inchoet. Inscriptus aliquis *Canonicus* admonitus vel ad lectionem à *Cancellario*, vel ad *Cantum* à *Præcentore*, promptè se exhibeat, etiamsi ad regendum chorum vocetur, vel ad assistendum *Decano* in *Missis* ad summum *Altare* celebranti; quod quidem fiet semper in *Fœstis* majoribus, ut *maiores Canonici*, etiam ex non residentibus *Chorum* regant *Primas*, *Antiphonas*, *Psalms*, *hymnos* incipiant, & ministranti ad summum *Altare* assistant.

Hæc omnia intelligenda sunt de *Canonici* post primum annum; simul atq; cœperant ex *Præbenda* fructus percipere: Tunc enim quando in *Choro* apparuerunt, licet *Decano* & *Præcentori* & *Cancellario* eos ad aliqua officia, ad divinum cultum spectantia imperare. In hyeme nigris in æstate candidis; In nocte semper nigro induantur.

*Canonici* ingrediantur ante *Gloria patri* primi *Psalms*, alioquin foris stent. Inredientes autem, ad Orientem, in ipso *Chori* medio, primum *Deo*; tùm versi in occidentem, *Decano* inclinet; deinde ad stalla sua accedant; inde non recessuri, nisi major causa exposcatur: Recedentes etiam, memores sint se in medio *Chori*, *Deum* & *Decanum* salutare oportere, in stallum verò, sobrii, simplices, & erecti stent. In *Choro* caveant à confabulatione, cachinno, risu; aut orent, aut legant, aut psallant, memores eorum facta aliis minoribus ministris, exemplum fore.

In *Choro* dum stant cum reliquis ministris, stationes, inclinationes, conversiones, prostrationes, & cæteros gestus dignos *Choro* & divino servicio observent. Requisiti ut aliquid faciant vel canant, vel in summo *Altari* ministrent, non recusent; agnoscentes se, dum in *choro* sunt, legibus *Ecclesiæ* inservire oportere. In ebdomada sua, vel die aliquo festo, si quis *Canonicus* *Missam* ad summum *Altare* dicat, prodeat noviter tonsus & rasus, purus, nitidus, quo doceat se omnem quam possit reverentiam *Sacramento* exhibere. Supercilicia habeant candida, *Capæ* eorum nigræ, ne longitudine nimia defluant, nec nimia brevitate dependeant; modum

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies





ut statim proximorum ordinum collationem, sacros ordines suscipiat, vel diaconatum, vel Sub-diaconatum.

In domo una manserunt; communem mensam simul tenuerunt; duos presbyteros, speculatores eorum morum habuerunt; assidue chorum secuti sunt. Assignati ad Missam *beatæ Mariæ*, ante inchoationem Missæ, cotidie horas *divæ Mariæ*, in *Capella Virginis* reverenter & devotè dixerunt: Verùm nunc, nescio quo pacto, alius est numerus eorum, & vita alia, & professio laxior, & forma vivendi liberè, nam sex duntaxat numero sunt, & hii quoq; vel uxorati, vel tales qui uxores ducere possunt; domum suam non tenent, nec communiter vivunt in domo *Vicariorum*; ita tempore mutantur omnia, & facile in deterius degenerant. At hii qui nunc sunt, quales esse debent, videamus.

*Vicarii* sint viri honesti, bonæ & laudabilis famæ, tales qui timent Deum, & homines maximè qui in Ecclesia S. *Pauli* serviunt, revereantur, obediunt Decano & Capitulo, & mandatis ac institutionibus eorum: sectentur Chorum die nocteq; habitu congruo, hoc est Superciliciis candidis, & capis integris. Sint etiam tales qui habent voces sanas & sonoras; qui habent cum voce artem benè canendi, quod examinent & judicent sermonem suam. Ante omnia sunt tales, qui studeant in Ecclesia S. *Pauli* benè vivere, bonos mores habere, exemplum honestatis ostendere; humiliter se gerere erga Canonicos; cum omnibus, maximè cum suis sociis in charitate vivere. *Vicarii* non sint Procuratores; non Attornati; non Testamentorum Executores, nec quodvis aliud officium suscipiant, quod eos à divino officio abstrahat & alienat.

Missæ *beatæ Mariæ* intersint cotidie, ante *Kyrieleson*; diligentes in divino officio laudantur; negligentes & corripiantur & castigantur.

Faciat *Vicarius* residentem dominum suum, si absens sit, certiolem de illis rebus Ecclesiæ quas eum oportet cognoscere; nam est servus & vicegerens Residentis.

Item deducat & reducat dominum suum Residentem, vel ad Ecclesiam euntem vel ab eadem redeuntem.

Juret in principio admissionis suæ, quod obeditur Decano & Capitulo, quod illum suum dominum & patrem agnoscat; quod admonitiones & præcepta ejus pareat; deniq; quod delinquentem se corripere & corrigi patiatur.

*Vicarii* non exeunt nec discurrunt ad alias Ecclesiâs in diebus festis eorum; nec ad domos Magnatum, nec in tabernâs sodalium, ut illis in locis tantum suum vel ostentant vel vendant; propter dignitatem religionis, quam suscipiunt in Ecclesia S. *Pauli* discantis eos oportet temperatius vivere quàm cæteri laici.

#### De Canonicis minoribus.

Sunt in Ecclesia S. *Pauli* Canonici, qui *minores* appellantur; a mictum sex calebro utuntur; quidem hii Sacerdotes oportet, qui loco majorum Canonicorum vicissim, & sunt successivè ad magnum Altare; Missas celebrent, quod debent facere, nihil propterea exigentes omnino à majoribus Canonicis, ne suspitio nascatur simoniacæ pravitatis.

Item Missa *beatæ Mariæ*, Missa *Apostolorum*; Missa *Capitularum* ad eos pertinet officio vicitudinario; in quibus omnibus, alius alium impeditum adjuvet, libenter & fraterniter, sicut voluit se impeditos adjuvari. Chorum assidue & diligenter sectentur, tum diebus, tum noctibus, agnoscetes se quidem ad id maximè astrictos & obligatos esse.

Elegantur *minores Canonici*, ex ministris ejusdem Ecclesiæ, si fieri potest. Si qui sint qui eligantur idonei. Habeat *minor Canonicus*, ante omnia, bonam vitam & mores, bonam vocem, sanam & placentem, bonam artem canendi, qua vocem dirigat suam in honorem Dei. Sit memor se, supra Sacerdotem, *Canonicum* esse in Ecclesia S. *Pauli*; & supra habitum Sacerdotis, *Canonicalem* habitum portare, qui revera est habitus sanctitatis & religionis; ac propterea studeat vivere meliori modo quam communes alii Sacerdotes, agnoscens se in Ecclesia S. *Pauli* esse, ut exemplum sanctioris vitæ, aliis in civitate sacerdotibus, ostendat.

*Minor Canonicus* non frequentet tabernas, nec Vinales, nec cervisiales: Suspectas domos non ingrediatur; cum suspectis personis non confabuletur; castitatem teneat; omni honestati studeat, reverentiam exhibeat *Canonicis* majoribus: Cum equalibus suis, viz. cum *minoribus Canonici* in Charitate maneat. *Minor Canonicus*, nec domum suam, nec quam ipsius partem locet, nisi alicui ex Ecclesia, qui est ex habitu. Si quis sit qui velit, eam conducere, maxime autem locet eam *Minori Canonico*, si sit ex eis qui velit eam inhabitare.

### De Capellanis.

Sunt præterea in Ecclesia S. *Pauli* sacerdotes, qui *Cantarias* habent; qui progressu temporis, devotione diversorum hominum, introducti fuerant in Ecclesiam, ad augendum, & amplificandum honorem Dei: Quorum quidam secutores Chori; quidam coadjutores; quidam aliis nominibus fortiuntur: omnes autem ad assignata sibi Altaria celebrent. Celebratur autem candidis superpelliciis induti, accedant ad Altare; & super ea sacerdotalia vestimenta induant: Celebrant autem cotidie, quatenus possunt, ne debitis suffragiis suos fundatores defraudent. Caveant ne alieni & extranei sacerdotes ad sua Altaria Missas dicere assuescant, & tales ingerentes se, vetent & arceant, donec in ea re voluntatem Decani & Capituli intellexerint. Ipsi autem Sacerdotes etiam omnes, suis stipendiis contenti, alia aut annua servicia, aut subsidia, aut trigintalia, aut quodvis aliud ejusmodi, quocumque nomine censeatur, non accipiant ab alienis extraneis personis, ut pro illis celebrent, sub quocumque colore; aliter autem si fecerint, ad arbitrium Decani & Capituli de stipendiis eorum, pro pœna aliqua, portio detrahatur.

Omnes majoribus festis intersint, divino officio, *Matutinis, Primis, Missis, Vesperis*. Chorum autem sectantes qui sunt ii qui dies noctesque divino officio obligantur, omnes unâ in Collegio S. *Petri* maneant & commeant, & Cameram & mensam illic teneant. Antequam admittentur, examinentur à succentore, vel ab altero Cardinalium, si convenientem facultatem canendi habeant, quo possint cotidianis laboribus Chori subvenire, alioquin omnino repellatur.

In funeribus omnium, qui sunt ex habitu in Ecclesia S. *Pauli*, ac in toto funebri officio eorum, omnes Sacerdotes & Capellani omnino, ex purâ eorum caritate, præsentés sint, & pro defuncto orent; memores morituros esse seipso; ac facientes, ut, in simili casu, velint alios pro se facere.

Nemo habens beneficium Ecclesiasticum, vel aliud quodcumque, quod personalem residentiam requirat, admittatur ad perpetuam Cantariam in Ecclesia S. *Pauli*; talis admissio, si qua fuerit, semper pro nullo habeatur. Item quando aliquis sacerdotum Cantaristarum capellanorum, vel ad beneficium, vel aliud quodcumque, quod personalem residentiam desiderat, vocetur, è vestigio; ejiciatur ab Ecclesia; & ad id, ad quod vocatus est, statim

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



parte una. Ac vos præfate Decane, & Stagiarios, sive Residentiarios tunc dictæ Ecclesiæ existentes, ex altera, orta discordia, tam vos præfate Episcopo, pro parte vestra; quam vos, præfate Decane, & Stagiarii, pro vobis & parte vestra, de & super omnibus & singulis præmissis in præsentia nostra constituti, sub pœna mille librarum parti parenti, à parte non parente in hac parte, & per eam solvendarum, in nos compromiseritis, ac de stando & parendo laudo, arbitrio, voluntati, diffinitioni, & statuto, de & super præmissis per nos in hac parte ferendis, sive faciendis, in alto & basso vos submiseritis. Nos attentis præmissis, ad supplicationem vestram, vos præfate Episcopo, nec non Canonorum non Residentiariorum Ecclesiæ prædictæ, ob honorem Dei & Ecclesiæ suæ sanctæ, in augmentum cultus divini, pro nobis & progenitoribus nostris in Ecclesia prædicta, perpetuis futuris temporibus faciendi, vobis præfate Episcopo, vel vobis absente, vestro Vicario generali in spiritualibus generali; nec non vobis præfati Decane & Residentiarii prædicti, mandamus, præcipimus, & injungimus, sub pœna ligeantiæ vestræ, & sub pœna quatuor millium librarum nobis ad opus nostrum solvendarum, quod citra festum S. Michaelis Archangeli proximum futurum, realiter statuatis, & statuta observetis, quod forma Residentiæ in dicta Ecclesia, secundum formam & exigentiâ statutorum Ecclesiæ Sarum in ea parte editorum, de cætero fiat & observetur pro perpetuo in futurum; quodq; vos præfate Episcopo sub sigillo vestro, vel vobis absente vester Vicarius in spiritualibus generalis, sub sigillo officii sui. Ac vos præfate Decane & Residentiarii sub dictæ Ecclesiæ S. Pauli sigillo communi, nobis in Cancellariam nostram, citra dictum festum certificetis id quod inde statueritis, vel faceritis ordinari. Teste Rege apud Westminster. xvi. die Aprilis.

Quod Residentiarii secundum usum Sarum.

### De numero Canonorum.

XXV. **T**riginta Canonici Ecclesiæ S. Pauli, cum capite suo Episcopo, corpus & Capitulum constituunt, & Ecclesiæ negotia & secreta tractant. Iidem Canonici Episcopum & Decanum eligunt, sed ab Episcopo Canonicatus & Præbendas assequuntur, quorum nomina & ordo, prout in Choro disponuntur, unâ cum Psalmis additis, & illarum valore, secundum taxationem Decimæ Normycensis, taliter describuntur.

In dextro Choro dignitatum ordo; Primò Stallus Decani, cujus victus in Ecclesia de Lamburne, estimata ad octoginta marcas.

Secundò Archidiaconus Essexiæ, cujus victus in Procurationibus.

Tertiò Thesaurarii, cujus victus in Ecclesia de Belham, & de Aldebyri, estimatur ad Lxiii. marcas secundum taxationem Normycensem.

Præbendarum ordo. Psalmi ascripti. Taxatio Præbend.

Finesbury, vel Halitwell.	Benedictus Dominus Deus, qui docet manus, &c.	xx. marc.
Chamberleynes wode, in Wylledon.	Bonum est confiteri in domino, &c.	L. sol.
Holeburne, extra London.	Salvum me fac domine, quoniam defec. Sanctus.	vii. marc.
Herleston in Wylledon.	Fundamenta ejus.	v. marc.
Pourtepol extra London.	Quid gloriaris in malitia.	vii. marc.
More extra London.	Confitebor tibi in toto corde meo, quoniam aud.	viii. marc.
Kentissetune apud sanctum Pancracium.	Dominus illuminatio mea.	x. marc. Lix. sol.

Cuiford in Willesdon.	<i>Deus misereatur nostri.</i>	v. marc.
Hapesbury in Willesdon.	<i>Memento, Domine, David.</i>	Xlviii. fol.
Oregate in Willesdon.	<i>Domine exaudi.</i>	v. marc.
Sneting in Kirkeby.	<i>Deus, Deus meus respice in me.</i>	C. fol.
Willekolkesbury in parochia S. <i>Ægidii.</i>	<i>Quemadmodum desiderat.</i>	v. marc.
Wondeswode, in Willesdon.	<i>Deus judicium tuum regi da.</i>	iiii. marc.
Rougemere in parochia S. <i>Pancratii.</i>	<i>Ad dominum cum tribulaver.</i>	v. fol.
Eldestrete in Schozdiche.	<i>Dominus regnavit, exultet terra.</i>	

Ultimo Archidiaconatus *Colcestrie*, cujus victus in procurationibus, & medietate Ecclesie de *Ardelege*.



*In Sinistro Chori Dignitatum ordo.*

**P**rimò Archidiaconus *London*, cujus victus in Ecclesia de *Schozdich* æstimatur ad . . . . .

Secundò, Præcentoris, cujus victus in Ecclesia de *Scozdesorde*, æstimatur ad . . . . .

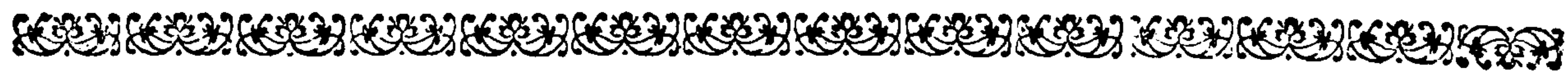
Tertiò, Cancellarii, cujus victus in Ecclesia de *Bozham & þilling*, æstimatur ad . . . . .

<i>Præbendarum ordo.</i>	<i>Psalmi ascripti.</i>	<i>Æstimatio Norwyc.</i>
<i>Cotenhale</i> , in parochia S. <i>Pancratii.</i>	<i>Beatus vir qui non abiit.</i>	xvi. marc.
<i>Cadington minor.</i>	<i>Miserere mei Deus, miserere mei.</i>	C. fol.
<i>Sanctus Pancratius.</i>	<i>Voce mea.</i>	viii. marc.
<i>Reculveresland, &amp; Cillyngham.</i>	<i>Exaudi, domine, justiciam meam.</i>	xl. fol.
<i>Hortone in Schozdich.</i>	<i>Defec in salutare anima.</i>	v. marc.
<i>Eldelonde in Cillyngham.</i>	<i>Deus stetit in synagoga.</i>	xl. fol.
<i>Meldone, extra London.</i>	<i>In convertendo do. Capt.</i>	viii. marc.
<i>Willesdone grene.</i>	<i>Noli emulari.</i>	xl. fol.
<i>Consumpt. in Waletome.</i>	<i>Confitemini Domino, &amp; in voc.</i>	i. marc.
<i>Wronnesburie in Harin-gele.</i>	<i>Beatus vir qui timet Dominum.</i>	v. marc.
<i>Mesdone in Willesdone.</i>	<i>Domine ne in furore.</i>	lxii. fol.
<i>Neuton Canonorum.</i>	<i>Confit. Domino quoniam bonus.</i>	ix. marc.
<i>Cadyngdon Major.</i>	<i>Omnes gentes plaudite.</i>	C. fol.
<i>Chestwick.</i>	<i>Nonne deo subjecta.</i>	ix. marc.

Ultimo Archidiaconatus *Middlesex*, cujus victus in Procurationibus consistit.



Nunc autem de hiis triginta Canonicis agendum. Et quartum ad ingressum, & quartum ad progressum & egressum: Et primò de Canonicorum ingressu per Canonicam institutionem.



*Secunda Particula.*

**C**UM fuerit quisquam Præbendarius investiendus, Literas domini Episcopi Patentes de collatione Præbendæ, Decano & Capitulo directas, exhibeat; quibus lectis coram fratribus residentibus ad hoc convocatis, si personæ nihil obstet, de Canonicis institutis induatur habitu Canonico, & coram Decano & fratribus in Capitulo se repræsentet; & pane albo supposito, regulæ Canonice in hoc Volumine contentæ, investiat eum Decanus, vel major præsens, Decano absente; dicendo, *Nos recipimus te in Canonicum & in fratrem, & tradimus tibi regularis observantiæ formam in volumine isto contentam, pro cibo spirituali, & in remedium laboris refectiorem in pane corporalem.* Panis autem ille committatur Elemosynario ad usus pauperum. Tunc procedat Decanus in Choro, & inducat Fratrem in stallum, Præbendæ suæ assignatum; dicendo, *Dominus custodiat introitum tuum & exitum tuum, ex hoc nunc & usq; in seculum.* Installatus, flexis in stallum genibus, dicat *Orationem dominicam*, & subdat installatus. *Et ne nos, &c. Salvum fac servum tuum, &c. Mitte ei domine auxilium de sancto. Nichil proficiat inimicus in eo. Esto domine turris fortitudinis. Domine exaudi orationem meam. Dominus vobiscum. Oremus.*

*Deus omnium bonorum principium & finis, virtutum dator & meritorum benignissime premiator, obsecramus immensam tuæ largitatis habundanciam, ut per preces & merita doctoris gentium Pauli, patroni nostri, tribuas huic famulo tuo N. quem nostro dignatus es ascribere Collegio, tibi tam piè jugiter famulari; sicq; in hac domo tua per veram caritatem cum fratribus conversari, ut post decursum presentis vitæ stadium, te donante, speratum incorruptibilis vitæ bravium comprehendat; per Christum dominum nostrum, Amen.*

Tunc surgat installatus, & dicatur sibi quod respiciat Psalmos supra stallum scriptes, quos singulis diebus dicturus est, pro salute vivorum, & réquie mortuorum, hujus Ecclesiæ S. Pauli benefactorum. Deinde reducatur in Capitulum, & assignato sibi loco ultimæ partis suæ, qua morari debet, surgat, & stans coram Decano, tactis sacris Evangeliiis, vel inspectis, si sit Sacerdos, juret quod extunc erit fidelis huic Ecclesiæ S. Pauli, quod ejus jura & libertates tuebitur; quod obediens erit Decano & Capitulo in Canonicis mandatis; quod approbatas & approbandas hujus Ecclesiæ consuetudines, prout eas didicerit, observabit; quod secreta Capituli illicitè non revelabit, sicut eum Deus adjuvet, & illa sancta Evangelia: Et tunc per ordinem à Decano & reliquis à dextris Decani, deinde ab aliis à sinistris Decani recipitur ad osculum: Demùm exterior sedeat in ordine ad jussu Decani, -vel fratrum progressurus extra Capitulum, vel ad hostium Capituli, cum fuerit necesse, pro negotiis & negotiorum procuratoribus introducendis, qui præ foribus frequenter expectant.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page



# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

**Continue**

\*Fair usage policy applies

*De loco-tenente Decani.*

**D**Ecano verò absente constituat locum ejus tenentem unum ex Residenciariis, quem judicaverit ipse magis idoneum, qui exercebit Decani potestatem quatenus ei commissam fuerit à Decano & non amplius. Si verò sic accederit ut ipse quoq; commissarius absit ad tempus, tunc senior Residenciarius exerceat ejus Commissionem donec Commissarius ille reversus fuerit.

*De aliis quatuor Residentibus.*

**Q**uia patrimonium S. *Pauli* exile est, & onera sunt multa & gravia, idcirco statuimus & ordinamus, ut sub Decano residente sint alii Residentes quatuor, & tantum quatuor ex Canonicis ejusdem Ecclesiæ, tales scilicet qui vitæ probitate, & morum honestate & prudentiæ laude excellentiores sunt.

Quum verò aliquis sese sua sponte obtulerit ad Residenciam, consideretur ratio vivendi sua, & sapientia & honestas, & non admittatur ad residentiam ullo pacto, nisi virtus & probitas ejus responderit. Nam quum quatuor duntaxat sint Residentes, valde curandum est, ut hii boni viri & sapientes sint, ut paucitas numeri, pondere & gravitate personarum recompensetur. Cautum est in antiquis Statutis etiam ut volens residere, corpore sanus sit.

Qui residere voluerit, veniat is ex antiquo more Ecclesiæ in propria persona sua ad Ecclesiam S. *Pauli*, in una quatuor Vigiliarum, vel *Michaelis*, vel *Natalis*, vel *Paschæ*, vel *Joannis Baptiste*, & offerat se in Capitulo Decano, vel ejus locum tenenti, & Residentibus, & si in eum consenserit Decanus cum majori parte Residenciariorum admittatur ad Residenciam, prius positâ coram Decano tunc in eodem loco summâ Centum marcarum, secundum ordinationem *Martini* Papæ; & eadem summa secundum formam quam tradidit idem *Martinus* in sua Bulla expendatur. Si verò nullus se obtulerit ad residentiam, tunc invitetur aliquis, & rogetur ex laudatioribus Canonicis, ut velit residere ad honorem Dei & Ecclesiæ. In quem verò consenserit Decanus cum majore parte Residenciariorum, is Residentens habeatur. Invitatus & nolens residere, aliqua pœna pecuniariâ multetur.

*Residentia solum in Ecclesia S. Pauli.*

**R**esidentes in Ecclesia S. *Pauli*, in nulla alia quacunq; Ecclesia sive cathedrali, sive collegiata resideant, sed solum in Ecclesia S. *Pauli* suam Residentiam teneant; aliter autem facientes fructus omnes quos receperint ab Ecclesia, restituant.

Item nec serviant Officarii alicui Domino, devincti in obsequio ejus, sed soli Domino Jesu & S. *Paulo* in domo ejus serviant.

*De officio Residenciariorum in divino cultu.*

**Q**uia verò Canonice Vitæ in Cathedralibus Ecclesiis, & eorum qui resideant in eis, est servire Deo, ac orare pro se & Fundatoribus, ac benefactoribus suis; ideo ante omnia dent operam omnes Residentes, ut intersint divino officio omni die; saltem alicui uni Canonice horæ, vel diei vel noctis, ex principalioribus scilicet horis quæ sunt in Ecclesia

*S. Pauli Matutina cum Laudibus, Prima cum preciosa alta Missa, Vespere cum Completorio, ut Deum colant & orent pro omnibus hominibus, maxime pro Domino Rege Fundatore nostro, & pro hiis quorum liberalitate & beneficiis in Ecclesia S. Pauli sustinentur.*

*Quid Residentes in Choro.*

**A**ccedant Residentes ad Ecclesiam, non vaniter & pompaticè, sed religiosè & graviter, sicut decet professores Canonice vitæ, magis studentes placere Deo in humilitate, quam in superbia seculo se ostentare. Ingrediantur autem Chorum omni die feriali in principio illius horæ Canonice cui volunt interesse, unum scilicet ex quatuor nominatis, & usque ad finem illius horæ in Choro permaneant. Beneficiant quatuor Residentes si dispartierint inter se quatuor horas, & quisque eligat sibi unam cui voluerit interesse, ut sic semper aliquis unus Residentis in Choro appareat.

*In Dominicis & Festis solemnioribus.*

**I**N Dominicis verò diebus, ac majoribus & solemnioribus Festis, omnes Residentes dent operam ut presentes sint in Ecclesia, & in universo divino officio illius diei intersint, ac extra propriam domum, maxime in principalibus Festis, non prandeant.

Ut absente Episcopo Decanus, si præsens fuerit, suppleat locum Episcopi in omni divino officio; ita absente Decano proximus Residentis in Choro suppleat locum Decani in omni divino officio, & id exequatur loco Decani, quocienscunq; contigerit Decanum abesse.

*Ceremoniæ in Choro.*

**R**esidentes ingressi Chorum ad Orientem, in ipso Chori medio, primum Deo reverenter, tum versi in Occidentem Decano inclinent. Item ad Occidentem ingressi, in ipso Chori medio pariter faciant, deinde ad sua stalla accedant, inde non recessuri donec tota hora Canonica finiatur, nisi ob justam causam à Decano licentiam impetraverint, vel eo absente à seniore Residentiario. Recedentes etiam à Choro memores sint, se primum Deo reverenter, deinde Decanum salutare oportere.

*Vana Confabulationes in Choro.*

**I**N Choro dum sint, caveant ab omni vana confabulatione, cachinno, & risu, ac in stallis suis stent erecti, simplices & devoti; & aut orent, aut legant; aut psallant, memores se in conspectu Dei & Angelorum esse; Et eorum facta aliis inferioribus ministris exemplum fore.

Jussi à suo superiore obire aliquod negotium in Choro ad divinum cultum pertinens, statim pareant & obediant. Item si Decanus jusserit alicui Residenti, ut ei in solemni die assistat in alta Missa; id facere non recuset.

Stationes, inclinationes, conversiones, prostrationes, & cæteros gestus dignos Choro & divino servitio, sicut tradiderunt Patres, eos sedulo observent.

Extranei Cantores non admittantur in Chorum ullo pacto, ut illic cum aliis canant, nisi supercilicio induti.

*Processiones.*

**I**N processionibus omnes ex Choro prodeant, ac procedentes dimissis in terram vultibus incedant, in quibus omnino caveant ne loquantur cum laicis, aut aliis quibuscunq; extra processionem personis. Et si tales accesserint ad eos loquendi causa, eosdem repellant; nam indecorum &

turpe est in solemnibus Processionibus, Deo spectante & hominibus, aliud agere Canonicos, quam quod ad Orationem & devotionem pertineat.

### *Vagationes extra Chorum.*

**T**empore divini officii non vagentur ullo pacto extra Chorum sine habitu, maximè Festis solemnioribus, quod Apostasiæ est simile.

### *Pœna delinquentibus.*

**I**n hiis omnibus supradictis in Choro, quæ ad speciem & decus divini officii pertinent, qui deliquerit Residens à Decano reprehendatur; si verò obstinatio fuerit, & bonis monitis non paruerit, tunc Decanus reliquos fratres eos qui non sunt in pari culpa, consulat de justa castigatione peccantium, ut dignas pro meritis pœnas sentiant.

### *De Capitulis.*

**A**d Capitulum vocati à Decano per ministrum ad hoc deputatum stipendio Ecclesiæ, qui in civitate sunt, statim veniant, inde non decessuri, donec causa, propter quam venerint, fuerit definita. Absentes verò ubicunq; locorum fuerint, si magnitudo & arduitas causæ exoptulaverit, de qua tractetur, vocentur, decreta citatione, & scedula fixa in stallis suis, de qua à Vicariis suis, antiquo Ecclesiæ more, fiant certiores, sumptibus ipsius, &c. citati.

In Capitulo dum sint, absit omnis clamor, rixa, contumelia, turba, deformitas; ac sobriè & quietè sedeant, ac re à Decano proposita, quisq; ordine suam dicat sententiam.

Quod tandem Decano & majori ac saniori Residentium parti visum fuerit faciendum, id fiat, & pro firmo ratoq; habeatur, ac è vestigio antequam decesserint, quod bono consensu concluderint, id à Scriba Capituli mactetur.

### *De Capitulis Sabbatalibus.*

**O**mni Sabbato, vel Decanus, vel eo absente unus Residens audiat defectus Chori in ea ebdomada, & delinquentes examinet, & errata corrigat.

### *De re Domestica Residentiarum.*

**R**esidentes domum suam vicinam Ecclesiæ pro facultatibus teneant, cum honesta familia, & cum servis bene-moratis. Servi eorum non incedant in urbe habitu militari, accincti gladiis; sed sobrio cultu, togati, pacifici, sicut decet ministros Sacerdotis.

Mulieres non ingrediantur in domos suas, nec prandeant nec cœnent cum eis aliqua suspecta ratione; quod si acciderit, patiantur se admoneri & reprehendi à Decano, ac præterea corrigi si notoriè & consuetudinariè familiaritatem aliquosq; suspectam cum mulieribus habuerint.

Ipse quoq; Decanus in hiis omnibus exemplum honestatis & castimoniam se exhibeat, ne volens tollere alienas festucas, ipse proprio in oculo trabes habeat, etiam ne volens curare alios, ipse audiat sibi dici, *Medice cura teipsum.*

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



## Controversia inter Decanum &amp; Residentes.

**S**I fuerit controversia inter Decanum & Residentes, vel unum, vel plures, vel omnes, tunc audiatur & diffinatur causa Ecclesie S. Pauli Episcopus, vocatis ad se alicubus ex Canonicis, vel ex dignitatibus, quos negotium nihil tangit.

## De officio Residentiariorum in Decanum.

**R**esidentes omnes Decanum suum diligant, & ei obediant, ac vocati ab eo, vel in Ecclesia vel domum suam, vel ad alium quemcumque idoneum locum, pro causis Ecclesie venire non recusent; & quod præceperit pro utilitate & honore Ecclesie faciendum, faciant sedulo & exequantur: Nam ubi non est ordo aliquis, nec inferiorum suo superiori obedientia, ibi necesse est ut sequatur horrenda confusio.

De officio Residentiariorum in Decanum.

## Quotidiana distributio Residentibus.

**S**ingulo cuique Residenti qui interfuerit uni quatuor principalium horarum, & in habitu in Choro præsens fuerit à principio usque ad finem, videlicet *Matutinis* à principio usque ad finem, vel *prime*, & preciosæ in Capitulo à principio usque ad finem, vel summæ *Misse* à principio usque ad finem, vel *Vesperis*, & *Completorio* à principio usque ad finem, dabuntur per manus Camerarii pro sua quotidiana distributione eo die quo sic interfuerit, denarii tresdecem: Et hæc distributio fiat, & solvatur præsentibus vel dietim, vel septimanatim, singulo quoque sabbato.

Et eo die quo non interfuerit, nec præsens fuerit in Choro in habitu suo, modo supradicto, carebit illa distributione denariorum tresdecem: Et tunc illi tresdecem denarii distribuuntur reliquis residentibus, qui eo die in Choro in habitu præsentibus fuerint, excepto quod unus denarius ex tresdecem ejus erit qui notaverit absentes totiens quotiens. Quare Residentes diligenter notent eos qui abfuerint, agnoscetes, quod detrahatur absentibus iuste id ad eos qui præsentibus sunt pertinere.

In Festis vero S. Pauli Residentis præsens divino officio, ultra tresdecem denarios accipiet *v. l.* Ita tota quotidiana distributio pro diurna præsentia per totum annum Residenti cuique ex quatuor est *xxl.*

## Distributio quaternatim per annum.

**P**ræterea singulo cuique Residenti qui præsens fuerit, & domum suam tenuerit, & uni horæ diei adfuerit in quarterio à *Michaeli* ad *Nativitatem* per duos menses continuos, ultra quotidianam distributionem tresdecem denariorum dabitur ei in fine anni, facto computo *v. l.*

Item ad eundem modum in quarterio à *Nativitate* ad *Pascha* *v. l.* Item ad eundem modum in quarterio à *Paschate* ad *Joh. Baptistam* *v. l.*

In quarterio vero quod est inter *Joannem Baptistam* & *Michaeli*, si præsens fuerit per tres septimanas, & domum tenuerit, & Chorum sequatur, *viz.* duabus septimanis proximè sequentibus Festum *Joh. Baptiste*, ut possit interesse solemnitati S. Pauli, & una septimana immediate antecedente Festum *Michaelis*, tunc ei dabitur pro hoc etiam quarterio *v. l.*

Item hæc quaternalis distributio alicui uni Residenti ex quatuor, si præsens fuerit per duos menses continuos in quarterio erit in anno *xxl.*

*Pœna absentis Residentis.*

**S**I autem in aliquo quarterio non fuerit præsens ad modum prædictum, tunc carebit portione ei debita pro illo quarterio; & ea portio tota reponatur in thesauro Ecclesiæ, ad usus Ecclesiæ necessarios. Nihilominus tamen quocienscunq; fuerit præsens uni horæ diei distributione sua tresdecem denarioꝝ non fraudabitur.

*Absens integro quarterio.*

**S**I fuerit absens per unum integrum quarterium, hoc est, si in Choro in habitu per totum quarterium non apparuerit, pro non Residente habeatur, donec in Capitulo ex antiquo Ecclesiæ more, nova protestatione, ipse in propria persona, in una quatuor Vigiliarum residentiam suam resumpserit, quæ resumptio fiet totiens quotiens sine ulteriore solutione C. marc. nisi produxerit suam absentiam ultra unum integrum annum, quod si fecerit omnino pro nullo Residente habeatur, nec iterum resumet, nisi iterum soluta summa C. marcarum, quam si solvere voluerit, admittatur denuo ante alium ad Residentiam: Si verò noluerit, tunc sit potestas cuiq; Canonico, modo sit idoneus, ingredi Residentiam loco ejus absentis ab eodem summa C. marcarum persoluta.

Verùm quod diximus modo de istis absentis, volumus omnino ut observetur, nisi absentia Residentis fuerit, vel causa morbi & ægritudinis cognitæ & approbatæ per Decanum & Capitulum, vel propter occupationes Ecclesiæ, in quibus est ex commissione Decani & Capituli, & id quoq; evidenter extet in actibus.

*Portio Decani dupla.*

**D**Ecani autem Residentis portio in omnibus duplabitur. Ille præsens uni horæ diei à principio usq; ad finem, accipiet eo die *ii s. ii d.* Item ille præsens duobus mensibus continuis in quarterio, accipiet duplum ejus quod alius Residentens accipiet. Et hac dupla portione non fraudabitur, si præsens fuerit & residerit, nisi infirmitas eum, aut Ecclesiæ manifesta negotia excusaverint: In quibus, quia pro suo officio Decanatus erit multum occupatus, oneranda est ejus conscientia, ut non se subtrahat à Choro & Capitulis, & à quoquo alio quod ad divinum officium pertinet, nisi justa eum cogat necessitas, nec se excuset fraudulenter in aliquo, sed ut est primus loco & dignitate in Ecclesia sub Episcopo, ita sit primus in omni bono exemplo, ut quod ab aliis velit fieri, hoc agat imprimis ipse, & præbeat se in omnibus formam quam alii Residentes imitentur.

Hæc ordinatio de Decano capiat effectum post Decanum modernum: Modernus verò Decanus gaudeat hiis quæ modo possidet sibi pro suis meritis concessa, pacificè sine omni disturbance. Decano autem absente ubi causa absentis ejus nec morbus, nec Ecclesiæ occupatio est cotidiana ejus distributio partiarum inter eos qui Residentes sunt. Ipse quoq; Decanus præsens particeps eorum portionis absentium in omni quotidiana distributione. Distributio verò illa quam novimus quaternalem justè detracta à Decano absente in Ecclesiæ Thesauro reponatur: Notum verò Decani diurni absentia accipi ex ejus portione Decani . . . . . distribuenda Residenti præsentis *ii d.* toties quoties.

*Residentes nihil ultra portionem assignatam.*

**U**Ltra hanc portionem supra diffinitam, Decanus & Residentes nihil omnino accipiant, exceptis Pitanciis & Obitibus, quibus præsentis sunt: nec illam quoq; portionem aliter aut alio modo accipiant quàm est



supra traditum; quod si fecerint, cogantur ad restitutionem, & præterea pro delicto poena esto.

*De aliis pecuniis quæ casu obveniunt.*

**P**ecunia ex *Finibus*. Pecunia ex *Perquisitis Curiarum*. Pecunia ex *legatis Testamentorum*. Pecunia ex *Sepulturis*. Pecunia ex *Venditione bosci, & silvæ*; & quæcunq; alia Pecunia casualis undicunq; eliciatur, nullo pacto dividatur Residentibus, sed ad necessarios Ecclesiæ usus in Thesau- ro Ecclesiæ reponatur.

*De Pecunia Caparum, & Sigilli, & novæ Residentiæ.*

**P**ecunia autem ex *Capis*, juxta ordinationem *Thomæ Kempe* Episcopi, in emendis *Capis* exponatur. Pecunia ex *Sigillo*, ut consuevit fieri a *Sacrista*, in reficiendis vestimentis exponatur. Pecunia ex prima *Residentiæ* juxta *Bullam Martini*; pars *viz.* ea quæ pertinet ad *Decanum & Capitulum*, in ornamentis & apparatus in Ecclesia, secundum tenorem *Bullæ*, exponatur.

*Solutio Obituum, & ex panibus.*

**P**ecuniam ex *Obitibus*, & pecuniam ex *panibus*, suam cuiq; portio- nem omni anno persolvant Residentes, ante *Festum Nativitatis Do- mini*; quod si non fecerint, poena esto.

*De officiariis Ecclesiæ, qui tractabunt rem temporalem, & suis tem- poribus justum computum reddant.*

*Residentes non Officiarios.*

**I**mprimis volumus & statuimus ut nullus ex Residentibus in re tempora- li Ecclesiæ sit aliquis *Officiarius*, nec *receptor generalis*, nec *Camerari- us*, nec *Pistrini Custos*, & *Clericus*, ne tali officio ejus debitum obsequi- um & servitium Deo in *Choro* impediatur; & ratione talis officii, neces- saria ejus præsentia ad alias Ecclesiæ causas subtrahatur, quod in tanta Residentium paucitate erit turpe & dedecorosum.

*De generali Receptore.*

**S**ed generalis *Receptor* omnium, quæ Ecclesiæ sunt, sit unus ex ha- bitu, vel alia honesta persona, quam *Decanus & Capitulum* desig- naverit, secundum ordinationem domini *Warham*, & post eum domini *Fytz-Jamis* moderni Episcopi, talis scilicet persona cui *Decanus* præcipe- re poterit, & qui *Decano & Capitulo* obedire voluerit; qui etiam cogat- ur ad suum justum computum servus obediens, non dominus reluctans.

*Pecunia ad manus Decani, ut in cista reponatur.*

**I**s generalis *Receptor* omnia recipiet à particularibus receptoribus, & in patria, & in Civitate, atq; pro omnibus respondebit & computum reddet. Quod verò receperit singulo quoq; quarterio, in fine quarterii afferet fideliter ad manus *Decani*, vel eo absente ad ejus deputatum: *Decanus* autem vel deputatus traditam pecuniam accipiet per *Indenturam*, & acceptam statim infra tres dies, accitis clavium custodibus, in *Cista trium clavium* reponat: Sic enim ordinavit dominus *Warham* Episcopus in *Vi- sitatione*.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

**Continue**

\*Fair usage policy applies



*De Auditore Compti.*

**A**uditor Computus incipiat Auditum suum statim post festum S. *Michaelis*, & diligenter & fideliter & indifferenter audiat Computum omnium ministrorum, prius acceptis juramentis eorum qui computum reddent, quæcunq; personæ sint, etiam si Canonici Residentes sint qui habent unde rationem reddant, & eum Comptum completum & perfectum tradant in Capitulo, Decano & Residentibus ante festum *Nativitatis* domini proximè sequentis, ut in archivis Ecclesiæ reponatur.

*Visitatio Decani.*

**D**ecanus per se, cum honesta familia, Ecclesiæ sumptibus & expensis, vel aliàs impeditus per suum Commissarium, unum Canonicum Residentem, quem assignaverit, visitet ad minus omni tertio anno, omnia Maneria in patria, & domos in Civitate, ut quomodo sustineatur patrimonium S. *Pauli* cognoscat, & de defectibus provideat.

*De Firmis non locandis Residentiariis.*

**N**ihil ex Maneriis in patria locetur alicui Residentiario ad firmam ullo pacto, ne ob aliquas causas detractet solutionem; neve reluctetur forsan & noluerit cogi ad justum computum. Præterea ne sint desideria inter fratres propter firmas. Item ne Decanus & Capitulum cogatur vocare in jus proprios fratres Residentes.

*De Silva & Bosco.*

**S**ilva, Boscus, Meremium, qui quondam thesaurus Ecclesiæ dicebatur, nutriatur & foveatur plus solito; nec quicquam ejus donetur, nec vendatur, nisi magnâ cogente necessitate, & tunc quoq; consilio & consensu Decani & Capituli missis antea, qui videant & assignent idoneo tempore quid vendatur. Si quando fuerit prostratum Boscum pro focalibus in domo Residentiariorum, in participatione illius Bosci, sit Decani Residentis, ut in omnibus aliis, portio dupla.

*Annua experientia.*

**O**bservationem omnium Statutorum & Ordinationum prædictarum volumus incipere in festo *Michaelis* proximo sequenti, & sic deinceps ad unum integrum annum durare, ut interea experientia docti, quid addi, quidve minui debeat, intelligere possimus. In fine anni examinaturi, quàm bene & foeliciter hæ nostræ constitutiones processerunt, pollicentes, si bene, tunc nos confirmaturos eas, transgressoribus justis pœnis additis ad perpetuos annos duraturas: Si verò fuerit causa in fine anni commutandi quippiam in melius, promittimus tum commutanda omnia nos commutaturos, & omnes defectus, quos usu & experientiâ discemus, suppleturos.

*De Dispensationibus.*

**Q**uia Dispensationes sunt (ut vocant Juris-periti) legis & Statutorum planæ vulnerationes, iccirco ordinamus & statuimus, ut in hiis nostris Statutis, aut aliqua parte earum, neq; liceat ullo in tempore Decano & Capitulo, aut eo absente, qui locum ejus tenet, dispensare, & eadem aliquo pacto relaxare sine consensu nostro, dum vivimus, & post nos sine consensu domini Papæ, cujus auctoritate hæc ordinavimus ejus Legatus à latere; ac etiam domini Regis Fundatoris Ecclesiæ, & domini Episcopi *London*.

Et

Et statuimus, ut multum minus liceat Capitulo Residentiariorum sine capite suo Decano, & sine prædicta etiam auctoritate, in hiis statutis, aut in aliqua eorum parte dispensare; quoniam ex talibus dispensationibus frequentatis à Residentiariis una convenientibus inter se superioribus temporibus, enervatæ & dissolutæ sunt leges & statuta Ecclesiæ S. Pauli; & tales iniquæ dispensationes à Residentibus pro legibus fuerunt habitæ; ex quibus, si non adhibitum fuisset remedium in tempore, omnino Ecclesiæ secuta esset subversio.

Statuta quædam Decani & Capituli London. facta per Dominum Thomam Cardinalem Ebor. ex consensu Decani & Capituli per decretum sine arbitramento.

**T**homas miseratione divina Ebor. Archiep. Angliæ Primas, ipse regni Angliæ Cancellarius, universis, &c. salutem, &c. Cum utiq; Ecclesia Cathedralis divi Pauli London. oneribus ordinariis, ære quoq; alieno multo aggravari inventa est, nullos etiam ex se habens in arario publico provisione thesauros; nec dotes, facultates, aut patrimonia sufficiunt ad numerosam Residentiariorum multitudinem ultra sustentandam; ne Ecclesia ipsa excessiva Residentiariorum multitudine ultra & supra dotes, facultates & patrimonia sua imposterum aggravetur, volumus, ordinamus, & de expresso consensu dictorum Decani & Capituli statuimus; Primum quod nulla deinceps in prælibata aliqua de ipsa incipienda feret, priusquam Ecclesia ipsa omni ære alieno, quo tam dicto Decano & Residentiariis modernis præfatis, quam aliis universis multum jam gravatur penitus & ante omnia plenè & clarè fuerit exonerata. Proviso semper, quia patrimonium S. Pauli exile est, & onera multa & gravia quod ipsa Ecclesia ultra numerum quaternarium Residentiariorum cum eorum Decano simul & semel non oneretur aut aggravetur. Canonorum, Præbendariorum in dicta Ecclesia residere volentium senior, non ætate aut dignitate sed in ipsa Ecclesia senior Præbendatus primum incipiat protestari de residentia, & sic ordinatim, si plures sint.

Cum aliquis sese sponte ad Residentiam obtulerit, dummodo annum integrum & dies tres post installationem suam compleverit, considerentur non admissionis seu installationis personalis seu prioritas aut posterioritas, sed status & gradus scientiæ, & doctrinæ suæ dignitas, vitæ probitas cum morum gravitate & honestate, ac prudentiæ suæ laude, corporis habilitate & incolumitate, ac honesta & necessaria patrimonii & aliorum sufficientia; etiam ratio sui adventus, an sit ex affectatione magis lucri proprii quam Jesu Christi & divi Pauli; & an hujusmodi affectata residentia de jure excuset, quæ propria conscientia de facto semper incuset: & an in aliqua alia Ecclesia, sive Cathedrali, sive Collegiata, seu Hospitale resideat seu residere teneatur: Ac an sit officarius cuiq; domino detentus in obsequio ejus, quo residentiam bonam & laudabilem juxta Statutorum exigentiam oportunam & necessariam verè perficere & perimplere non valeat aut posset, quos omnino repelli volumus, ut residere volentes solum in hac Ecclesia S. Pauli, suam residentiam teneant & faciant, & non alibi, & habeant infra diocesim London. Patrimonium Christi curatum, aut spiritualem interpretationem sermonum & doctrinæ Catholice, ut theologis, quo populo sibi commisso aliisq; infra diocesim & huic Ecclesiæ in exonerationem conscientie suæ verbis gratiæ diligentius & promptius ministret & inserviat, ut longè in hoc dignior & idoneor præ aliis sc. sic non habentibus, si cætera concurrant, omnino præferant: Qui verò lucrum proprium magis quam animarum salutem, aut Jesum Christum & divum Paulum affectant, & sitiunt, indigni cum Juda semper repellantur.

## De officio Servientum Ecclesie S. Pauli.

Ex alio MS.  
cod. [scil. A.]  
f. 91. b.

**M**emorandum quod Servientes Ecclesie S. Pauli Lond. tenentur ex officio eorum observare diligenter & facere omnia & singula infra scripta, prout patet evidenter in diversis Registris, Ordinationibus & Statutis ejusdem Ecclesie, & ex antiqua consuetudine approbata, obtenta à tempore & per tempus, cujus contrarii memoria hominem non existit, per quoscunq; in dicta Ecclesia servientes observata. Imprimis dicti Servientes tenentur horas diei & noctis convenienter pulsando designare, maxime ad *Matutinas* & ad *Vesperas*, imitando quatenus fieri poterit religiosos civitatis, quæ cæteris certius regulantur, pulsationes simplices, vel duplices in Ecclesia vel Berefrido tam diebus festivis quàm profestis diligenter facient, secundum antiquam Ecclesie consuetudinem approbatam. Item post clausuram hostiorum scrutinium Ecclesie facient diligenter per seipsos. Item quàm citò tenebrescere incipit, in Ecclesia Lampades accendent. Item in Choro & circa Altare, capuciis dependentibus circa collum, non ministrabunt, nec capite cooperto incedent per Chorum in præsentia Decani seu Canonorum prædictæ Ecclesie. Item hostia Ecclesie semper manè aperient, & eadem claudent tempore oportuno & consueto. Item in omnibus *Matutinis* post *Gloria Patri* primi Psalmi, hostia chori claudent versus occidentem. Item in solempnioribus Festis anni, chorum & circa magnum Altare diligenter scopari facient, tam in pavimento, quàm superius, pro tollendis pulveribus & aranearum telis. Item Sacristæ, qui pro tempore fuerit, in hiis quæ per illorum ministeria sunt agenda, debite obedient, & maxime in omnibus quæ spectant ad utilitatem & honestatem Ecclesie. Item Capas sericas, Libros, Pannos sericos & lineos ac laneos, Scama, Cathedras, Pulvinaria, & alia ornamenta Ecclesie à vestibulo in Chorum, seu alibi in Ecclesia deferent, quociens opus fuerit, & eadem referent ac reponent honestè per seipsos. Item Capas & alia vestimenta quæcunq;, pannos & alia ornamenta Ecclesie ad vestibulum relata, ut præmittitur, non relinquent displicata, sed ea replicent debito modo per seipsos. Item vexilla & pannum pro festo *Corporis Christi*, super hastas, Canapam in die Cœnæ, Pannos aureos pro Sepulchro, cum Cista infra ponenda; ac etiam pannos aureos ante Festum Apostolorum *Petri & Pauli*, in Choro pendendos; nec non palmas, cum buxinis, velum & velamina ymaginum tempore Quadragesimæ ponent cum pertinentiis suis, & deponent honestè secundum consuetudinem Ecclesie prædictæ. Item omnibus duplicibus Festis, & in Festis novem Lctionum, unus eorundem servientum custodiet diligenter hostium Vestibuli, ne aliquis extraneus intret unde suspitio sinistra haberi possit. Item unus eorum custodiet hostium Thesaurarii quocienscunq; aliqua congregatio Episcoporum, seu aliorum dominorum fuerit ibidem. Item ordinatum fuit per *Radulphum de Dice-to* Decanum & Capitulum, quod dicti Servientes responderent de omnibus rebus quæ portantur extra Vestibulum ad deserviendum in Ecclesia prædicta; & quod garciones essent jurati Sacristæ & servientibus, de fidelitate, & servientes pro garcionibus in omnibus responderent. Item Serviens ebdomadarius faciet moram in Ecclesia ad eam custodiendam, excepto tempore commestionis, & tunc aliquis garcio, loco Servientis, erit ibidem. Item ante singulas *Processiones* circa Cimiterium, omnia loca per quæ transire debet *Processio*, dicti Servientes facient emundari. Item loca convenientia in Cimiterio corporibus tumulandis designabunt. Item pro fovea mortui facienda, ex antiquo, ultra tres denarios pro Divite, non accipient; pro mediocri verò duos denarios; & pro uno puero, unum denarium. Item omnes Ecclesie ministri defungentes classicum, habebunt in Beufrido, pro ii. denar. tantum, &c.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



This foresaid Sum cometh to hand oonce a yere, besides casual-  
ties, as Fines, Merciaments, Reliefs, Heriots, Eschaets, For-  
feitures, Felons-goods, with such other Ryalities; also besides  
Wood-falls, Legacies and Sepultures, which by estimation  
will extend yearly oone with another, to the sum of *xli*.

And of the foresaid Sum Total, goeth out yearly to charges  
and payments, both certain and casual, of which the certain  
and ordinary be these following :

Morege and Senege,	xxxiii s. vi d.
Pensions resolute	xxii l. xii s. ii d.
Rent resolute,	Lvi l. ix d.
The Ministers Comens.	xlvi l. xv s. ii d.
Ale-Sylver,	xlvi l.
Trencher-Bread and Wilkyn,	vii l. iv s.
Fedyng days,	xxx l. xii s.
Petantes,	Lvi s. viii d.
Stagiaries,	xiii l. vi s. viii d.
D Sapiencia,	xxxv s. viii d.
Ch' Apostell. Pass,	ix l.
De profundis,	Lvi s. iv d.
Chauntries,	Cxix l.
Anniversaries,	CLiv l. x s. iv d.
Fees by the Chaomberleyn,	xxxix l. viii.
By the Aditor,	xxii l. x s.
By the Receiver,	xli l.
Libery of the Ministers,	ix l. x s.
War vii c. at iii l. the hundred,	xxi l.
Wyne,	iii l. vi s. viii d.
Dyle,	iv l.
Necessaries yearly,	vi l. xiii s. iv d.
The Bakehouse,	Cxx l.

The Total, viiclxxxxii l. iii s. xi d.

Remaineth, CCCCv l. vii s. iii d. qua.

Set out for Reparations, CC l.

Item for Casualties, xxvi l. xiv s. iv d.

Remaineth, Clxxviii l. xiii s. xi d. qua.

And yet out of that they must bear

Dymes, which is Lxx l. xv s.



XXVIII. Nomina Prædenbariorum Ecclesie  
S. Pauli Lond.

Lel. Coll. vol.  
1. p. 501.

Totehal.	Ealdelande.
Nesdon.	Herlestone.
Holeburne.	Chamberlengeswodde.
Wildeland.	Ealdestrete.
Sneating.	Oxgate.
Kentessetoun.	Consumpta.
Raculvestlande	Brunnesbyri.
Wileston.	Neweton.
Wenlakesbyri.	Hoxton.
Kadington.	Rugemere.
Portepole.	Iseldon.
Cudington.	Mapesbyri.
Chesewike.	More.
Twyserde.	Halymelle.
Brandeswoode.	
S. Pancrace.	



Ecclesie infra civitatem Londini spectantes ad Patronatum Decani & Capituli S. Pauli, per quoddam Antiquum Registrum. Ex alio Cod. MS. penes præs. D. & Cap.

XXIX.

Ecclesie Sanctorum	Antonini juxta Soperflane, est eis pensionaria in xxxiv s. & d.	Estimatur ad Li. marc.
	Benedicti Algar de Modewarke, est pensionaria in iii marc.	Estimatur ad v marc.
	Augustini ad Portam, est pensionaria in dim. marc.	Non sufficit sibi.
	Benedicti de Garscherche, pensionaria in dim. marc.	Estimatur ad xls.
	Botulphi de Ponte, pensionaria in dim. marc.	Estimatur ad Li. marc.
	Egidii extra Crepilgate, pensionaria in x marc.	Estimatur ad Li. marc.
	Fidis in Criptis, non sufficit.	
	S. Helene, pensionaria in dim. marc.	
	Gregorii estimatur nichil.	
	Foannis Zacharia, pensionaria in xx s.	Estimatur ad i marc.
	Nicholai Olaf Bernard, pensionaria in dim. marc.	Estimatur ad ii marc & dim.
	Maria de Aldermannebery, pens. in i marc.	Estimatur ad Cs.
	Martini Orgar juxta Candlewirstrete, pens. in xiv. s.	Estimatur ad v. marc.
	Magdalena de Welkstrete, pens. Lii s.	Estimatur nichil.
	Magdalena in Pissionaria, pens. in xx s.	Estimatur nichil.
Michaelis in foro ad Bladum, pens. in ii marc.	Estimatur ad ii marc.	
Michaelis ad Ripam.		
Olavi de Mucvel nullius estimationis.		
Petri de Bredstrate, pensionaria in v s. & non sufficit.		
Petri parvi super Tamisiam, pens. in xii d.	Estimatur ad i marc.	
Thoma Apostoli pensionaria in i marc.	Non sufficit.	



Ex vet.  
membr. penes  
pres. D. &  
cap.

XXX. An Inventory of the Plate, Jewels, &c.

In the 70. Edw. 6ti. upon the exhibiting of an Inventory of the Plate, Jewels, Ornaments, &c. belonging to the Cathedral Church of S. Paul, which was delivered into the Kings Commissioners at Guild-Hall; and request made to them by the Dean and Chapter, that certain things of necessary use might be permitted to remain, these following particulars were by them allowed of; viz.

Imp. Chalice

iii

It. Two pair of Basyns for to bring the Communion-bread, and to receive the offerings for the poor; whereof one pair Sylver, for every day; the other for Festivals, &c. gilt.

It. A Sylver Pot to put the wine in, for the Communion-Table, weighing xl. Dunces.

It. The witten Texts of the Gospels and Epistles.

It. A large Canopie of Cissew for the Kings Majesty when he cometh thither.

It. A Pall of Black velvet, to lay upon the Herse.

It. A Border of Black Sarcenet, with a Fringe of black silk mixt with Gold, for the burial of Noble Persons.

It. Bawdkins of divers sorts and colours, for garnishing the Quire, at the Kings coming, and for the Bishops Seat; as also at other times when the Quire shall be apparailled for the honour of the Realm.

It. Eight Cusheons.

It. Thirty Albes, to make Surplices for the Ministers and Choristers.

It. Twenty four old Cusheons to kneel on.

It. Seven Clothes of Linnen plain and diaper for the Communion Table.

It. Five Towels.

It. Two Hangings of Tapestry, for the Quire.

It. A Turkey-Carpet for the Communion Table.

It. A Pastoral staff for the Bishop.

There was at that time also desired by the said Dean and Chapter, allowance of xviii*l.* vi*s.* iii*d.* towards the Charges of taking down the steps and place of the high Altar; and for other furniture of convenient places and things for the administration of the Communion.



*Ordinatio Capelle in magno cimiterio super ossamenta mortuorum.*

Ex Registro  
quodam (inrit.  
More) penes  
Dec. & Cap.  
Eccle. S. Pauli  
Lond. fol.  
154.

XXXI. **O**Mnibus Christi fidelibus, &c. *Joannes Carpenter junior*, civis & clericus communitatis civitatis *Lond.* Executor Testamenti bonæ memoriæ *Ricardi Whytyngton*, nuper Civis & Merceri *Lond.* ac pluries Majoris ejusdem civitatis, salutem in eo quem mater peperit, virgo manens. Viri providi & devoti, fervens debet esse desiderium & cura sollicita, divini cultus augmentum perpetuum salubriter ordinare, præsertim per Missarum solempnia continuè Celebranda, quibus pro salute vivorum & requie mortuorum Dei filius unigenitus patri immolatur in hostiam, manibus Sacerdotis: Ego verò *Joannes*, præmissa considerans, & lacrimali meditatione recogitans, quomodo speciosa Capella *beatæ Ma-*

*rie*

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies





Ex vet. Rotu-  
lo in bibl. Hat-  
toniana.

Kalendarium, sive Inventorium indentatum; factum inter Magistrum Willielmum Say Decanum, & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cath. S. Pauli Lond. ac Rogerum Mersh, unum Executorum Testamenti Walteri Shyrington Clerici, defuncti; nuper Cancellarii Regis Henrici sexti Ducatus sui Lancastriæ, ac Canonici Stagiarii ejusdem Ecclesiæ, ex una parte: Et Magistrum Johannem Raven, & David Hampstede Capellanos perpetuos Cantariæ dicti Walteri, fundatæ, in Capella sua, situata juxta hostium boreale Ecclesiæ prædictæ, ex altera parte, de omnibus & singulis libris, cum eorum contentis, existentibus in nova Libraria, per dictum Walterum nuper inchoata, & per ejus Executores plene constructa super claustrum Cimiterii ejusdem Ecclesiæ, vocatum Pardonchirche-Pawe, & liberatis præfatis Capellanis, ut custodibus dictæ Librariæ, xxv<sup>o</sup>. die mensis Martii, Anno Domini MCCCC Lviii.

XXXII. **I**mprimis liber vocatus Catholicon, cum quatuor partibus Grammaticæ, viz. Orthographia, Ethimologia, Diasintestica, & Prosodia; Cujus voluminis 2<sup>o</sup> folio incipit *Modo manere*.

Item aliud volumen, in quo continentur tres libri; viz. Papias, Lucidarius & Innocentius, de miseria conditionis humanæ: 2<sup>o</sup> folio, *Relatum absconditum*.

Item liber vocatus Hugucio, cum tabula ejusdem: 2<sup>o</sup> folio, ex eisdem componitur.

Item liber Isidori Ethimologiarum; & Hugucio abbreviatus in eodem volumine: 2<sup>o</sup> folio, *Resumas, non invenis*.

Item liber vocatus Brito in summa; 2<sup>o</sup> folio, — nare & non secundum H.

Item liber Papiæ, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, *Abdias interpretatur*.

B Item tabula super libros Boicii de consolatione Philosophiæ, & super libros Politicorum; 2<sup>o</sup> folio, *Mores in bonum*.

Item liber vocatus Flores Philosophiæ; 2<sup>o</sup> folio, *Quod illud dicitur accidere*.

Item S. Thomas super libros Me. ce. & de anima, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, *Hominibus quidem est*.

Item Egidius de regimine Principum, cum tabula præcedente, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, *Videtur enim natura*.

Item Egidius de regimine Principum, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, *Dicitur quod amicabilia*.

C Item Seneca de clementia, ad Neronem, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, *Sed etiam inter illos*.

Item Epistola Senecæ ad Paulum, & è contra, in eodem volumine.

Item Seneca de naturalibus quæstionibus, ad Lucillum.

Item Tullius in Rethoricis.

Item Virgilius in Bucolicis.

Item Epistola Petri Blesensis.

Item Albumasar in suo introductorio in textu Philosophiæ, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, *Alius autem dicit*.

} In eodem  
Volumine.

D Item

**D** *Item Avicenna in Canone, 2. folio, Doctrinæ principii pertinet.*  
*Item liber vocatus Corpus Medicinæ, 2° folio, ... riter quod suum est perficit.*

*Item liber medicinarum Johannucii Tegni Galieni afforismorum, Ypocratis, pulsum Philareti, Theophili de speciebus & differentiis urinarum, pars probemialis Regimen acutorum; Prologus Constantini Affricani in libro februum. Viaticus Constantini Cassiensis monachi. Egidius de urinis; contenti in uno volumine, 2° folio, Virtutis itaq; partitio.*

*Item opusculum diversitatum Juris Civilis & Canonici, 2° folio, Dilationes proponendas.*

*Item Egidius de prædestinatione, in uno volumine.*

*Item Egidius, de formatione corporis humani, cum duabus tabulis in eodem volumine.*

**F** *Item Cronica Radulphi de Diceto, 2° folio, Nomina regionum.*

*Item liber de Historiis Angliæ, 2° folio, Anno DCCLVII.*

**G** *Item liber Romanæ historiæ, 2° folio, Ascanius derelicto.*

*Item historia trium Regum beatorum, 2° folio, Dei Balaan, in libris.*

*Item Suetonius Tranquillus de vita Cesarum, 2° folio, in Eliciam legiones.*

*Item liber de gestis Britonum, 2° folio, Alpinus filius.*

*Item liber Antiquitatis Judaicæ historiarum, & continet quinq; libros, 2° folio, Rediit ad Herodem.*

*Item in eodem volumine Josephus de Judaico bello, & continet septem libros.*

**H** *Item postilla Radulphi de Diceto super Ecclesiasticum, & super librum Sapientie, 2° folio, Vel unumquodq; translatum.*

*Epistola Pauli, parum glossata, 2° folio, Firmandos nos.*

*Chrysostomus de laude S. Pauli, 2° folio, Quoddam insigne virtutum.*

*Textus quorundam librorum Biblicæ, viz. Ruthæ, Tobix, Judith, Hester, Paralipomenon, Machabeorum, & Esdræ. 2° folio, ---eris & ego.*

*Epistola Pauli parum glossata, 2° folio, Nunciatur in universo mundo.*

*Psalterium modicè glossatum, 2° folio, Quare fremuerunt gentes.*

*Aurora, id est Biblia versificata, 2° folio, Sunt violæ suntq;*

*Postilla super Epistolas Pauli, 2° folio, In virtute surgendi.*

*Textus Ezechielis & Danielis, cum parva glosa super eosdem, 2° folio, Jerum in tricesimo anno.*

**I** *Postilla à principio Genesis, usq; ad xxi. cap. Exodi, 2° folio, In posse non est esse.*

*Postilla super libros Exodi, Levitici, Numeri, & Deuteronomii, 2° folio, Tanto magis.*

*Postilla super Job, secundum fratrem Simonem de Hentone, 2° folio, quo Gregorius libro moralium.*

*Postilla super xxii Prophetas, 2° folio, Dicitur autem Civitatis hæc.*

*Hugo de Vienna super Matthæum.*

*Textus libri Ezechielis, glosatus, 2° folio, Aliquando ex præterito tangit.*

*Glosa super primam & secundam quinquagenam Psalterii, 2° folio, Capite libri scriptum.*

*Glosa super tertiam quinquagenam, 2° folio, Et cilicium sunt Arma.*

*Glosa super libros Isaix, Jeremiæ, & Trenorum, 2° folio, in glosa, Quo videmus cælum.*

*Evangelium Johannis glosatum, 2° folio, textus; in principio erat verbum.*

Textus quatuor librorum Regum, glosatus, 2° folio, Principia, id est  
 & aliam vim.

K Textus Esdræ, Paralipomenon & Machabeorum, glosatus, 2° folio, In  
 anno primo.

Glosa super libros Job, Canticorum; Epistolas Jacobi, Petri, Johannis, &  
 super Apocalipsim, 2° folio, Vir erat in terra.

Aurora, quæ est Biblia versificata, 2° folio, Tamen nocturnum locutus est.

Glosa super Leviticum, Numerum, & Deuteronomium, 2° folio, ---ulum  
 immaculatum.

Glosa super Genesim & Exodum, 2° folio glosæ, Jubet ex principiis li-  
 brorum.

Glosa super Ezechielem & Danielelem, 2° folio glosæ, Unde Johannes  
 venientem.

Glosa super Pentateucon, id est super quinque libros Moysey, 2° folio,  
 Ministerio absconditam.

Magister historiarum, vel materia scolastica, 2° folio, Illi magis putaretur.

Tabula super Liram, & super moralia S. Gregorii, 2° folio, In præcepto  
 Ml. ii d.

Una Biblia 2° folio, Et quæ non tam lingua.

Doctor de Lira super novum testamentum, 2° folio, Debent habere adinvici-  
 cem.

L Item una Biblia magna, 2° folio, q. super Cxx credentium nomina.

Prima pars Nicolai de Lira, 2° folio, Absurda aliquando licet.

Secunda pars Nicolai de Lira, 2° folio, quod David potest comparari.

Prima pars concordantiæ, 2° folio, Exodus xii.

Secunda pars concordantiæ, 2° folio, xxii. b. somnis.

Parvus liber concordantiæ, distinctus per quinque libros, 2° folio, quod om-  
 nia bona nostra.

Prima pars reportorii moralis, sive Dictionarii, 2° folio, Divinis inspira-  
 tionibus.

Secunda pars reportorii, sive Dictionarii, 2° folio, Commutantur ¶ Sic ve-  
 ro.

Tertia pars reportorii moralis, sive Dictionarii, 2° folio, ¶ Pallium verò  
 jocunditatis.

M Textus Isaia & Jeremiæ glosatus, & intitulatus super Isaiam & Jeremi-  
 am, 2° folio, Jeronimus.

Postilla super Isaiam & Jeremiam, 2° folio, emulor transferendo.

Postilla super Psalterium, 2° folio, deinde studere bono.

Psalterium, secundum triplicem translationem, 2° folio, quam per delecta-  
 tionem.

Augustinus contra Julianum, 2° folio, --ret opus ideo, in uno volumine.

Cxxxix. Epistole Augustini ad Volucianum, & ad alios; & aliorum  
 ad Augustinum, in eodem volumine.

Augustinus de civitate Dei, 2° folio, curramus credendo, in alio volumi-  
 ne.

Augustinus de perfectione justitiæ.

Augustinus de ordine.

Augustinus de verâ religione.

Augustinus contra mendacium.

Augustinus de mendacio.

Augustinus in Iponosticon.

Augustinus de duabus animabus.

Augustinus de pœnitentiâ.

Augustinus de agone Christiano.

Augustinus de bono conjugali.

in eodem Volumine.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies

*Secunda pars moralium continet xii libras, 2° folio, Veniat quare tacens.*

*Tertia pars moralium continet xiii. libros, 2° folio, Major sit Deus homine.*

*Gregorius in Registro, continet xv. libros, 2° folio, ad sancta loca.*

*Speculum super moralia Gregorii, 2° folio, Magni esse inter omnes.*

*Pastoralia S. Gregorii, 2° folio, incipiunt capitula.*

*Speculum juniorum, de malo culpæ & pænæ.*

*Pastoralia S. Gregorii, 2° folio, quod aliter admonendi sunt.*

*Dieta salutis.*

*Liber diversorum Sermonum, 2° folio, corporis diffusa sunt.*

*Liber Dispensationum.*

*Sermones Fratris Gorham, 2° folio, ciliatione & sic pater.*

*Distinctiones ejusdem.*

*Sermones super Evangelia, 2° folio, --minaria claritas.*

*Tractatus de vocabilis Biblia.*

*Hugo de Sacramentis, 2° folio, quod operatio & promissio.*

*Chrysostomus de laude S. Pauli 7. libelli, 2° folio, ---nem, quasi voluntans, in uno volumine.*

*Liber distinctionum, qui intitulatur verbum abbreviatum, cum tabula capitulorum subsequentium, in eodem volumine.*

*Pastoralia S. Gregorii cum tabula precedente, in eodem volumine.*

*Sermones Abbevile, 2° folio, Gloria item surgendi.*

*Alii Sermones; qui incipiunt, Tristitia vestra.*

*Chrysostomus super Mathæum, operis imperfecti, 2° folio, Liber generationis, cum tabula super eodem. in alio volumine.*

*Speculum peccatorum, in eodem volumine.*

*Visto S. Edwardi Confessoris*

*S. Thomas de articulis Fidei.*

*Expositio Symboli.*

*Expositio orationis dominicæ.*

*Quædam meditatio de passione Christi, quæ incipit Jesum.*

*Meditatio devota, quæ incipit, verbum secretum.*

*Meditatio Augustini de Spiritu Sancto.*

*Tractatus de advocatione beatæ Mariæ.*

*Bernardus de dignitate Sacerdotum scrinio cordis inferendo.*

*P. Sermones bonæ fortune, de donis Spiritus sancti, cum quadam oratione beati Augustini precedente, 2° folio, ejus pro quo venit.*

*Ricardus de S. Victore, de Trinitate, incompletus.*

*Alii Sermones, qui sic incipiunt, Pacem relinquo vobis.*

*Ricardus de S. Victore, de Doctrinâ cordis.*

*Sermones super Psalterium, 2° folio, Sanctum in Apostolos misit.*

*Sermones, qui sic incipiunt; Scientes quia jam hora est.*

*Meditationes de gaudiis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, 2° folio, quarta meditatio erigit.*

*Meditationes de passione domini, & compassione beatæ Virginis, Quis dabit.*

*Meditatio beati Augustini, Invoco te, Deus meus.*

} in uno volumine.

} in uno volumine.

} in uno volumine.

} in uno volumine.

} in uno volumine.

} in uno volumine.

} in eodem volumine.

} in uno volumine.

- Orationes Augustini & Ambrosii, dicenda ante Missam cum aliis. } in uno volumine.
- Meditatio Anselmi Terretinæ.
- Meditatio Augustini, Domine Deus meus.
- Profologion Augustini, Eia nunc homuncio.
- Orationes & meditationes Anselmi, Domine Jesu Christe.
- Regula beati Bernardi, Cadente horologio.
- Meditationes beati Bernardi, Multi multa sciunt.
- Expositio de arbore Consanguinitatis. Quam bonum rei.
- Isidorus, de summo bono, incompletus.
- Expositio Orationis dominicæ, Pater noster.
- Expositio quorundam Proverbiorum, & mortuo non habes. Summa Raymundi. } in uno volumine.
- Expositio moralis super Exodum, incompleta. Tota necessitas.
- Allegoria Petri Comestoris, 2° folio, Masculum & feminam.
- Postilla super Epistolas Canonicas, viz. Jacobi, Petri, } in uno volumine.
- Johannis & Judæ.
- Allegoria, sive moralitates super librum Apocalypsis.
- Postilla super Evangelium Johannis.
- Liber Sermonum, 2° folio, tribuit; si enim daret.
- Remediarium converforum, continens duos libros, 2° folio, distincti quare utraq;.
- Divisiones thematum super quosdam sermones, 2° folio, missis fidelis.
- Item manipulus florum, 2° folio, necessitate sed spreta.
- Magister historiarum, vel materia scolastica, 2° folio, de jugi sacrificio.
- Summa prædicantium, 2° folio, qui sepè & specialiter.
- Parisiensis de vitiis & virtutibus, 2° folio, Quæ possunt valere.
- Una magna Biblia, 2° folio, & Quæ non lingua.
- Postilla super Epistolas Pauli, 2° folio, iv pro mandatis terminalibus.
- Gregorius super Ezechielem, 2° folio, Rursum Crucifigentes.
- Tractatus de Sacramento Eucharistie.
- Tractatus Ricardi de S. Victore, de Patriarchis.
- Tractatus de arra animæ, incompletè.
- Bernardus de consideratione. } in uno volumine.
- Jeronimus de omnipotentia Dei.
- Anselmus super Evangelium, Intravit Jesus in quoddam castellum.
- Gregorius in ultima parte Ezechielis.
- Hugo in Didastolicon, id est, de studio legendi.
- Lathbury super librum Trenorum, secundum triplicem sensum, 2° folio, ---le quo doctrinatur.
- Postilla super Epistolas Pauli; 2° folio, quibus estis & vos.
- Postilla fratris Willielmi de Rowell super Epistolas Pauli. 2° folio, hominis tamenq;.
- Januensis in opere Quadragesimali, 2° folio, ---dinis sursum germinans.
- Henricus Gandavus in suo Quodlibeto, 2° folio, quæ infirmatur.
- Magister Sententiarum, 2° folio, quod aliqui dicunt.
- Summa Henrici Gandavi de possibilitate sciendi, 2° folio, si in Deo sit ponere.
- Summa Magistri Præpositini, 2° folio, filius est equalis patri.



- Rowell super librum Sententiarum, 2° folio, quia res & signa.  
 Tarentinus super secundum Summarum, 2° folio, ad primum sic procedatur.  
 Magister Summarum, 2° folio, Quis ordo sit observandus.  
 Sanctus Thomas super quartum Summarum, 2° folio, per similitudinem rei.  
 Frater Willielmus de Southampton super totum librum Summarum, 2° folio, quod in aspectu non est virtus.  
 Questiones super quartum Sententiarum, cum lectura super eodem, 2° folio, Samaritan autem.  
 Sermones dominicales super Epistolas, 2° folio, Abjicienda sunt quatuor tabulae.  
 Distinctiones Fratris Mauricii, 2° folio, xxxv eventus tabulae.  
 Manipulus florum, 20 folio, eas à me tu vero summa.  
 Parisiensis de viciis, 2° folio, In Lxxvii. quare timendum est tabulae.  
 Historie actuum Apostolorum, 2° folio, interrogare eum dicentes. Distinctiones Eincolnenses. } in uno Volumine.
- S Januensis in dominicalibus, 2° folio, cibus mundi triplex.  
 Summa Odonis in omeliis, 20 folio, nimium non presumas. } in uno Volumine.  
 Odo de penitentiis.  
 Tractatus de fide & moribus, 20 folio, utrum debeat accedere.  
 Tractatus de Articulis fidei, de Sacramentis, de beatitudinibus, de petitionibus, de virtutibus & viciis.  
 Tractatus fratris Simonis de Henton, super eodem.  
 Breviloquium fratris Boneventurae super totam theologiam.  
 Tractatus ejusdem, qui dicitur Itinerarium mentis in Deum. } in uno Volumine.  
 Prologion beati Anselmi, fide querens, intellectum.  
 Tractatus Magistri Roberti Grosset, in Gallico, de lapsu & reparatione generis humani.  
 Distinctiones Biardi, 20 folio, --nit michi aurem dominus.  
 Tabula exemplorum de habundantia adoptionum ad omnem materiam in Sermonibus, secundum ordinem Alphabeti.  
 Liber Ecclesiasticis seu divinis officiis, qui intitulatur Gemma animæ.  
 Liber digesti veteris, intitulatus Decreta 20 folio, eodem tempore.  
 Pupilla oculi, 20 folio, tum privata quociens.  
 Speculum curatorum, 20 folio, Filii Dei coheredes.  
 Tractatus de Decimis, per dominum Stephanum, quondam Archiepisc. Cantuar. } in uno Volumine.  
 Speculum Peccatoris.  
 Summa Confessorum, 20 folio, de Judeis & Paganis.  
 Questiones Bartholomei, 20 folio, de edil. edi c.  
 Extractus ex decretis Romanorum Pontificum, 20 folio, venenum pessimum serpit.
- T Liber Decretalium, cum textu sexti, 20 folio, ut de altero intelligatur.  
 Ivo Carnotensis Episcopus, de collectione ecclesiasticarum Historiarum, 20 folio, mense frugalis.  
 Casus Bartholomæi Oxon 20 folio, --telligentiam & quantum.  
 Liber Decretalium, 20 folio, ditis copiam habere. } in uno Volumine.  
 Innocentius quartus, de summa Trinitate & fide catholica.  
 Decreta Conciliorum, 20 folio, Antistites per quos.  
 Johannes de Deo, super decreta, 20 folio, omnia talia.  
 Lectura decretibus Magistri Bernardi de monte mirrato. } in uno Volumine.  
 Summa Magistri Secardi.  
 Opus Martini, de phano.  
 Casus Bartholomei super decreta & decretalia, 20 folio, erunt; sed non potuerunt.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

**Continue**

\*Fair usage policy applies



Ex vet. Rotu-  
lo in bibl.  
Hatton.

*Libri reperti in Thesauraria S. Pauli Lond. primo die Mensis Maii,  
An. Domini MCCCCLxxxvi<sup>o</sup>. post mortem Domini Johannis  
Grymstone nuper Sacristæ ibidem; & nunc in custodia domini  
Thomæ Smyth Sacristæ.*

*Imprimis Libri in Domo exteriori super magnum lectrinum, ut patet  
inferius.*

**XXXIV.** *U**Nus liber de Latinis vocabulis, secundum ordinem Alphabeti,  
intitulatus Elementarium doctrinæ erudimentum; qui & Pa-  
as nuncupatur, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, Res & alias.*

*Item Remigius super Donatum, in eodem volumine.*

*Item alius liber in quo continentur*

*Tractatus moralis de vitiis & virtutibus, qui dicitur Dieta salutis.*

*Tractatus de difficilibus vocabulis Bibliæ, secundum ordinem Alphabeti.*

*Alius Tractatus theologicus, qui dicitur Angelus, de diversa termino-  
rum significatione, secundum ordinem Alphabeti.*

*Tractatus, qui dicitur Speculum Curatorum, de Vitiis, Virtutibus &  
Sacramentis, & aliis in eodem Volumine, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, in statu prælationis.*

*Item alius liber, vocatus Psalterium, glossatus, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, Terreni Adam.*

*Liber continens magnas derivationes verborum & nominum, secundum Hu-  
gucionem, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, Audio.*

*Liber tractans de vocabulis verborum & nominum, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, Acalmaster  
belebefore.*

*Liber vocatus Doctor de Lira, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, natura Angelica.*

*Liber vocatus Magister historiæ, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, consummationem.*

*Liber vocatus Rationale divinorum, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, particularem.*

*Liber super quatuor Evangeliiis, glossatus, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, Fides, Spes, Caritas.*

*Liber vocatus Biblia pulcherrima, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, a. e. n. loginate.*

*Liber vocatus Manuale bonum, in armariolo jacens.*

*In media domo.*

**I***tem liber vocatus Portiforium antiquum, secundum usum Sarum, 2<sup>o</sup> fo-  
lio, ovem & vitam.*

*In inferiori domo Thesaurariæ.*

**I***nprimis, Liber vocatus Portiforium vetus secundum usum S. Pauli, cuius  
coopertorium debile, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, veni domine visitare.*

*Item liber vocatus Manuale, cum Placebo & Dirige in Kalendario, 2<sup>o</sup> fo-  
lio, prima necat.*

*Liber vocatus parvum Missale, in quo plures Misse scribuntur cum præsa-  
tionibus, & secretis Missis, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, esse nec ipsam.*

*Item aliud Manuale, cum Placebo & Dirige, cum exultet jam Angelica,  
in fine libri, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, cum vivit & regnat.*

*Item aliud Manuale cum Placebo & Dirige, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, in unitate Spiritus  
sancti.*

*Liber continens Sermones Augustini & Jeronimi & aliorum, 2<sup>o</sup> folio,  
ret Magistri docentis.*

*Psalterium*

*Psalterium pulcherrimum habens coopertorium rubeum, cum xiv foliis decenter natis, cum ymaginibus auri; & Calendario sequente ante Psalterium, 2º folio, à nobis jugum ipsorum.*

*Liber de extractis de Evidentiis in Thesauraria S. Pauli Lond. 2º folio, Item de pitancia.*

*Psalterium cum Blacebo & Dirige in fine, 2º folio, qui non abiit, Ex dono Ricardi de Gravesende Episcopi.*

*Unus liber tractans de Omelia Sanctorum. 2º folio, Vita Paulini archiepiscopi.*

*Item vetus Psalterium, cum uno kalendario ante Psalterium, 2º folio, & possessionem.*

*Unum Missale pulchrum & bonum, 2º folio, per invocationem. Desicit unum pynne extra librum.*

*Aliud pulchrum Missale, 2º folio, Deus invicta virtutis; carens uno claspe & uno pynne.*

*Aliud Missale quotidie serviendo ad summum Altare, 2º folio, -medicatur &.*

*Vetus Missale secundum usum S. Pauli, 2º folio, Lectio Epistola.*

*Aliud Vetus Missale, secundum usum S. Pauli, 2º folio, à die Festivitatibus cum claspis de Cupro.*

*Unus liber vocatus Psalterium vetus, glosatum, 2º folio, pereatis.*

*Unum Manuale antiquum. 2º folio, cum impositione.*

*Liber continens themata divisa, 2º folio, aquas.*

*Psalterium interlineatum Anglico. 2º folio, montem sanctum.*

*Psalterium glosatum, 2º folio, dicentem.*

*Alius liber 2º folio, Divinam.*

*Alius liber vocatus Manuale vetus, 2º folio, benedixisti.*

*Unus Textus Antiquus, habens ex uno latere ymaginem Salvatoris, cum Maria & xii Apostolis argenteis, insculptis, 2º folio, ad decem.*

*Unus Textus vetus sine claspis, male ligatus; habens ex uno latere ymaginem Crucifixi, Mariæ & Johannis, deauratos; per circumferentiam habens xiii Rosas argenteas; & desiciunt aliæ xiii Rosæ argenteæ; serviendo cotidie ad summum Altare.*

*Unus magnus Textus & optimus Evangeliorum; habens ex una parte, ymaginem Crucifixi, Mariæ & Johannis, argenteas, & deauratas: Habens in inferiori circumferentia, xxii Rosas argenteas, & deauratas cum una ymagine in quatuor corneriis illius Texti, cum uno claspe, 2º folio, fugere.*

*Alius Textus super Evangelia, habens ex una parte ymagine Crucifixi, Mariæ, & Johannis, argenteas & deauratas, cum xviii Rosis in inferiori circumferentia; cum quatuor ymaginibus ad quatuor corneria Texti; cum duobus, claspes, 2º folio, -fusione sonitus.*

*Alius Textus super Epistolas cum duobus claspes; habens coopertorium rubeum de velvet, cum quatuor knopes argenteis: Et ex altera parte habens ymaginem S. Pauli cum gladio in manu sua, argenteo & deaurato, cum uno sole, cum septem solis deficientibus, cum quatuor armis in corneriis ejusdem Texti; 2º folio, Judex ante januam.*

*Alius Textus super Evangeliiis, cum uno claspe; habens ex uno latere quinque knopes argenteas: ex altera parte ymaginem Salvatoris insculptam, argenteam & deauratam, cum xxxi Rosis argenteis & deauratis, in circumferentia, 2º folio, In extinguiibili.*

*Liber Troportorii, 2º folio, eandem.*

*Liber vocatus Manuale, 2º folio, incipit.*

*Liber super Epistolas Pauli & Evangelistæ Johannis, 2º folio, Johannem virginem.*

*Liber vocatus Biblia vetus, 2º folio, Sileam rationem.*

*Unum Psalterium antiquum, cum historiis depictis correspondentibus cuilibet Psalmo.*

*Unum Ordinale secundum primariam ordinationem & antiquam Ecclesie S. Pauli Lond. 2<sup>o</sup> folio, jure fecisti.*

*Liber Sermonum antiquus, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, Nazareus, id est floridus.*

*Unus antiquus liber super Epistolas, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, ad filios.*

*Liber de diversis Sententiis, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, habeatur vel detur.*

*Liber de vita S. Francisci, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, universi fratres.*

*Liber antiquus de Apostolis, & S. Jeronymi, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, tueare.*



Books appertaining to the Cathedral Church of S. Paul in London ; delivered by Mr. Henry Cole, late Dean of the same Church, to Mr. Dr. Mey, now Dean there, xxth. day of September, An<sup>o</sup> 1559.

*Ex vet. membr.  
penes Dec. &  
Cap. eccl. Cath.  
S. Pauli.*

**I**mprimis, a Book of the Statutes and Ordinances of the new Grammar School of Pauls.

Item a Book of Rents, in Dean Shirborn's time ; and also of all the spiritual Promotions belonging to the Church.

A Book intituled de Residentia S. Pauli.

A Book intituled Statutes used in Dean Collet's days.

A Book intituled Indenturæ Mañeriorum Ecclesie S. Pauli.

A Book intituled Liber visitationis Johannis Colet Decani Ecclesie S. Pauli Lond. sub anno Domini 1506.

Another Book intituled de Residentia S. Pauli.

A Book written upon the Margent, de Præbendis.

A Book intituled Visitatio per duos Stagiarios ; anno regis Henrici sexti xxxii.

A Book written in Parchment of certain Statutes collected by Dean Collet, being bound in Boards, and covered with black leather.

A Book of Accompts of the Church, for the first Year of Queen Mary.

A Book of certain Statutes and Customs of the Church of S. Paul, collected together by Ralph Baldock, some time Dean there.

A Book of the State of the Lands, Manours and Possessions of the Church of S. Paul ; and of the Offices of divers Ministers of the same Church.



Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



Ex Cod. MS.  
penes præf. D.  
et cap. [G]  
74. a.

XXXVI. Nomina Decanorum Ecclesie S. Pauli.

**L**ovegarus. } ante Conquestum.  
Godwynus. }  
Syredus. }  
Ulstanus, *cujus tempore statutum fuit*  
*per Mauricium Episcopum & Capitu-*  
*lum, Psalterium quotidie dici in-*  
*ter xxx. Canonicos, per quinos Psal-*  
*mos.*  
Gulielmus.  
Elfwynus.  
Luiredus.  
Radulphus, Anno 1150.  
Alardus de Burnham.  
Robertus de Watford.  
Hugo de Marinis.  
Radulphus de Diceto, Anno 1183.  
Martinus de Patshul.  
Walterus de Langford.  
Galfridus de Lucie, 1237.  
Will. de S. Mariæ Ecclesia 1237.  
Henr. de Cornhill, 1245.  
Walt. de Salerne, *alias dictus Walt.*  
*de London, (postea Archiep. Tua-*  
*mensis in Hibernia.)*  
Robertus de Barthone.  
Petrus de Neuport.  
Ricardus Thaleboth.  
Galfridus de Feringes, 1263.  
Johannes de Chishulle.  
Hervicus de Borham 1276.  
Thomas de Ingaldesthorpe, 1279.  
*(translatus in Episc. Roff.)*  
Rogerus de la Leye 1287.  
Will. de Montfort, 1292.  
Radulphus de Baldok *(primo Archi-*  
*diac. Midd.)* 1297.

Arnaldus de Cantilupo, 1308. *(po-*  
*stea Cardinalis.)*  
Johannes de Sandale, *electus.*  
Ricardus de Neuport *electus.*  
Vitalis Basco, *per provisionem.*  
Johannes de Everdon, *per permuta-*  
*tionem,* 1328.  
Gilbertus de Bruera, 1339.  
Ricardus de Kylmyngtone, *per pro-*  
*visionem.*  
Thomas Tryllek, *per electionem.*  
Johannes de Apelby, *per provisionem.*  
Thomas Evere, *per provisionem.*  
Thomas Stowe, *per electionem.*  
Thomas More, *per electionem.*  
Reginaldus Kentwode, *per electio-*  
*nem.*  
Tho. Lyseus, *per electionem,* 1441.  
Lauren. Bøthe, *electus* 22 Nov. 1456.  
Will Say, *electus* 21 Nov. 1457.  
Rogerus Radclyff, *electus* 15 Dec.  
1468.  
Thomas Wynterburne, *electus* 25  
Sept. 1471.  
Gulielmus Worsley. }  
Robertus Shurburne. } *Lel. Col. vol.*  
Johannes Collet. } *i. p. 489.*  
Ricardus Pace. }  
Ricardus Sampson. }  
Johannes Incent. }  
Gulielmus May. }  
Joh. Feckman. } *Ex Godwini*  
Henricus Cole. } *Commentariis,*  
Alexand. Nowell. } *de Præsulibus.*  
Johannes Overall. }  
Valentinus Cary. }





*The King's Majesty's Proceeding to Paul's  
Church, 26. Martii, 1620.*

**M**essengers of the Cham-  
ber. . . .  
Gentlemen Harbingers.  
Sergeant Porter.  
Gentlemen } The Prince's  
Esquires, } Servants.  
Gentlemen } The King's  
Esquires, } Servants.  
Sewers, the King's Servants.  
Quarter Waiters.  
Gentlemen Ulliers daily Wait-  
ters.  
Clerks of the Signet.  
Clerks of the Privy Seal.  
Clerks of the Council.  
Clerks of the Parliament.  
Clerks of the Crown.  
Chaplains, having Dignity, as  
Deans, &c.

*Aldermen of London.*

The Prince's Counsel at Law.  
The King's Advocate and Re-  
membrancer.  
The King's Attorney and Soli-  
citor.  
Sergeants at Law.  
King's Sergeant.  
Masters of the Chancery.  
Knights Batchelors.  
Secretaries { French } Ton-  
of the { Latin } gues.  
Esquires for the Body.

Sewers  
Carvers } in ordinary.  
Cupbearers }

Masters of stand- } Tents.  
ing Offices. } Revels.  
} Armory.  
} Wardrobe.  
} Ordnance.

Masters of Requests.  
Chamberlains of the Exche-  
quer.

*Trumpets.*

Gentlemen of the privy Cham-  
ber, and Bed-Chamber, in  
Ordinary.

Knights of the Bath.  
Knights Embassadors, Lord  
President, and Deputy.  
Vice-Admiral and Knight Mar-  
shal.

Treasurer of the Exchequer, and  
Master of the Jewel-house.

Baronets.  
Barons younger Sons.  
Viscounts younger Sons.

Judges of the Coif.  
Chief Baron of the Exchequer,  
and Chief Justice of the  
Common Pleas.

Master of the *Rolls*, and Chief  
Justice of the King's Bench.  
Chancellor of the Duchy, and



Chancellor and Under-Treasurer of the Exchequer.  
Master of the Wards.

*Officers of Arms.*

Knights Privy Counsellors.  
Knights of the Garter.  
Barons eldest Sons.  
Earls Younger Sons,  
Viscounts elder Sons.  
Barons of the *Parliament*.

*Bishops.*

Marquisses younger Sons.  
Earls eldest Sons.  
Viscounts.  
Dukes younger Sons.  
Marquisses eldest Sons.  
Earls.  
Dukes eldest Sons.  
Marquisses.  
Dukes.  
Lord Privy-Seal.

*Clarencieux, Norroy.*

L. Chancellor. Arch Bishop of Cant.

Gentl. } Garter Pr. } Lord  
Huishers. } K. of Arms } Major.

*The Prince.*

*Sergeants at Arms.*

The Sword carried by the Earl of ---

*The King's Majesty.*

Master of the Horse, leading a spare Horse.

Vice-Chamberlain.

Captain of the Guard.

The Guard.

Footmen and Querries on each side.

Pensioners with their Axes on each side.



Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies





A BRIEF  
HISTORICAL ACCOUNT  
OF THE  
CATHEDRALS  
OF

*YORK, DURHAM, and CARLISLE;*

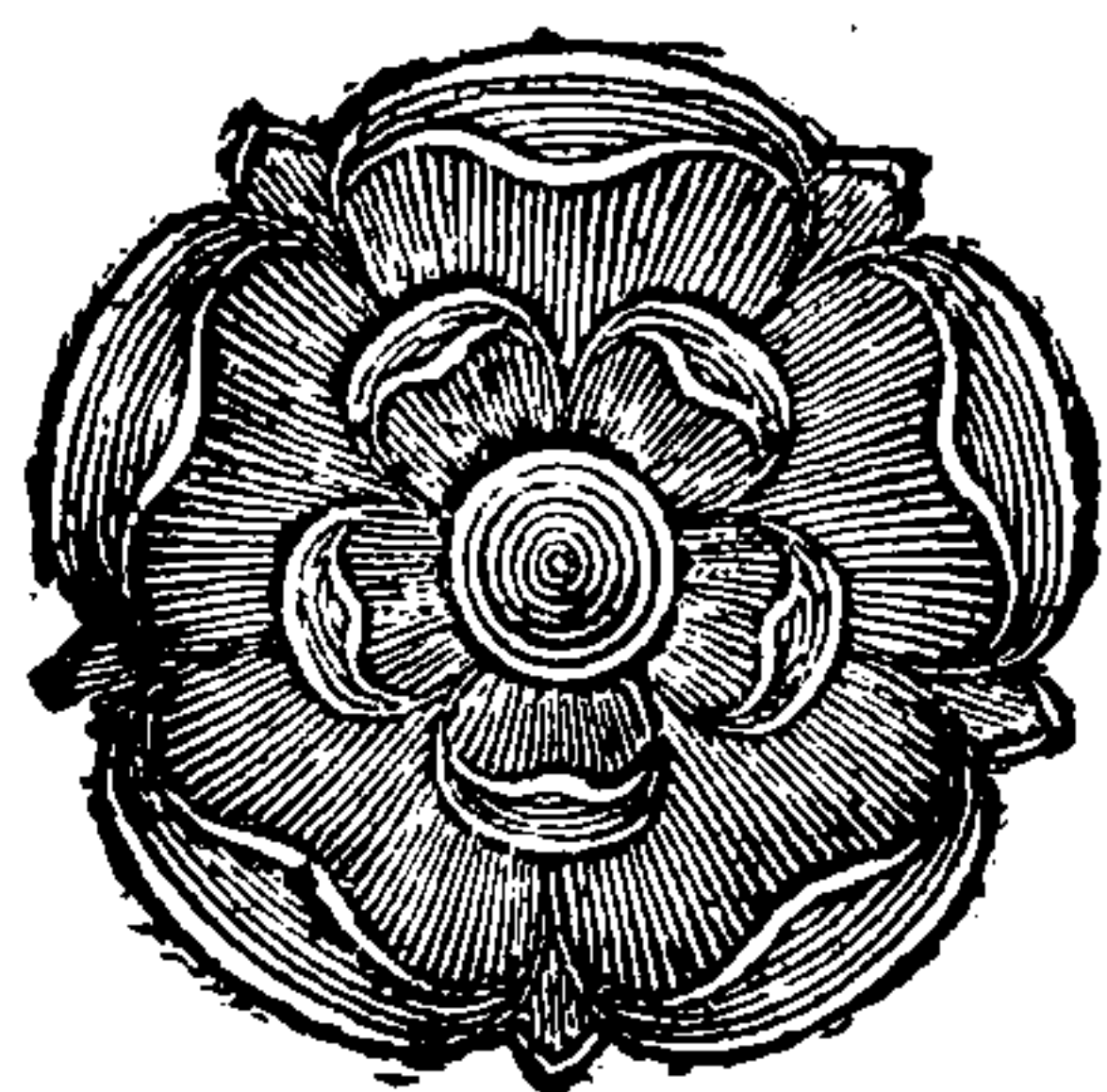
As also of the  
Principal Collegiate CHURCHES in the  
Province of *YORK*.

Extracted from  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \textit{Authentick Records, and} \\ \textit{other Authorities.} \end{array} \right.$

---

By Sir *WILLIAM DUGDALE* Knt. Garter Principal  
King of Arms.

---



---

L O N D O N:

Printed by *G. James* for *JONAH BOWYER*, at the *Rose* in  
*Ludgate-street*. MDCCLXV.

HISTORICAL ACCOUNT

THE

FEDERALS

H. M. and G. M. L. V. E.

Principal Colleges in the Province of N. Y.

Extracted from the Reports and other authorities.

By Sir WILLIAM DUGDALE, Knight, Principal



LONDON  
Printed for J. O. W. at the Sign of the

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



son of their most holy Conversation, austere Way of Living, and Miracles, which through the Power of Almighty God they wrought, they were received by them with much Respect, and converted Multitudes to the true Faith.

Baronii *An-*  
*nales ad an-*  
*num Christi*  
35.

Amongst these (as from the Current of our Historians, and other Authorities we have it) *Joseph* of *Arimathea*, who buried the Body of our Saviour, being driven out of *Jerusalem* upon the Martyrdom of *S. Stephen*, was carried to the Sea-side, and put into a Ship without Stern or Tackle (together with *Lazarus*, *Mary Magdalen*, and others) and turn'd loose into the Sea; whence, being protected by the Goodness of God, they were driven to *Marseilles* in *France*: After which he sailed into *Britain*, and there ended his Life. The Occasion of his Journey hither being this:

*Catal. of Bi-*  
*shops by Fr.*  
*Godwyn, p. 9.*

*Ib. p. 11.*

*Ib. p. 9.*

When *Philip* the Apostle, preaching Christ in *France*, had much to do with the *Druides* (who had their Beginning and chief Doctors in *Britain*) understanding that this Island was separated from *France*, but by a small Cut of a few Hours sail, he sent over hither twelve Persons, the Chief of which was this *Joseph* of *Arimathea*; who, arriving here in the sixty third Year after our Saviour's Incarnation (and about *xxx* after his Passion) did their best Endeavour for converting the *Britans* to the Christian Faith.

These, by the Favour of him who then ruled in those Parts, seating themselves in an Island compassed with Lakes, called *Avaton* (now *Glattenbury*) in *Somersetshire*, found Means to build a Chappel there, wherein *Joseph* himself was afterwards buried, it being the first Oratory erected in this Kingdom for the Service of God. To the Honour of which holy Man, King *Ina*, about the Year of Christ *DCCIII.* did there erect a famous Monastery, dedicating it to his Memory.

That from the Seeds of this Divine Doctrine did grow up many devout Christians in this Realm, is evident enough from our most ancient Historiographers, though not a little oppress'd by the *Romans* (unto whom this Island, with the greatest Part of the World, was then subject;) especially by the Emperor *Dioclesian*, about the Year of Christ *CCXC.*

*Ib. p. 25.*

As to the Government of the *British* Church here, though little Mention thereof is made by our Writers, no question but that it was by Bishops; for plain it is, that *Restitutus*, a *British* Bishop, was in the Council of *Arles* in *Anno CCCXXV.* But of such Bishops 'tis thought there were but few here; till the Coming over of *Germanus* and *Lupus* to suppress the *Pelagian* Heresy, (being hither sent to that Purpose from the Prelates of *France*) who happily rooting out that dangerous Infection,

fection; consecrated Bishops in many Places of this Island about the Year of Christ CCCC.

But, after that, the Pagan Saxons being called in by the oppressed Britans to assist them against the Picts (the Romans having drawn out hence the Flower of their Youth and ablest Men for their Service nearer Home) did not only enslave them by their Strength and Power, but drove the Chief of them into the Mountainous Parts of the Land, viz. Wales and Cornwall, over-spreading all the other with Paganism and Idolatry: Under which being captivated, they so remained, till Gregory, then Bishop of Rome, understanding that the Inhabitants here were Pagans, sent Augustin the Monk about the Year DXCVII. to convert them; who being accompanied by forty others, as his Assistants in that good Work, sailed hither, and had such fair Reception from Ethelbert the fifth King of Kent, of the Saxon Race, (whose Dominions extended to the Banks of the River Humber) that being permitted to preach unto the People, they had great Success therein. After which, Augustin going into France, was there consecrated Bishop by Etherius, Archbishop of Arles, and called *Episcopus Anglorum*.

The Christian Religion being thus begun to be planted in the Eastern Parts of this Island, in Tract of Time it became dilated farther: For in the Year DCXXV. Paulinus (a devout and holy Man) began to preach to those in the North, as Wilfride did in the South, and Fælix in Norfolk, and those adjacent Countries. Upon the Return therefore of Augustin out of France, Gregory having Notice of his good Success here, sent him an Archiepiscopal Pall. This Paulinus, as Beda \* reporteth, was a very tall Man, and somewhat stooping; black hair'd, having a lean Face, hook'd Nose, but of a grave and venerable Countenance.

But, to come nearer to my intended Business, which is touching the See of York, I mean the Foundation and Endowment of that famous Cathedral, and the Collegiate Churches in that Diocese; I shall first begin with the Church of York, as to its Endowment with Lands and Tythes; and afterwards take Notice of its Structure, and of such other Buildings as did belong thereto.

As to the Lands and Tythes wherewith it was most antiently endowed, I cannot discern that there is any exact Memorial thereof. Of what occurs in the present Registers belonging thereto, or other good Authorities, I shall not fail to mention; but of what the Canons of that Church were ever otherwise possess'd, whereof our publick Records make no Mention, I must



leave to the Relation of those who shall by diligent Searches hereafter discover the same.

*Monast. Angl. Vol. 3 p. 129. b. 130. a.* Of what the Registers do take Notice, I find, that in the Year from our Saviour's Incarnation *DCCCCXXX*. King *Athelstan* gave thereunto a large Part of that Territory in *Lancashire*, called *Agmundernes* (which he bought of the *Danes*, as *Godwyn* saith) the Boundary whereof is thus set forth, *viz.* From the Mouth of the River *Cotur*, all along to the Head thereof; and thence overthwart the Country to a Spring called *Dulethope*; and so following that Rivulet into the Brook named *Wodder*; so down along that Stream of *Wodder*, till it falleth into the River *Ribble*; and thence along the middle of that Stream called *Ribble*, till it issueth into the Sea, which seemeth to be near a fourth Part of *Lancashire*.

*Ib. p. 129. a.* The next is of *Eadwi*, Nephew of the same King *Athelstan* (*viz.* Son to King *Eadmund* his Brother) who in the Year *DCCCCLVIII*. gave thereunto twenty Mansion-Houses in *Southwell* (in *Com. Nott.*) with all the Lands and Goods thereto belonging, which I presume did contain all that great Lordship. To whom succeeded *Eadgar*, his Brother; who in the Year *DCCCCLXIII*. gave twenty Mansion-Houses at *Sireburne* in *Yorkshire*, with the Lands and Woods thereto belonging; which I also suppose contained that whole Lordship.

*Ib. 130. a.* After this, *Cnut* (the *Dane*) being King by Conquest here, gave thereunto forty three Mansion-Houses in *Patringtone*, in *Yorkshire*, with all the Lands thereto belonging; which 'tis like contained that whole Lordship, *Alfric* being then Archbishop.

*Camd. Brit. in Yorksh.* About this Time also *Ulphe*, the Son of *Thorald*, (who ruled in the West of *Deira*) by reason of the Difference which was like to rise between his Sons, about the sharing of his Lands and Lordships after his Death, resolv'd to make them all alike; and thereupon coming to *York* with that *Horn* wherewith he was used to drink, filled it with Wine, and before the Altar of God, and *S. Peter*, Prince of the Apostles, kneeling devoutly, drank the Wine, and by that Ceremony enfeoffed this Church with all his Lands and Revenues: The Figure of which *Horn* (in Memory thereof) is cut in Stone upon several Parts of the Choir; but the *Horn* itself, when the Reformation in King *Edward VI*'s Time began, and swept away many costly Ornaments belonging to this Church, was sold to a Goldsmith, who took away from it those Tippings of Gold wherewith it was adorned, and the Gold Chain affix'd thereto. Since which, the *Horn* itself (being cut in Ivory in an eight Square Form) came

to

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page



# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

**Continue**

\*Fair usage policy applies

*In Danetorp una carucata terre ad geldam. Terra una car. Ibi est unus bordarius.*

*In Wicthorneuine una car. terre ad geldam. Ibi quatuor villani habentes unam car. & xxx. acr. prati.*

*In Ratha xv. bovata terre ad geldam. Ibi vii. villani habentes duas car. terra. Ibi xii. acre prati. In eadem villa auferre Drago S. Joh. duas car. terra, que & wasta est.*

*In Sudtone ix. bovata terre ad geldam. Ibi unus francus homo habet tres villanos cum una car. & dim.*

*In Solecate una car. terre ad geldam.*

*In Daitpol tres bovata. & soca super quinq; bovata. Hec wasta est.*

#### NORT. Hundret.

*In Coledun ix. car. terre ad geldam. Terra vii. car. Ibi unus miles*

*habet unam carucata; & xii. villani cum tribus carucatis.*

*In Biston dimid. car. terre ad geldam. Wasta est.*

*In Siglestone octo car. terre ad geldam. Terra quinq; car. Ibi una car. in dominico & xiii. villani, & quinq; bordarii habentes vi. car. Ibi Presbyter & Ecclesia, & xvi. acre prati.*

*In Catingeuic una car. terre ad geldam. Ibi unus miles habet unam car. & tres villani, & quatuor bordarii.*

*In Brantis-Burton una car. terre ad geldam. Ibi unus clericus habet unam car. & unus villanus, & octo acre prati.*

*In Levene vi. car. terre ad geldam. Terra quatuor car. Ibi in dominico una car. & quinq; villani & unus bordarius, cum tribus car. terra. Ibi Presbyter & Ecclesia.*

Godw. ut supra.

The Church and Buildings near unto it being thus destroy'd, there were no more than three Canons left; the rest dead, or fled away, having neither House to put their Heads in, nor any kind of Means for their Support. Let us therefore now see what Benefit accrued thereto, through the Bounty of the next succeeding Kings, and other Persons of Note.

Monast. Angl. ut supra, p. 131. b.

Peace being settled, and King *William Rufus* succeeding his Father in the Royal Throne; to patch up these Breaches, which by preceding Troubles had been made, and to recompense the Archbishop's Claims for *Lincoln*, *Lindsey*, (a Province in *Lincolnshire*) and his Mansion-Houses at *Stow* and *Louth*, (both in that County) he gave unto this Church of *S. Peter* at *York* the perpetual Inheritance of the Abby of *S. German* at *Selby*, and the Church of *S. Oswald* at *Gloucester*, with all their Appurtenances. And having thus redeemed those Places in *Lincolnshire*, he bestowed them on *Robert Bloet*, then Bishop of *Lincoln*, his Chancellor.

Ibid.

At that Time *Thomas*, a Canon of *Bayeux* in *Normandy*, was Archbishop of *York*, by the Gift of King *William the Conqueror*; to whom King *William Rufus* was so kind, as to restore unto him one Hide of Land, then possessed by the Church of *Wotesturd*, which *Aldred* his Predecessor enjoyed in the Time of King *Edward the Confessor*.

Godw. p. 576.

This *Thomas*, besides his Repair of the Church so destroy'd by Fire, called home the dispersed Canons, built them an Hall and a Dorter; and for their better Support, bestowed certain Mannours

Mannours

Mannours and Lands upon them, causing others to be restored which had been taken away. He also divided those Lands into *Prebends*, allotting a particular Proportion to every Canon; whereas before they lived together upon the common Charge of the Church at one Table, and appointed a *Dean*, a *Treasurer*, and a *Chanter*, having founded the Office of *Chancellor* before.

To King *William Rufus*, succeeded his Brother King *Henry II* Monast. Angl. ut supra, p. 133. a. who bestowed upon this Church of *S. Peter*, and the Archbishops thereof, the Churches of *Pokelinton*, *Driffeld*, *Wistum*, *Pickering*, *Burgh*, and *Snayth* (all in *Yorkshire*) with the Chappels, and all other Appurtenances thereto. He likewise, together with *Maud* his Queen, gave the Church of *Ledston* as a *Prebend* thereto. He also gave thereunto the Churches of *Wallop*, with the Chappel of *Gracey*, and Church of *Wichton*.

Soon after this, another *Thomas* (Nephew to the former *Thomas*, and Chaplain to King *Henry I.*) being Archbishop, erected two new *Prebends* in this Church. Godw. p. 579.

To King *Henry I.* succeeded King *Stephen*, who gave thereunto seven Ox-gangs of Land in *Cawode*, and ratified to the then Archbishop the Mill and Mill-Pool of *Savelint*; to the end that he might as freely enjoy the same, as he did in the Time of King *William Rufus* and King *Henry I.* In which Mannour of *Cawode*, as also in that of *Shireburne*, King *Henry II.* in the 34th Year of his Reign, granted to the then Archbishop and his Successors *Free-warren* within all his Demesn-Lands thereof. Monast. Angl. ut supra, p. 161. a.

By other Persons there were given as followeth, *viz.* the Church of *Bubwith*, by *Warine de Bubwith*, for a *Prebendary*: Also two Ox-gangs of Land lying in *Barton* in *Bulmershire*, by *Peter de Ros* of *Barton*. By *Richard de Morvil*, a yearly Rent of 12 s. issuing out of six Ox-gangs of Land in *Cumpton*, and two Pieces of Arable Land, which *Osbert de Thorpe*, and *Robert* his Son, held by Inheritance of him the said *Richard*. By *Adam*, the Son of *Raphe de North-Chuton*, one Ox-gang and an half, with a Toft and Croft in *North Chuton*, and 21 Acres of Land lying in the Fields of that Town. By *Thomas*, the Son of *Robert de Tolthorpe*, two Ox-gangs of Land in *Tolthorpe*. Ib. 148. b.

By Sir *Thomas Belkerthorpe* Knt. thirteen Acres of Meadow Ground in *Gauthorpe*. By *William Fitz-Richard*, a Canon of this Church, all his Land in *Petergate*, with the Buildings thereupon, on condition that the *Prebend* of *Watham* should distribute 20 s. yearly on the Day of his *Obit* to those that should come to that Solemnity. By *William Painell*, a certain Parcel of Arable Land lying in *Heton Painell*. Ib. 149. a.

By *Geffrey de Furnivall*, two Marks and an half yearly to the *Prebend* of *Laughton*, issuing out of the Church of *Paulesworth*, Ib. 150. a.

of his Patrónage. By *Maud de Flamvill*, the Homage and Service of Sir *Godfrey de Lunam* Knt. for the Land of Barton, which he held of her. By *Geffrey Fitz-Columban*, a Way through his Meadows and Arable Land in *Hottet*. By *Robert de Percie*, the Church of *Killingwich*, and four Ox-gangs of Land adjoining thereto. By *William de Percie*, the Church of *Copclive*, the Profits whereof to be employ'd to the Repair of this Cathedral, when Need requires; and at other Times to be expended upon the Holy Plate, and Ornaments belonging thereto.

Ib. b.

Ib. 151. b.

By *Thomas*, the second of that Name, Archbishop of *York*, the Town of *Helperby*. By *Alan*, the Son of *Thurstan Fitz-Gospatrie*, all his Lands in *Stanley*.

Ib. 152. a.

By *Geffrey Fitz-Piers*, Earl of *Essex*, the Chappel of *S. Peter* in *Drayton*. By *Robert de Harestan*, two Ox-gangs of Land in *Alvethorpe*, with a Toft and Croft.

By *Avice*, Daughter of *Ufe*, one Toft, two Acres of Land, and Pasturage for xx Kine in *Stubbum*, with all their Breed to three Years old, to maintain a Lamp before the Altar of the Blessed Virgin in the Vault of this Cathedral.

Ib. 152. b.

By *Henry de L'isle*, certain Lands in *Colsumbagh*.

Ib. 153. a.

By the Abbot and Covent of *Albemarle* (in *Normandy*) the Churches of *Preston*, *Hapelton*, *Withorwic*, *Burton*, *Wagne* and *Tunstal*. By *William de Argenton*, and *Julian* his Wife, two Crofts, and three Ox-gangs of Land in *Up-Lithum*. By *William* the Son of *Hamelin de Rider*, one Acre of Land in *Aesteld*, and a Mansion-House in *Litdehill*, with Common of Pasture for four Kine with their Calves, four Mares with their Colts, and four Sows with their Pigs, to be employ'd for the Fabrick of this Church.

Ib. &amp; b.

By *Henry de Wistow*, certain Lands in *Fenton*. By *Nicolas de Stutevile*, of *Michael de Hamelyne*, his Bondman, and all his Offspring, to the *Prebend* of *Osbaldwic*.

Ib. 154. a.

By the Nuns of *Wilbertosse*, two Shillings yearly Rent out of certain Lands in *Aidewarke*. By *Henry* the Son of *Thomas de Fridaythorpe*, a certain Toft. By *Thomas Boniface*, certain Lands in *Kirkby Grandale*. By *Henry Fitz-Utred*, a Toft and Croft in *Burton*.

Ib. 154. b.

By *William de Valoignes*, certain Lands in *Burton*. By *Adam de Millum*, the Church of *Millum*.

Ib. 156. a.

Ibid. b.

By *Robert* the Son of *Thomas de Huchdum*, Pasturage for xvi. Beasts; that is to say, Horses, Oxen and Kine, in *Huchdum*, to the Behoof of the *Prebend* of *South Newbald*.

Ib. &amp; 157. a.

By *Walter de Grey*, some time Archbishop of *York*, his new Mansion-House in *Chorpe S. Andrew* (now called *Bishop Chorpe*) with all the Lands thereto belonging; as also of all the Lands pertaining

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



nour-House. By *William de Melton*, Archbishop of York, six hundred Marks of Silver. By *Sir Robert le Vavasour*, his Quarry of Stone at *Cadcaster*, with free Access thereto, for the Structure and Repairs of this Cathedral, as often as Occasion shall serve.

*Ib.* 143. a.

And farther, to manifest what large Possessions did anciently belong to this Church, Pope *Innocent III.* (in the Time of King *Henry III.*) re-iting those Particulars, did ratify and confirm the same thereto; viz. the Mannours of *Winton*, *Witwang*, *Burton*, *Patrington*, *Shiteby*, *Belgedon*, *Beverley*, *Rippon*, *Hertildesham*, *Ottelcy*, *Shyreborne*, *Sowelle* (id est *Suthwell*) *Lanum*, *Sutton*, *Seroby*, *Chirchendon*, *Ottingdon*, *Drove-vangerwald*, *Ringeby*, *Curlington*, and *Staliburg*, with their Appurtenances: As also the Churches of *S. John* of *Beverley*, *S. Wilfrid* of *Rippon*, *S. Andrew* of *Hertildesham* (now called *Heram*) *S. Mary* of *Suthwell*, and *S. Oswald* of *Gloucester*. Likewise the Church and Lands of *Knobestowe*, with their Portions, and all other their Goods: Confirming moreover unto it the Bishopricks of *Durham* and *Carleol*; granting also unto it, *Walter de Grey* being then Archbishop here, and to his Successors, the full Use of the Pall\*, in reference to his Pastoral Office, to be worne in this Cathedral upon these ensuing Festivals; viz. the *Nativity of our Lord*, *S. Stephen the Protomartyr*, the *Circumcision*, the *Epiphany*, *Palm-Sunday*, *Maunday-Thursday*, *Easter-Day*, *Tuesday in Easter-Week*, *Ascension-Day*, *Whitsunday*, all the Festivals of the Blessed *Virgin Mary*, on the Day of *S. John Baptist's* Nativity, on all the Festivals of the Apostles; on *All-Hallow-Day*, at his *Dedication* of all Churches, on the *Anniversary* of the *Consecration* of this Church, and at the *Consecration* of all Bishops, and *Ordination* of Clerks.

\* This was formerly granted to Archbishop Thomas by Pope Alexander 3. temp. H. 2.  
*Ib.* p. 133. a.

Godw. p. 574. & 575.

And whereas, before the *Norman Conquest*, *Canterbury* and *York* (the two Metropolitans of England) were not only in Authority, Dignity, and Office, but in Number of Suffragan Bishops, equal: At the Coming in of King *William the Conqueror*, they of *Canterbury* inform'd him, that *York* ought to be subject to *Canterbury*; alledging it to be most for the Safety of the King, that one should be Principal, and the other obedient thereto: For that otherwise, one might set the Crown on one Man's Head, and the other do as much for somebody else. Hereupon *Thomas*, then Archbishop of *York*, appealed to *Rome*, but without Success; for the Pope referring the Decision of the Difference to the King, and the Bishops of England, they forced *Thomas* to yield.

Monast. Angl. ut supra, p. 142. b. & 144. a.  
*Ib.* p. 132. a.

But another *Thomas*, who succeeded in this See in the Time of King *Henry I.* obtain'd such Favour from *Calixtus*, then Pope, that he was freed from Subjection to *Canterbury*. So likewise did *Thurstan*, his immediate Successor, by the Favour of Pope *Innocent II.*

Whereupon

Whereupon *William*, then King of *Scotland*, commanded, <sup>ib. 144. b. &</sup> that all the Bishops of that Realm should (as anciently they had <sup>145. a. 146.</sup> been) be subject unto the See of *York*, as their Metropolitan; <sup>147.</sup> *viz.* the Bishops of the *Dioceses*, the Bishop of the *Isles*, the Bishop of *Glasgow*, the Bishop of *Candida Casa*, &c. the Bishops of *Carlisle* and *Duresme* submitting likewise thereto. <sup>ib. 148. a.</sup>

As to the Liberties and Privileges which this Metropolitan Church enjoyed before the *Norman* Conquest, *K. Henry I.* did by his Royal Charter confirm them; making this brief Recital in particular, *viz.* If any Person shall take a Malefactor in the Church-yard, and shall with-hold him from publick Justice, his Forfeiture to be six hundred Fold; if in the Church, twelve Hundred; if in the City of *York*, eighteen Hundred. The Penance of every Person enjoyn'd in the Hundred, as of Church-Robbers, to be 8*l.* <sup>ib. 135. b.</sup>

If any one shall presume to take away any Person from the *Fridstoll* (*id est*, the Chair of Stone next to the Altar) no Satisfaction to suffice for such an Offence. These Forfeitures to be for the Use of the Canons, and not for the Benefit of the Archbishop. <sup>ib. 136. a.</sup>

For any Offence done in the Church, or Church-yard, or in any of the Canon's Houses, by whomsoever; the Forfeiture for it to be to the Canons, and not to the Archbishop. <sup>ib. 136. a.</sup>

If any Canon die, the Archbishop, with the Consent of the *Dean* and *Chapter*, to constitute a Successor in his *Prebendary*.

In all the Houses and Lands of the Canons, they to have *Soc, Sac, Thol, Theam, Intol*, and *Uttol*, and *Infangenthet*; as also all such Liberties and Privileges as the King himself had in his own Lands. Likewise, that no Tenant of the Lands belonging to the Canons should be liable to do Service at the *Wapentach, Tridingmot*, and *Schirefmot*, but the Plaintiff and Defendant to have Right done them at the Door of *S. Peter's* Minster. It being moreover ordained by the devout Kings of old, in case any of the Canons should be impleaded, that upon ringing the Bell at the Canonical Hour, they ought to return, it being more easy for them to prosecute the Law before the Archbishop's Stewards and Knights.

Also, if any Person shall give or sell Lands to this Church, <sup>ib. p. 136. a.</sup> that it should thenceforth have the like Privileges and Immunities, as those which were formerly possess'd by it; and that no Man shall require *Soc, Tol*, and *Theam* therein. Furthermore, that when the King shall raise an Army, only one Man to be provided out of the whole Lands belonging to the Canons, and he to carry the Banner of *S. Peter*: And if the Burghers go, he, with the Captain and Standard-Bearer, to go in the Front.



Ib.

This Privilege the Canons likewise to have, *viz.* that none of the King's Household Servants, nor of his Army, to be quarter'd in any of their Houses, either in the City or without. Moreover, that when any Cause shall be tryed in ~~York~~ by Combat, Oath to be made upon the holy Evangelists, or upon the Relicks of this Church: And the Combat being ended, the Victor to offer the Weapons of the Vanquish'd to this Church, giving Thanks unto God and S. *Peter* for his Victory. Lastly, if any of the Canons, or their Tenants, shall commence Suit in the King's Court; his Cause, by reason of the Church's Dignity, to have Precedence before any other, as to the hearing and determining thereof.

Having now done with its Endowment and Privileges, I descend to that which meerly relates to the Fabrick, as to its Structure and Repairs.

Godw. p. 558.

After *Paulinus* the Archbishop (of whom I have already made Mention) had for 36 Days together instructed the People which continually repaired to him, by Preaching; or else imparted Christ unto them in Baptism, which he ministred in the open Fields and Rivers, there being not any Churches then built. *Edwyn*, at that Time King of Northumberland, began also to embrace the Christian Faith; the Circumstances and Occasion conducing whereunto, were as followeth.

Ib. p. 555.

*Edwyn* being desirous to marry *Edilburg*, the Sister of *Ead-bald* King of Kent, (a vertuous Lady and a Christian) and she refusing him, in regard he was a *Pagan*; he professed, that if, upon Conference with wise Men, Christian Religion should seem more holy and worthier of God than his own, he would embrace it. Whereupon she was sent unto him to be his Queen: But lest, accompanying with Heathen People, she and her Attendants might be infected with Paganism, the Reverend *Paulinus* (before-mentioned) was sent with her to instruct them, and to administer the Sacraments unto them; as also to preach unto the Infidels.

Ib. p. 556.

Finding the King at first obstinate, at last he so far prevailed on him, as that he promised to become Christian, if God would give him Victory against *Guichelm*, then King of the *West-Saxons*, who had conspired his Death: Which accordingly he obtained; but delaying the Matter for a time, under colour of persuading first with his Nobles to be content therewith; *Paulinus* (the better to prevail) put him in mind of a Vision which had long before appeared unto him; *viz.* that whereas *Elfrid*, his immediate Predecessor in the Kingdom of the *Northumbrians*, seeking nothing more than the Death of this *Edwyn*, unto whom the  
Crown

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

**Continue**

\*Fair usage policy applies



Feet of *Paulinus*, and said, *He knew it very well*: Thereupon promising, that he would thenceforth follow his Direction as to Matters of Religion, and was by him baptiz'd; which so encourag'd all the Nobility, and others, to give diligent Ear to *Paulinus's* Preaching, that great Numbers became daily converted.

York. Min-  
ster first built.

In order to which Baptism, this King *Edwyn* caused a little Church to be made of Timber and Boards in the City of *York*, and dedicated it to *S. Peter*; but afterwards laid the Foundation of a larger Fabrick, encompassing the other; which he not living to carry on, his Successor King *Oswald* finished.

Ib. p. 559.

Ib. 561.

To *Paulinus*, succeeded in this Archiepiscopal See, *Cedda*; and to him *Wilfrid*: Which *Wilfrid* did much to the compleating of this Fabrick, and bestowing goodly Ornaments thereon.

Ib. p. 564.

The next who greatly added to the State thereof, was Archbishop *Egbert* (the seventh from *Paulinus*) who built a famous Library here, which he furnish'd with a great Number of excellent Books; whereof honourable Mention is made by the learned *Flaccus Albinus* (or *Alcuinus*) some time Keeper thereof, and afterwards Tutor to *Charles* the Great.

Ib. 572.

After him, *Aldred* (the 24th Archbishop) erected a Hall here for the common Refectory of the Canons.

Ib. p. 575.

Ib. 576.

But in the next Age, *Thomas*, a Canon of *Bayeux* (by Birth a *Norman*) being then Archbishop, it happened that this City being assaulted by the *Danes*, the Cathedral was with it totally destroy'd by Fire; he therefore new cover'd it, and repair'd it, so as to serve for a Time: But afterwards pulled it down totally, and began a new and noble Foundation, according to the Extent and Model of that which now standeth. The dispersed Canons (by reason of the late Destruction by Fire) he recalled, and made reasonable Provisions for them, building a fair Hall, as also a Dorter (or Dormitory) appointing one to be the Provost, or Governour of the rest; and, for their better Support, bestow'd divers Lordships and Lands upon them, causing Restitution to be made of such as had been taken away, as is already observed.

Ib.

Having thus newly built the Church, he furnish'd it with Books, and all necessary Ornaments.

Ib. p. 580.

The next Benefactor thereto was Archbishop *Thurstan*, in the Time of King *Henry* I. who afforded to the Canons this special Privilege, that the yearly Profit of their *Prebends* being divided into three Parts, it should be lawful for any of them to bequeath two Parts, arising out of the Year next after their respective Deaths, allotting the third towards the Repair of the Church: Which Church, in his Time, happened (with almost the whole

whole City) upon the 4th of *June, Anno 1137*, to be again<sup>Ib. 584. & 585.</sup> destroy'd by Fire. But this Spoil by Fire shortly after (*viz.* in King *Henry II's* Reign) was much repaired by *Roger*, Archdeacon of *Canterbury*, then Archbishop here; who being a very provident Man, new built the Quire and Vaults under it; as also his own Palace (then likewise burnt to the Ground.)

And in King *Henry III's* Time, *Sewall* (who had been Dean,<sup>Ib. 591. & 594.</sup> but) then Archbishop, caused the Stipend of the Priests of *S. Sepulchre's* Chappel to be augmented, and appointed them to be called Canons. He also erected Vicarages in sundry appropriated Churches, which till then had been very ill served.

After him (though not immediately) succeeded in the Arch-<sup>Ib. 596.</sup> bishoprick, *John Rumane*, who had been *Chief Chanter* of this Church. This Archbishop, in the Time of King *Edw. I.* built the Cross-Ile on the North Side towards the Palace, and a goodly Steeple in the middle of the Church, all at his own proper Cofts. He also built much in the Hospital of *S. Peter*, and with his own Hand laid the first Stone of the great Body of the Church on the South Side; but lived not to bring that Work to any Perfection.

After him, *William de Melton*, Archbishop in King *Edw. II's*<sup>Ib. 599.</sup> Time, bestowed seven hundred Marks in finishing the West Part of the Body of it, and inclosed a Place called the *Byaty*, in *York*, with a goodly Wall. Next to him succeeded *William la Zouch*, who in the Time of King *Edw. III.* began the Foun-<sup>Ib. p. 600.</sup> dation of a Chappel on the South Side thereof, intending to be buried therein; but died before it was perfected.

Unto this Fabrick of this Cathedral also, the Nobility and Gentry of these Parts were not a little contributory, as may seem by the Sculptures in Stone of their Arms on both Sides of the great Middle-Ile, and depicted also in the Windows; the chief whereof were the Lords *Scrope*, *Nevill*, *Fitz-Hugh*, *Moubray*, \* *Robert de Percie*, then Lord of *Bolton*, and *Robert le Vavasour* of *Haselwode*: Which two last gave the *Timber* and *Stone* for that noble Work; in Memory whereof, their Statues placed in Niches at the East and West End, on the Out-side of the Minister; that of *Percie* holding a Piece of Timber in the Arms, and *Vavasour* a Stone, do remain to this Day.<sup>\* Ex Regist. Fabricæ Eccl. pænes D. Cap. Ebor. Monast. Angl. ut supra, p. 601. a.</sup>

The next Benefactor of Note was *John Thursby*, who had been Bishop, first of *S. Davids*, and afterwards of *Worcester*. This Archbishop, in the 10th Year after his Translation (*viz.* 27 *Edw. III.*) began to build the Choir new, laying the first Stone himself, and giving 500 *l.* at present towards the Work; as also 200 *l. per Ann.* till it should be finished. He likewise bestowed great Cost upon the *Lady Chappel*, beautifying it with

Images and Pictures of excellent Workmanship, in the midst whereof he lieth buried.

*Ib. p. 602.*

*Ex Inventorio  
penès Dec. &  
Cap. Ebor.*

After him, *Thomas Arundell*, Bishop of *Ely*, was translated hither in the Time of King *Richard III.* This Archbishop bestowed much in Building upon divers of his Houses, and unto this Church gave many rich Ornaments; *viz.* one Vest of Cloth of Gold, six Copes of white Velvet, four great Silver Basons, two of which were gilt; two large Silver Censers gilt, two Cruets of Silver, a Pastoral Staff of Silver gilt, and a Pontifical Ring set with several precious Stones; to the Vicars a large Silver Cup, and to the Canons a Bowl of Silver of good Value.

*Ib. p. 664.*

*† Ex Hist.  
Dunelm.  
Eccl. in bibl.  
Bodl. inter  
Cod. Cantuar.  
L. 53. f. 147.  
a.*

About this Time the great Tower Steeple, now standing, and called the Lantern, was built at the Cost, for † the most part, of *Walter Skyrlaw*, Bishop of *Durham*; whereupon his Arms were cut on each Square on the inner Side thereof in large Escutcheons.

*Domesday  
lib. p nēs,  
& Cap. Ebor.  
f. 128.*

In *Anno 1425*, or thereabouts, *Thomas Dalbyn*, Archdeacon of *Richmund*, at his own Charge, added five Super-numeraries to the seven Choristers, which were formerly placed in the Choir of this Church, and establish'd a yearly Rent of *7 l. 11 s. 8 d.* upon them, by his last Will and Testament, for Cloth and Diet; ordering, that from Time to Time they should be chosen by the Dean and Chapter for the Time being.

In the Time of *William Boothe* Archbishop, *Anno scil. 1464*, much Hurt was again done by Fire to this Cathedral; but by the Care of him and his Successors soon after repaired. He bequeathed also a rich Mitre thereto: Another rich Mitre was likewise given by *George Nevil*, Archbishop of *York*; also several Copes and Vests of good Value, with the *Nevill's* Cross embroidered upon them.

*Ibid.*

To him succeeded *Laurence Boothe*, who purchased the Manour of *Battersea*, near *London*, and built a fair House thereon, which he annexed to this Church of *York*. And to him, *Thomas Rotheram*, who bestowed thereon another rich Mitre.

*Monast. Angl.  
ut supra, Vol.  
3. p. 137, &  
138.*

As to the Chapter-House, (situate on the North Side of this Cathedral) which for Curiosity of Work, both in Stone and Glafs, is scarce to be equal'd; it seems by the Form of the Windows to have been built about the latter End of King *Henry III's* Reign.

*Ibid.*

On the North Side also of this Church there is a beautiful Chappel, dedicated to the blessed Virgin and the holy Angels, which was built by Archbishop *Roger*, in King *Henry II's* Time, for 13 Clerks of divers Orders, to sing *Mattens* daily according to the Form of Service used in the Cathedral; whereof four were to be *Priests*, four *Deacons*, four *Sub-Deacons*, and one *Sacrist*

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



the *Morning Mass*, and *High Mass*, at the Altar in the Cathedral, according to the Appointment of the *Chanter*, upon Notice thereof the preceding Day; for which Service, to receive every Day (performing the same) Two-pence at the Hands of the *Sacrist*. The *Deacon* also and *Sub-deacon* ministring to the Canons of this Chappel at the said *High Mass*, with the Priests and Canons, to receive Two-pence apiece over and above the Benefit of their *Prebendaries*, besides Three-pence at *Mattens*, *High Mass*, and *Vespers*, in this Chappel, which by this Ordination they were otherwise to receive, as aforesaid.

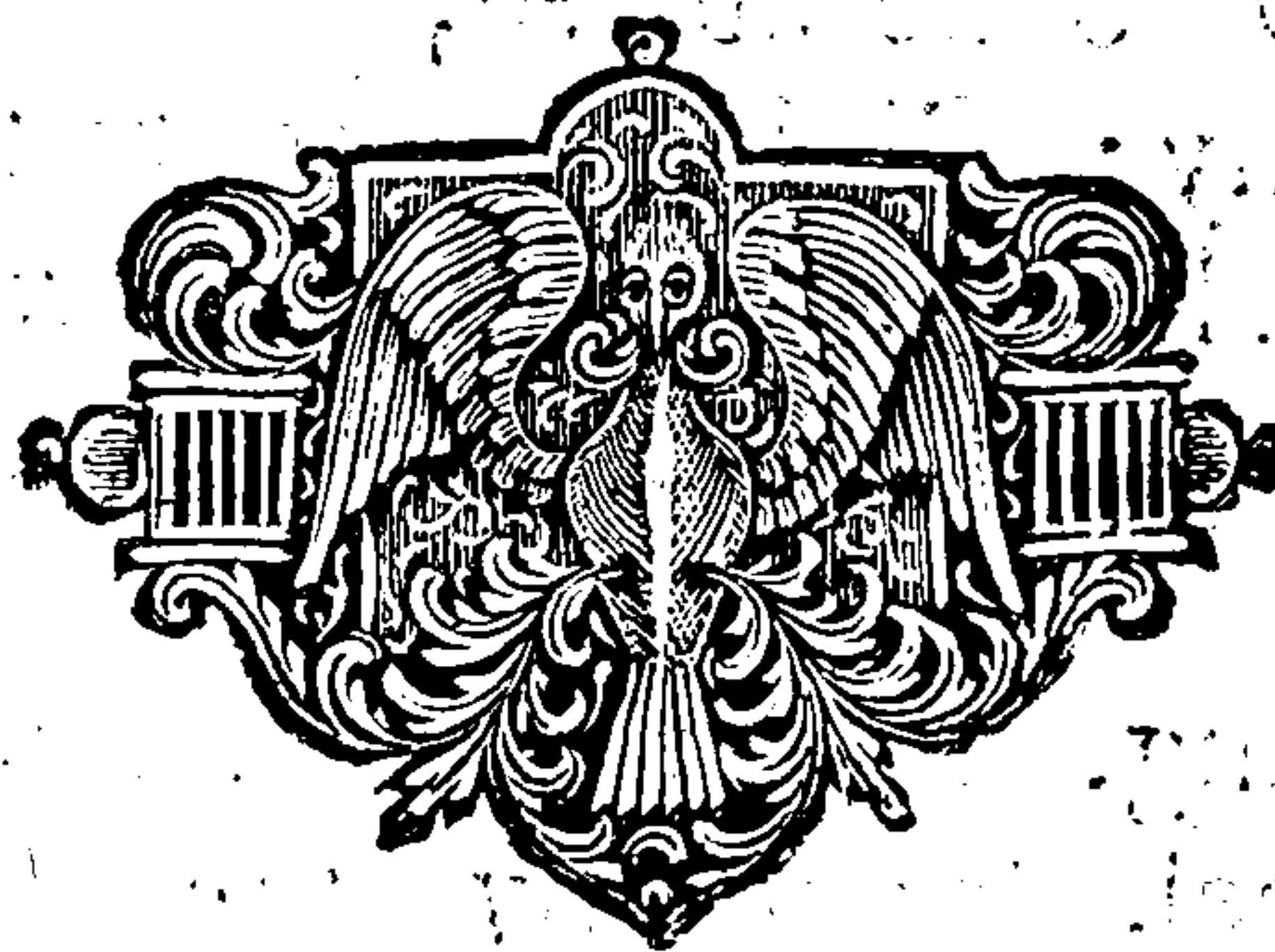
*Ib. p. 140.*

And because this first *Sacrist*, *Gilbert de Tiwe*, had taken so much Pains for advancing the Profits of this Chappel, it was ordained, that his Anniversary should be solemnly kept, as well in the Cathedral, as in it, every Year for ever.

After this, *viz.* in the Time of King *Henry VI.* there being many *Chantry-Priests*, which daily served at sundry Altars in this Cathedral for the Health of the Souls of several Persons that had given Lands or Rents for their Support: Which *Chantry-Priests* having no settled Place of Habitation, took Lodgings in Lay-men's Houses, where Women were, contrary to the Honour of this Church, and Order of Priesthood. For the reforming therefore hereof, *William Boothe*, then Archbishop, *Henry Earl of Northumberland*, the *Dean*, *Chief Chanter*, and other Officers of this Cathedral, in 33 *Henry VI.* procured License from the King to found a College for them, and to make them a Body-Corporate.

*Ib. p. 142.*

But this good Work was not then effected, as it seems; for in the first Year of King *Edward IV.* at the Instance of *George Nevill*, then Bishop of *Exeter*, and his Brother *Richard Nevill*, then Earl of *Warwick*, another License was procured for that very Purpose. Which College of those *Chantry Priests* was thus founded to the Honour of *S. William*, some time Archbishop of this See, and called *S. William's College*. By this License they had also Power to make Choice of one out of themselves to be the Provost, or chief Supervisor of the rest; as also to have a Common Seal, and to purchase Lands to the Value of 5 *l.* per *Annum* over and above Reprises.



*An INVENTORY of all the Jewels,  
Plates, Copes and Vestments, with other Or-  
naments, as well within the Vestry of the  
Cathedral Church in YORK, as also ap-  
pertaining to the High Altar there, in the  
Time of King Edward VI.*

**A** Chalice of Gold, with the Patten, weighing 47 ounces  
and half.

A Chalice of Gold with Patten, weighing 44 ounces.

A Chalice of Gold, with the Patten, weighing 23 ounces,  
daily occupied.

A Chalice of Silver and Gilt, weighing 58 ounces.

A Chalice of Silver and Gilt, with a white Lyon and four  
Scallops on the Foot, 29 ounces.

A Chalice of Silver and Gilt, with a Crucifix on the Foot,  
and on the Patten, 12 ounces.

A round footed Chalice of Silver and Gilt, 13 ounces and  
half.

A Chalice Silver and Gilt, having a Crucifix on the Foot,  
19 ounces.

A round Chalice, Parcel Gilt, 9 ounces.

A Pair of Censers Gold, 17 ounces.

A Shell of Silver for the same Censer, one ounce and half.

A Box for Singing-Bread of Silver and Gilt, 11 ounces and  
half.

A Box of Silver for Singing-Bread, ten ounces.

A Box for Singing-Bread of Silver, five ounces.

A Pair of great Censers, Gilt and Silver, 100 ounces.

A Pair of great Censers of Silver, 64 ounces.

Another Pair of great Censers of Silver, 64 ounces.

A Pair of old Censers of Silver and Gilt, 46 ounces.

Another Pair of old Censers, Silver and Gilt, 38 ounces.

A Pair of Censers, Silver and Gilt, 44 ounces.

Two Basons of Gold for the high Altar, 42 ounces.

Two little Basons of Silver and Gilt, 25 ounces.

One little Bason of Silver, 13 ounces.

Two little Basons of Silver, Parcel Gilt, with Keys upon  
them, 30 ounces and half.

One Sconce of Silver, Parcel Gilt, 27 ounces.

One other Sconce of Silver, 18 ounces.

A Ship with a Spoon of Silver and Gilt, 21 ounces.

A Ship of Silver, 7 ounces.



Two little Cruets of Silver, Parcel Gilt, 17 ounces.

A flat Candlestick of Silver, 7 ounces and half.

A Shell of Silver and Gilt for Salt, 2 ounces and half.

A Bell of Silver, five ounces and half.

A flat Piece of Silver, three ounces.

A *Pax* of Silver and Gilt, nine ounces.

Three *Ampules* of Silver, 40 ounces.

A Tablet of Silver and Gilt, enamell'd to set upon the Altar, 116 ounces.

A Pectoral of Gold, with a great Stone in the middle, and six perfect Rubies, 14 ounces.

A Pectoral of Gold, with a rich Stone in the middle, 13 ounces and a half.

A Pectoral of Silver and Gilt, with Stones, 11 ounces.

A Toft of Silver and Gilt, with the Ascension of Christ, 80 ounces.

Two Candlesticks of Berall.

A Super Altar garnished about with Silver and Gilt, and with Stones.

A Handle of Silver and Gilt, five ounces.

A Super Altar, with a black Stone garnished with Silver and Gilt.

A Chrysmatory of Silver and Gilt, 8 ounces.

A Mitre set with Peers and Stones, and two Labels.

A rich Mitre given by Bishop *Rotheram*.

A Mitre of white Sattin.

A Standing Cup, with a Cover of Silver and Gilt, with a Berall in the midst, 43 ounces.

A Pair of Cruets Silver and Gilt, with Swans, 35 ounces.

A Pair of Cruets Silver and Gilt, with four great precious Stones in the midst, 51 ounces.

A Pair of little Cruets Silver and Gilt, 25 ounces.

A Pair of Cruets more of Silver and Gilt, 27 ounces.

A Pair of Candlesticks Silver and Gilt, with the Lord *Scrope's* Arms, 100 ounces.

A Pair of Candlesticks, Parcel Gilt, with Lilly-Pots, 80 ounces.

A Pair of Candlesticks Parcel Gilt, 60 ounces.

A Holy Water Fat, with a Sprinkle, of Silver, 101 ounces and half.

Another Holy Water Fat of Silver, with a Sprinkle, 36 ounces and half.

Another Holy Water Fat of Silver, with a Sprinkle, 40 ounces.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



Three red Copes of fine Cloth of Tissue, having our Lady on the Back of the Orfray.

A Cope of red Cloth of Gold rased, of the Lord Darcie's Gift.

A Cope of fine red Cloth of Tissue, with the Twelve Apostles on the Orfray.

A Cope of Cloth of Gold, *ex dono prioris de Bradstoke.*

A Cope of red Cloth of Gold given by Mr. Martin Collyns.

Two rich Copes of red Cloth of Gold having S. Oswald, and the other the *Assumption of our Lady* on the Orfray.

Two Copes of red Cloth of Gold, the one having the *Assumption*, the other the *Purification*.

Two Copes of Purple Sanguine Cloth of Gold.

Two Copes of red Cloth of Gold, with Daifies.

Two Copes of red Velvet, with Eagles of Gold.

Two red Copes of Sattin, with Images of Needle-work.

A red Cope of Sattin, with H. H. of Pearl.

A Cope of red Cloth of Gold, *ex dono Thomæ Arundell.*

A Cope of red Sattin, raved with Pearls.

A Cope of red Cloth of Tissue, *ex dono Ricardi Layton Decani.*

A Cope of Cloth of Gold, *ex dono Willi. Holgell Prebendæ de Cave.*

A Cope of Cloth of Tissue, *ex dono magistri Thomæ Magnus Archidiaconi de East Riding.*

Two Copes of red Velvet, with Angels of Gold.

Four Copes of Crimson Velvet, with Orfrays of Cloth of Gold.

#### White Copes.

Two Copes of white Cloth of Tissue.

A Cope of white Damask Cloth of Gold.

Three Copes of white Damask, with Roses of Gold, given by Mr. Collins, Dr. Symons, and Mr. Newman.

A Cope of white Velvet, *ex dono Magistri Melton.*

Two white Copes of Damask, with Angels.

One white Cope, with Stars of Gold.

One Cope of white Cloth of Gold, *ex dono Magistri Carver.*

One and twenty Copes more of white Velvet, all of one Sort.

#### Blue Copes.

A very rich Cope of Needle-work, the Orfray with Birds of Pearl.

Another of the same making, the Orfray with Pearl and Gold couched.

A Cope of Needle-work, with Orfray well couched with Pearl.

A Cope of Needle-work, with Orfray Parcell couched with Pearl.

Two Copes of Cloth Imperial, *ex dono Briani Higdon*, Dean of York.

Four Copes of Blue Velvet.

Six Copes of Blue Cloth of Tissue, *ex dono Magistri Alexandri Hales Archidiaconi de York.*

A Cope of Blue Cloth of Gold, *ex dono Hugonis Ashton.*

A Blue Cope of Brant-tree.

A Blue Cope of Needle-work, with Angels of Gold on it.

A Blue Cope of Velvet, with Torches of Gold on it.

A Blue Cope of Velvet, with Flowers of Gold on it.

A Blue Cope of Cloth of Gold, with S. Peter's Key, *ex dono Edwardi Lee Archiepiscopi.*

*Green Copes.*

Four rich Copes of fine Cloth of Tissue; one with the Image of our Saviour, one the Coronation of our Lady, one with our Lady and her Son in her Arms, and one with the Assumption of our Lady, on the Orfray.

Two Copes of green Cloth of Tissue, with Eagles of Gold on the Moose.

One Cope of green Cloth of Tissue, with Swans of Gold on the Orfray.

One Cope of green Cloth of Gold, *ex dono Magistri Thomæ Dalby.*

Six Copes of green Cloth of Gold, of divers Mens Gifts.

One Cope of green Velvet, with Flowers of Gold, and the Salutation of the Angel.

*Great Copes in the Chamber above.*

Four green Copes of Damask, with Orfrays of Cloth of Gold.

One Cope of green Sattin, with Partridges of Gold.

One Cope of green Velvet, with Bull-heads of Gold.

One Cope of green Velvet, with Stars of Gold.

*Blue Copes.*

A Cope of blue Tinfell, with H. H. of Gold.

A Cope of blue Sattin, with the King's rich Arms on it.

A Cope of blue Velvet, with the Orfray of Cloth of Gold.

A Cope of blue Sattin, with Scallop-Shells of Gold.

*The HISTORY of*

A Cope of blue Velvet, with *Garters* and *S. S.* of Gold.

A Cope of blue Sattin, with Angels of Gold.

*Red Copes.*

A rich Cope for the Bishop.

A Cope of red Sattin for his Chaplain.

A Cope of red Velvet, with Dolphins of Pearl on the Orfray.

A Cope of Purple Velvet, with Orfrays Cloth of Gold.

A Cope of Carnation Velvet, with Stars of Gold.

*Black Copes.*

A Cope of black Cloth of Gold for *Obits*.

Six black Damask Copes, with red Orfrays.

A Cope of black Velvet, *ex dono Magistri Wyat*.

A Chair of Purple Velvet.

Two Cushions of Cloth of Gold.

A Cloth of Estate, with the Cover all of Cloth of Gold.

A Train of red Sarsenet.

A *Turky* Carpet.

A Canopy of red and green Sattin, to be borne over *S. William's* Shrine.

A rich Suddery embroidered with Gold.

A Yard of rich Cloth of Tissue.

Certain Yards of fine Silk Fringe for the Sepulchre.

A green Cushion of Rozard Velvet.

A Veil of Diaper for *Lent*.

Another old Veil for *Lent*, all wrought with Silk.

*Blue Vestments in the Chamber.*

A goodly new rich Vestment of blue Velvet, with Furniture.

Another Suit of blue, all set with Pearls, called *Branlton*.

Another Suit of plain blue Velvet.

A Vestment of blue Velvet, with Garters of Gold.

A Vestment of blue Velvet, with Stars of Gold.

A Vestment of blue Velvet, with Scallops of Gold.

*Red Vestments.*

A rich Suit of red Cloth of Gold, the Orfray couched with Pearl.

A Suit of red Cloth of Tissue, all set with Pearl.

Another Suit of Cloth of Tissue, all set with Pearl.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



- A Vestment of white Sattin, with Stars of Gold.
- A Vestment of green Velvet, with Birds of Needle-work.
- A Vestment with two Tunicles of green Cloth of Gold.
- A red Vestment with blue Gard, and Roses of Gold.
- A red Vestment with two Dalmaticks.
- A blue Vestment of Sattin, with two Tunicles.
- Four Tunicles of green Damask, with S. *William's* Arms for bearing the Shrine.
- A rich Vestment of yellow Sattin, all set with Lillies.
- A Vestment of blue Velvet, embroider'd with Gold.

*Copes in the Utter House.*

- Twelve white Damask Copes, with Flowers of Gold and Silk.
- A Cope of white Damask, with S. *Peter's* Keys of Needle-work.
- Three white Copes of Sattin, with Ostridge Feathers of Gold on the Orfrays.
- Three old Copes of white Cloth of Gold.
- One old Cope of white Velvet, with black Orfrays.
- Three Copes of white Velvet, with Gryffons of Gold.
- Five white Copes of several Silks, with black Spots.
- Two old Copes of white Sattin, with Torches of Gold.

*Red Copes.*

- Four red Sattin Copes, with Daces of Gold.
- A Cope of red changeable Silk, with Images of Gold.
- A Cope of red changeable Silk, with great Orfrays.
- A Cope of red Sattin, with Garlands of Gold.
- A Cope of red Velvet, with Hands of Silk and Gold.
- Four red Copes with Crowns of Gold.
- Five Copes of red Baudekyn, with Flowers of green Silk and Gold.
- Eight red Copes of Baudekyn, with white Flowers, and blue Orfrays.
- Two Copes of red Velvet, with Lyons of Gold.
- One Cope of red Velvet, with Angels of Gold.

*Blue Copes.*

- Fifteen blue Damask Copes, and red Orfrays, with Flowers upon them.
- Thirteen Copes more of the same Suit, with embroider'd Orfrays.
- Three old blue Copes of Velvet, with Lyons upon them.

- One Cope of Sattin, of the Gift of *Richard Layton* Deacon.
- Two Copes of blue Baudekyn, with S.S. of Gold.
- Green Copes.*
- Five green Copes of Sattin, for double Feasts for Standers.
- Two green Copes of Velvet, with Flower de *Luces* of Gold on the Orfrays.
- One old Cope of Needle-work, the Orfray Cloth of Gold.
- Three old green Copes of several Sorts of Silk.

- Black Copes.*
- Two black Damask Copes, with Sattin Orfrays.
- One black Velvet Cope, with Feathers of Gold.
- Two Worsted Copes with red Orfrays.
- Twelve white Copes for Choristers.

*Green Copes and others.*

- Nine green Copes for Choristers.
- One red Cope and a yellow for Choristers.
- One Cope of black Velvet, with Angels of Gold.
- Four old Copes of divers Silks, for Collects.
- A Vestment of Crimson Velvet, with a Cross of Damask Gold.
- Two Tunicles of green Damask broider'd with Angels and Flowers.
- One double Altar Cloth of fine Diaper; two other of Needle-work.
- Four other Cloths of Diaper, and a Pair of Curtains of white Sarfenet.
- One other Pair of blue Sarfenet.
- Two Altar Cloths of red and blue Velvet, with *K. Richard's* Arms.
- Two other Altar Cloths of red Silk, with Flowers of Gold.
- Two other Altar Cloths of Cloth of Tissue.
- Two other of Cloth of Gold.
- Two of white Damask; one of red Velvet, with Crowns of Gold.
- Two of blue Silk, with little Flowers of Gold.

*The Breadth, Length, and Height of York Minster.*

From the East End to the West, it is one hundred sixty and one Yards and an half in Length, and thirty five Yards and an half in Breadth.



The HISTORY of, &c.

From the End of the South Cross to the End of the North, the Length is seventy four Yards, and the Breadth thirty two.

The Height of the four high Roofs to the Cieling is thirty two Yards.

The Height of the Side Arches of the East and West End is fifteen Yards.

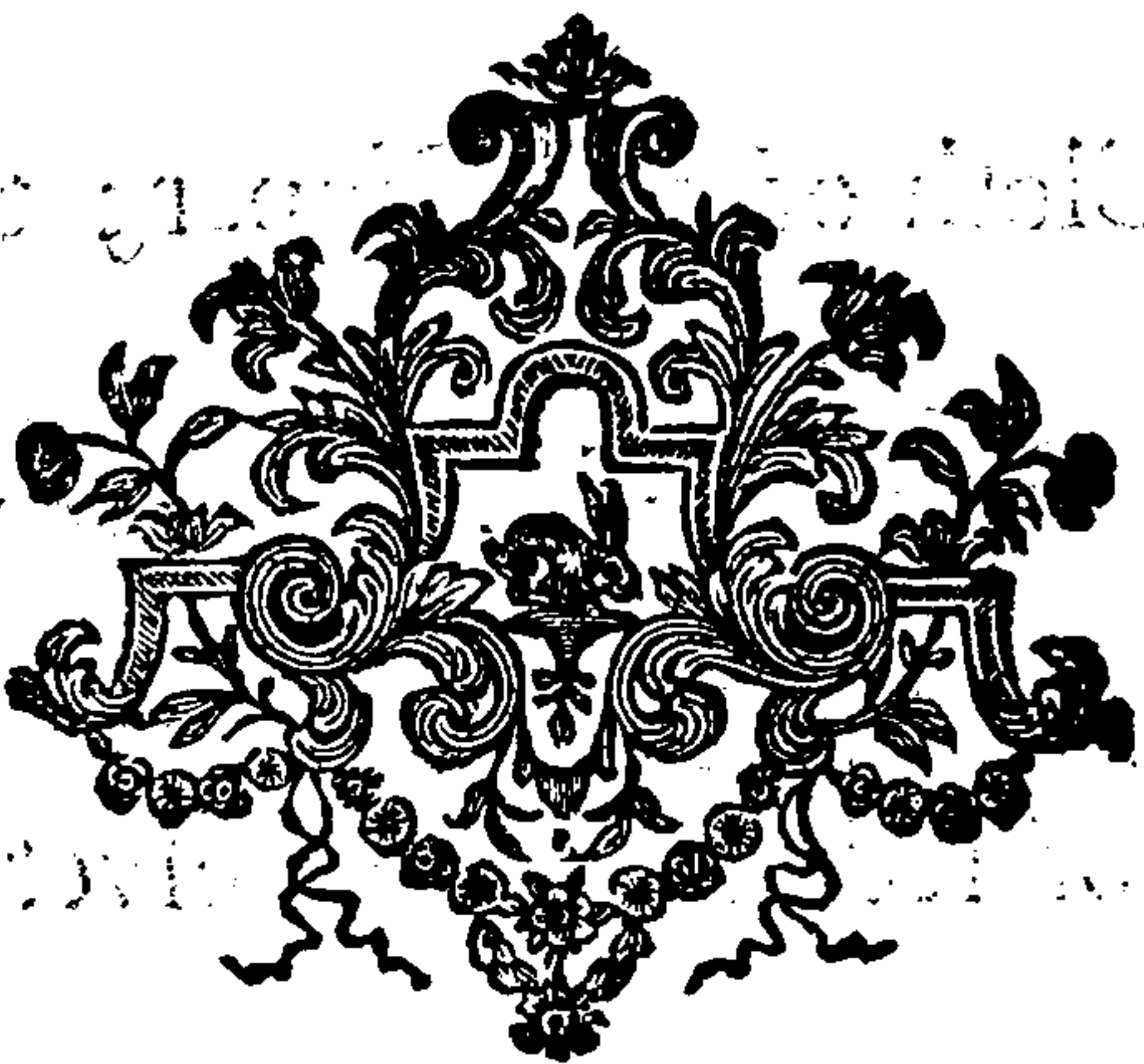
The Height of the Side Arches of the North and South End is fourteen Yards.

From the Choir Door to the East End, is in Length seventy four Yards.

From the Choir Door to the West End is eighty seven Yards.

From the Platform to the Top of the Battlements of the Lanthorn, or Middle Steeple, is seventy two Yards.

The Middle Choir is forty two Yards and six Inches in Length, and the Breadth thereof sixteen Yards and an half.



Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



In which Monastery having served divers Years, he seriously consider'd with himself, that the Way to Vertue, then taught by the *Scots*, had little of Perfection in it; and therefore resolv'd to take a Journey to *Rome*, there to observe what Ecclesiastical Practices were used by the *Monks* in those Parts: In which Purpose his Brethren at *Lindisfarne* did much encourage him. Whereupon he forthwith repaired to Queen *Eanfleda*, to whom he was not a Stranger; who approving of that his Design, and recommending him to *Erconbert* King of *Kent* (her Uncle's Son) for his Furtherance therein, he sent him honourably thither.

*Hist. Eccl.  
Ven. Bedæ,  
Lib. 5. Cap.  
20.*

At that Time *Honorius*, (one of the Disciples of *S. Gregory* the Pope) a Person highly fam'd for Ecclesiastical Knowledge, being Archbishop of *Canterbury*, he became a Learner of him; under whose Discipline after he had but a short Time been, another young *English* Gentleman, called *Benedict Biscop*, having a Desire also to see *Rome*, the King associated him with this *Wilfrid*; commanding *Wilfrid* that he should bring him thither. But when they came to the City of *Lyons* in *France*, *Wilfrid* finding great Respect from *Dalsin*, then Bishop of that See, stay'd there (*Benedict* holding on his Journey;) who being much pleas'd with his prudent Deportment and amiable Countenance, was very liberal to him in whatsoever he wanted: Offering likewise (if he pleas'd) to give him the Rule of some Part of *France*, as also his Brother's Daughter in Marriage, and to adopt him for his Heir. But with grateful Acknowledgment to that Bishop for these his great Favours, he earnestly express'd his Desire to see *Rome*. Whereupon the Bishop plentifully allowing him what was requisite for his Journey, sent a Guide with him thither, obliging him, that upon his Return for *England* he would come that Way.

*Ibid.*

Being thus got to *Rome*, and betaking himself devoutly to Prayer and Meditation in Ecclesiastical Things (as he had before resolv'd) he became acquainted, and entred into Friendship with *Boniface* the Archdeacon (a very learned and pious Man) who was then also of the Pope's Council; by whose Instructions he learned the four Books of the Gospel in Order; as also the rational Computation of *Easter*, with divers other Things conducing to Church-Discipline, which in his own Country he had not Means to do. And having spent some Months Time in those happy Studies, he returned to the said *Dalsin*, Bishop of *Lyons*; and abiding with him three Years, was by him shaven, and held in that special Esteem, as that he resolv'd to make him his Heir, had he not been prevented therein by a cruel and violent Death: For *Brunchild* (the *French* Queen)

Queen) sent certain Soldiers to kill him, and in his room substituted this *Wilfrid*, tho' much against his Will; he rather choosing to have suffer'd Death with him: But these Murderers knowing him to be an Englishman, and a Stranger, spared his Life.

Whereupon returning into *Britain*, he obtained Favour of *King Aldfrid*; who being a great Lover of the Catholick Discipline, and finding him in like Sort affected, bestow'd on him a Town called *Stanford*, consisting of ten Households; and shortly after another, called *Rippon*, containing thirty Dwellings, which he had formerly given to certain Persons that followed the *Scottish* Rule for to build a Monastery there. But because those Men chose rather to be gone from thence, than to celebrate the Feast of *Easter*, and observe all other Canonical Rites, according to the Usage of the *Roman* and Apostolical Church, he bestow'd that Place on him: At which Time he was at the said King's Command ordained in that Monastery by *Agilbert*, Bishop of the *West Saxons*, to the end he might be his inseparable Companion, Priest, and Instructor.

Not long after, the *Scottish* Sect being discover'd and ejected, *King Aldfrid* sent him into *France*, with the Consent of *Oswi*, his Father, desiring that he should be ordained Bishop by the said *Agilbert*, he being at that Time about the Age of 30 Years; with whom also eleven other Bishops, present at his Confirmation, did very honourably perform that Solemnity. But he thereupon continuing in those Foreign Parts, *Chad* (a Person of great Sanctity) was made Bishop of *York* by the Command of *King Oswi*, who governing that Church for three Years, and then retiring to his Monastery at *Leasingai*, this *Wilfrid* underwent the Charge of all the Northern Parts from *Yumber* to *Scotland*, until he was driven thence by *King Ecgfrid*, and others placed in his stead.

Whereupon he went towards *Rome*, to make Complaint to the Pope of this his injurious Expulsion; but by a strong Easterly Wind was driven into *Friseland*, where he found honourable Reception from the barbarous Inhabitants, and *Algiss* their King, to whom he preach'd the Faith of Christ; by which many Thousands being converted, forsaking their sinful Courses, were by him baptized; amongst whom he continued all the next Winter, and then took his Journey to *Rome*, where the Cause of his Complaint being heard by Pope *Agatho*, and divers Bishops, he was by their unanimous Suffrage acquitted of what had been laid to his Charge, and likewise adjudged worthy of his Bishoprick.

To this Narrative Bishop *Godwyn* addeth something which *Bede* doth not mention, *viz.* that *Wilfrid* coming home, and finding another Man in his Place, lived for some time a private Life; in which Space he was often invited by *Wulpter*, King of *Mercia*, unto the Bishoprick of *Litchfield*: But in the end, *Chad*, being removed, he settled himself again at *York*, and posted *Chad* to *Litchfield*.

After which, the first Thing he went about, was to finish his Cathedral there, left imperfect by *Paulinus*, and since his Departure very much decay'd, (for the Roof was fallen, and the Walls in many Places ruinous.) This his Church he repaired and finished, mending the Walls, covering it with Lead, glazing the Windows, and beautifying the same with many goodly Ornaments.

He was also so greatly beloved of all Sorts of People for his Gentleness, Affability, and Liberality, as many then living, but more at their death, (especially of the Clergy) would put their Goods and Children into his Hands; the one assuring themselves of a faithful Keeper, the other of a discreet and conscionable Dispender. Hereby it came to pass, that in a short Time he grew exceeding rich, having many Servitors to attend him, and great Store of Plate, with other Household Stuff very sumptuous: The Report whereof coming to *Theodore*, Archbishop of *Canterbury*, it put him in mind of the Greatness of that Diocese, and the Ability of the Country to maintain more Bishops; for which respect he went about to appoint two or three other Bishops under him; which when *Wilfrid* obstinately refused, and the other ceased not to urge very earnestly, he appealed unto the Pope, and went unto him in Person, the Pope being then at the Council of *Constance*, where both by him and his Council it was ordered, that the State of the Bishoprick of *York* should not be alter'd without *Wilfrid's* own Consent.

But *Ecgfrid* the King so favoured *Theodore's* Device, as that *Wilfrid*, at his Return, perceived well, he must either yield unto it, or forsake the Country: He therefore rather chose to leave that Bishoprick, Country and all, and to live in Poverty and Exile: Hereupon he went into *Sussex*, and there endeavouring to convert the People of that Country unto the Faith of Christ, became their Bishop, and laid the Foundation of a Cathedral Church at *Seulsey*, the See being afterwards removed to *Chichester*. Howbeit, after ten Years Banishment, King *Ecgfrid* dying, *Aldfrid*, who succeeded him, sent for *Wilfrid*, and desired him to return to his See of *York*, which he did: But after five Years, the King fell out with him, and forced

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



“ the Sentence of that Synod (so called by Pope Agatho) declaring  
 “ also the Occasion of that his Absolution.” Which being after-  
 wards read by the Pope’s Command, in the Presence of divers  
 noble Persons, and a Multitude of People, when it came to  
 this Expression; viz. Wilfrid, Archbishop of York, beloved of God,  
 appealing to the Catholick See, was absolved by the Power thereof, of  
 some uncertain Things (as before is observed;) the Hearers there-  
 fore becoming astonish’d, and the Reader silent, they enquired  
 of each other who this Bishop Wilfrid was.

Whereupon Boniface, a Counsellor of the Pope, and many  
 others who had seen him there in the Time of Pope Agatho,  
 said; that he was the Bishop, who being accused by some of  
 his own Country, coming to Rome to receive the Sentence of  
 the Apostolick See, upon full hearing of the Complaint, was  
 adjudged to have been wrongfully put from his Bishoprick, and  
 so highly esteem’d, that in a great Synod of Bishops, he was  
 honourably placed among them, as a Person of an incorrupt  
 Faith, and an upright Heart: Whereat all of them said, as  
 also the Bishop himself, that a Person of such Authority, who  
 almost forty Years had been a Bishop, ought not at all to be  
 censured, but to be freed of his Accusation, and go back with  
 Honour into his Country.

But in his Return through France, falling sick, he grew so  
 weak, as that being not able to ride, he was carried by the  
 Hands of his Servants in a Couch to the City of Melun; where  
 he lay for four Days and Nights as if he had been dead, there  
 being no Sign of Life in him but by Breathing. Continuing thus  
 without Food, Speech, or Hearing, during all that Time; on  
 the fifth Day, as soon as it was light, he rose up as one roused  
 out of a great Sleep; and, opening his Eyes, discerned a great  
 Company to stand about him, some of them Singing, and others  
 Weeping: Whereupon, breathing a while, he enquired for  
 Acca the Priest; who being forthwith called in, and seeing him  
 thus able to speak, kneeled down with all that were present,  
 and gave Thanks to God. After a short Space, they beginning  
 to discourse of the general Judgment, the Bishop desired the  
 Company to go forth, and spake thus to Acca:

“ There appeared even now to me a terrible Vision, which I desire  
 “ thou wilt keep secret, till I understand what God will do with me;  
 “ for there stood before me a certain Person in a shining Habit, saying,  
 “ He was Michael the Archangel, and sent to the end he might call  
 “ me from Death: For God Almighty, said he, through the Prayers  
 “ and Tears of thy Brethren and Disciples, and the Intercession of the  
 “ Blessed Virgin Mary, hath given thee Life. Wherefore I tell thee,  
 “ that

“ that tho’ thou art now recovered of this thy Infirmary, prepare thyself,  
 “ for four Years hence I will visit thee again. When thou returnest  
 “ into thy Country, thou shalt repossess the greatest Part of those Lands  
 “ which have been taken from thee, and shalt end thy Days in Tran-  
 “ quillity.

Being hereupon restored to his Health (all rejoicing and giving Thanks to God) he began his Journey, and came into Britain; and having shew’d his Letters from the Pope to *Berwald*, then Archbishop of Canterbury; and *Edilred*, formerly King, (but then an Abbot) they readily favoured him: Which *Edilred*, calling to him *Ceonred*, whom in his stead he made King, earnestly desired that he would be a Friend to this Bishop. Notwithstanding which, *Alfrid*, King of Northumberland, refused to accept him; but he living not long, and *Osred* his Son succeeding him, in a Synod held near to the River *Mid*, after some Dispute, all favouring him, he was admitted to his Bishoprick: After which he enjoy’d it peaceably for the Space of four Years; and departing this Life upon the fourth Ides of *October*, in a certain Monastery of his own called *Undale*, whereof *Cutbald* was then Abbot, his Body was carried by those of that Covent unto *Rippon*, and there buried in the Church of *S. Peter* the Apostle, near to the South Altar, for whom this Epitaph was composed.

*Wilfridus hic magnus requiescit corpore præsul*  
*Hanc Domino, qui Aulam ductus pietatis amore*  
*Fecit, & eximio sacravit nomine Petri.*  
*Cui claves cæli Christus dedit arbiter orbis,*  
*Atq; auro ac tyrio devotus vestiit ostro,*  
*Quin etiam sublime Crucis radiante metallo,*  
*Hic posuit Trophæum, necnon & quatuor auro*  
*Scribi Evangelii præcepit in ordine libros,*  
*Ac thecam è rutilo his condignam condidit auro.*  
*Paschalis qui etiam solennia tempora cursus,*  
*Catholici ad justum correxit dogma Canonis*  
*Quem statuere patres, dubioq; errore remoto*  
*Certa suæ genti ostendit moderamina ritus,*  
*Inq; locis istis Monachorum examina crebro*  
*Colligit, ac monitis cavet quæ regula patrum*  
*Sedulus instituit, multisq; domiq; forisq;*  
*Factatus nimium per tempora longa periclis*  
*Quindecies ternos postquam agit Episcopus annos,*  
*Transit, & gaudens cœlestia regna petivit,*  
*Dona, Jesu, ut grex pastoris calle sequatur.*



But afterwards the Church of Rippon, for want of Repairs, falling down, Odo, Archbishop of Canterbury, removed his Bones thither about the Year DCCCCXL.

Having now done with my Narrative of Bishop *Wilfrid*, I shall next take notice of the other chief Benefactors to this Church, of which King *Athelstan* was not the least; who made it a Sanctuary, and extended the Privileges thereof to a Mile from the Town; so that whosoever did violate the same, should be liable to the Loss of Goods, and Life also, as appeareth by his special Charter, which I have thought fit here to transcribe.

Monast. Angl.  
Vol. 1. p. 173.  
c. n. 10.

**I**N nomine sanctæ & individue Trinitatis, Adelstanus Rex, Dei gratiâ, regni Angliæ, omnibus hominibus suis Eboraci, & per totam Angliam salutem. Sciatis, quod ego confirmo Ecclesiæ & capitulo Ripon, pacem suam, & omnes libertates, & consuetudines suas: Et concedo eis Curiam suam de omnibus querelis, & in omnibus Curis, de hominibus S. Wilfridi pro ipsis & hominibus suis, vel contra ipsos, vel inter se adinvicem, vel quæ fieri possunt; & iudicium suum pro Free Mortell; & quod homines sui sint credendi per suum Pa, & per suum Da; & omnes terras habitas & habendas; & homines suos ita liberos, quod nec Rex Angliæ, nec ministri ejus, nec Archiepiscopus Ebor. nec ministri ejus aliquid faciant vel habeant, quod est ad terras suas, vel ad Socam Capituli. Testibus T. Archiepiscopo Ebor. & P. Præposito Beverlaci.

The like Charter, for the most part, he granted to the said Church of Rippon, in the Language of that Time:

Witen all pat is and is gane	Pat yair don is; Tol, Tem,
Pat ich King Adelstane	Sok, Sac with yren and with water deme
Has yeaven as freelich as ich may	And pat the land of S. Wilfray
To Kirk and Capital of S. Wilfray	Of ilken geld fre sal be ay
Of my free Devotion	Pat I ne have nane pat langis me to
Yair Pees at Ripon	In yair Horpsac sal have at do
On ylk Side that Kirk a Mile	And for ich will pat thai ben save
For all ill Deeds and ilk a guile	Ich will pat pay ilken fredome have
And within the Kirken Gate	And in al things be as free
And at the Stanc that Grith-Stole hate	As heart may think or Eigh may see
Within the Kirk Doze and the Quaire	At te power of a King
They have thair pees for les and mare	Pat maist may make free any thing
Ilkan of this stedes sal have pees	And my Seile have ich set thereto
Of freed martel and ill deeds	For I will pat na Man this Gift undo.

By vertue of which Charters, and the publick Peace that ensued, this religious House continued in Prosperity many Years,

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



*stibus Alexandro Episcopo Eliensi, & Audotio Episcopo Eboracensi, & Adelpho Episcopo Carleolensi, & Roberto de Vere apud Eborum.*

Through these, and other royal Favours, this Church held up in a flourishing Condition until the Year *MCCCXVIII.* about which Time (King *Edward II.* then reigning) both it and the Town, which had escaped those Miseries under which several other Places had suffer'd in the Barons-Wars, were forc'd to redeem themselves from Plunder, by Payment of a thousand Marks to the *Scots*; which whilst the *English* were besieging *Berwick*, had, by the Way of *Carlisle*, made an unexpected Inroad into *Yorkshire*, harassing those Parts with Fire and Sword; returning the same Way they came with so great a Booty, and so little Opposition, as that it encouraged them to invade the Northern Parts of this Realm the next ensuing Year with a Running Army, where they made much Spoil: And at *Rippon* making the like Demand as before, and finding the impoverish'd Inhabitants not forward to yield, they not only fired the Town, but the Church also, and put many of the People to the Sword.

After which, for some Years this Place remained almost desolate, until the Time of King *Edward III.* who in the fourth Year of his Reign entring *Scotland* with a powerful Army, gave Battle to the *Scots* at *Stretesmore*; in which (if our Historiographers do not much mistake) no less than twenty thousand of them were slain: Which great Victory encouraged the Archbishop of *York*, and divers other Persons of Note in those Parts, to contribute liberally to the new Building of this Town, and likewise of the Minster, which they raised a-new almost from its very Foundation, erecting thereon three tall Spire-Steeple of more Beauty and Splendor than those before (whose Arms in the Glass Windows, and other Parts of that Church, were thereupon placed in them as a grateful Memorial of that their Munificence.) Whereupon, for the better Rule and Government of the Canons belonging thereto, *William de Melton*, at that Time Archbishop of *York*, made and constituted these ensuing Statutes and Ordinances.

T. Walf. in  
codem anno.

Pat. 6. E. 3.  
p. 3. m. 2.  
per Inspex.

**I**N Dei nomine Amen. Licet antiqua sanctorum Patrum decreverit  
authoritas, quod qui clavem gestant in domo Dei, extra mansionem  
vagari non debent, sed parati in statione continua, vocantes & non vo-  
cantes suis exortationibus, quasi pastores solliciti ad se debent trahere  
per elemosinarum largitiones, pauperum necessitatibus subvenire, hospi-  
taliorem tenere, & alia opera pietatis, sicut Ecclesiasticos decet viros  
misere-

*miserecorditer excercere; infirmos visitare, & pectoris sui spiritualis, cujus vultum tenentur agnoscere, saluti consulere quotiens indigebit consilio salutari.*

*Sane nos Willielmus, permissione divinâ Eboracensis Archiepiscopus, Angliæ primas, dudum in Ecclesiâ nostrâ Collegiatâ Ripon, visitationis nostræ ordinariæ officium, sicut ad nos pertinuit excercentes, ipsam Ecclesiam nostram Canonicis residentibus, invenimus, quod dolenter referimus, quasi penitus desolatam, quanquam cura non modica ibidem immineat animarum: Sintq; inibi non modicæ estimationis proventus, quos eripiant Canonici evagantes, qui potius deberent Residentibus ministrari: propter quod, de consilio peritorum, & de concensu expresso Magistrorum Roberti de Baldak & Roberti de Bridelington, dictæ Ecclesiæ nostræ Canonicorum, & Præbendariorum, coram nobis præsentialiter constitutorum, & aliorum ipsius Ecclesiæ Canonicorum omnium & singulorum, ad infra-scriptas solemniter convocatorum procuratorum, potestatem in hac parte sufficientem, nostrâ reputatione optinentium, in domo Capitulari ipsius Ecclesiæ nostræ, præmissâ Convocatione, solemnique habito tractatu, & causis præsentis ordinationis nostræ, tactis & ad plenum discussis, & per nos legitime approbatis; & de consensu omnium & singulorum quorum interest, per nos acceptatis; vocatisq; in formâ juris, omnibus quorum interest, & quos negotium contingit, qui in hoc casu de jure, seu consuetudine fuerint evocandi; concurrentibus etiam omnibus & singulis, juris solempniis, & articulis necessariis in hac parte requisitis; invocatâ Spiritus sancti gratiâ, auctoritate nostrâ ordinariâ, de concensu expresso dictorum Canonicorum & procuratorum, ordinamus, statuimus, & decernimus, ac etiam diffinimus, præsentis nostræ ordinatione, constitutione vel statuto imperpetuum valituro, quod portiones infra-scriptæ, deinceps Canonicis in dictâ Ecclesiâ nostrâ Riponensi residere volentibus, & cum effectu residentibus; & ipsam suam residentiam, in forma subscriptâ complementibus integrè assignentur, quos eis etiam assignamus;*

*Viz. Terræ, prata, redditus, & servicia cum pertinentiis; decimæ garbarum & ferri de Didd & Gantelye, cum pensione xx. sol. debitâ per Vicarium de Didd, & jurisdictio spiritualis cum proficuo ejusdem, quæ singulis annis, per equales portiones dividi consueverant inter Præbendarios supradictos. Et totum insuper Altaragium totius libertatis & parochiæ dictæ Ecclesiæ nostræ Riponensis, quocunq; nomine censeatur; exceptis duntaxat decimis lanæ & Agnorum, tam in specie, quàm in denariis totius parochiæ memoratæ quæ singulis Præbendariis remaneant, sicut prius. Salvo etiam & exceptis Præbendario Præbendæ de Monkstone, quæ idem præbendarius percipere consuevit, ratione custodiæ dictæ Ecclesiæ Thesaurariæ, & aliorum onerum sibi incumbentium ab antiquo.*

*Ordinamus etiam, quod omnia & singula ad dictam Communam pertinentia, sint ab omni præstatione Decimæ, & aliis oneribus quibus-*

cunq; exceptis hiis quæ ministris Ecclesiæ consueverant assignari, libera, immunia; scilicet ea omnia sub taxatione singularum præbendarum remaneant sicut prius.

Reservamus etiam nobis, & successoribus nostris potestatem, portionem quam dictus præbendarius de Honketone percipit & agnoscit, & percipere ac agnoscere consuevit, ratione onerum prædictorum sibi (ut prædicitur) incumbentium in eo eventu, cum nobis seu successoribus nostris legitimè constiterit ipsum esse non sufficientem pro dictis oneribus supportandis augmentandi.

Ordinamus insuper, quod salaria & stipendia vicariorum, & aliorum ministrorum Ecclesiæ prædictæ, singulis annis, de communâ solvantur; & quod Canonici residentes resideant singulis annis; per duodecim septimanas, continuè, vel interpolatim, prout eligerint, quos volumus in ipsâ Ecclesiâ horis Canonicis interesse, sicut in casu consimili, in Ecclesiis nostris Collegiatis Suwellæ, & Beverlaci est hætenus observatum; quodq; præsens ordinatio effectum suum habeat, à festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis proximo futuro, perpetuis futuris temporibus duratura: Reservatâ nobis & successoribus nostris, & quam ex nunc reservamus potestate, hanc nostram ordinationem, constitutionem seu decretum mutandi, augendi, declarandi, interpretandi corrigendi, quoties & quando videbitur opportunum. In quorum omnium testimonium Sigillum nostrum, & Sigillum Capituli dictæ Ecclesiæ nostræ Riponensis præsentibus sunt appensa. Datum apud Ripon decimo Kalendarum Aprilis, anno gratiæ MCCCXXXI. & pontificatus nostræ xv.

Flourishing prosperously under these regular Statutes, King Henry V. in the second Year of his Reign, for the more Advantage of the Vicars officiating in this Collegiate Church, granted unto them certain Immunities and Privileges, as by his special Charter (here also transcribed) may be seen.

Pat. 2. H. 5.  
p. 3. m. 27.

**R**EX, &c. Sciatis, quod cum sex vicarii in Ecclesiâ Collegiatâ beati Petri Ripon, ad honorem Dei, & divini cultus augmentum, ab olim fuissent ordinati, & stabiliti, qui aliquam habitationem infra clausum Ecclesiæ prædictæ, in communi non habent; ac venerabilis pater noster Henricus Archiepiscopus Ebor. pro eo quod iidem vicarii hospitia sua, in diversis habitationibus dispersim, & non in communi tenent: considerans, melius & decentius fore ipsos horis dormitoriis & refectoriis insimul, in communi, quam dispersim commorari, piâ intentione commotus, quandam parcelam terræ in Ripon præfatis vicariis pro hospicio suo ibidem construendo, in communi simul habendo, dare & assignare proponat; ac per plures Christi fideles ipsorum vicariorum inopiam & indigentiam piè respicientes, diversi redditus & possessiones eisdem vicariis pro eodem relativimè caritative dati fuissent, & assignati (ut

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



Concessimus etiam & licentiam dedimus, pro nobis & heredibus nostris, quantum in nobis est, præfato procuratori, & vicariis, quod ipsi terras, tenementa & redditus, ad valorem centum solidorum per annum, tam ea quæ de nobis tenentur in burgagio, quàm ea quæ de nobis non tenentur, adquirere possint, & tenere eisdem procuratori ac vicariis, in auxilium sustentationis suæ imperpetuum, statuto prædicto non obstante, dum tamen per Inquisitiones, in hac parte capiendas, & in cancellariâ nostrâ & heredum nostrorum ritè retornandas compertum sit, quod id fieri possit absq; dampno vel præjudicio nostro ac aliorum quorumcunq;. Intentionis tamen nostræ non existit, quin Canonici Ecclesiæ prædictæ, & successores sui, ad vicarias suas in eadem Ecclesiâ, cum vacaverint, personas idoneas, juxta antiqua statuta, ordinationes & consuetudines Ecclesiæ illius possint canonicè præsentare: vicariiq; ejusdem Ecclesiæ, præfatis Canonici & successoribus suis, ac eorum jurisdictioni, correctioni, & obedientiæ in omnibus licitis & Canonicis subiaceant & intendant, juxta antiquas consuetudines, ordinationes & statuta supradicta, præsentis concessione non obstante. Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium xxii. die Julii.

Stat. 37. H.  
8. Cap. 4.

Thus it stood in all those sharp Disputes about the Regal Title which happened betwixt the Houses of York and Lancaster, and until the 38th Year of King Henry VIII's Reign; at which Time the Collegiate Churches, Hospitals, and Free Chappels, following the Fate as the Monasteries did in the 27th and 31st of that King; this with the rest was dissolved, and given to the Crown. To it did belong seven Prebendaries, which had the Tythes, Oblations, and other Profits of seven Parochial Churches: Six of them having six Vicars induced into this Collegiate Church, called *Vicars-Choral*; which Vicars were obliged to discharge the Prebendaries of all Service therein, each of them having from the Prebends an annual Stipend. of six Pounds. The seventh Prebendary, made of the Rectory of *Stainwich*, being the Chanter; having there a Vicar endow'd, who performeth all Services, and dischargeth the Care in that Parochial Church; Two of which Prebendaries being constantly resident in this Collegiate Church; but the other five not tied to constant Service therein.

In it were also nine Chuntries, founded by sundry Persons, the Priests belonging to them being obliged to be constantly present in the Choir upon all Services there, as Occasion should require, to assist the Vicars-Choral, and were called *Petty Chanons*. The Names of which Chuntries were as followeth.

- 1 The Chantry of *Our Lady* in the Minster.
- 2 The Chantry of *Our Lady* in the Mannour.
- 3 The Chantry of the *Holy Trinity* beneath the Choir.
- 4 The

- 4 The Chantry of S. *Thomas* the Martyr.
- 5 The Chantry of S. *Andrew*.
- 6 The Chantry of S. *Wilfrid*.
- 7 The Chantry of S. *John the Evangelist* and S. *John Baptist*.
- 8 The Chantry of S. *James*.
- 9 The Chantry of the *Holy Trinity* above the Choir.

Other *Chantries*, there also were in the Parish of Rippon, *viz.*

- 1 The Chantry of the Chappel of *utton-Conyers*.
- 2 The Chantry of the Chappel of *Clotheram*.
- 3 The Chantry of two Priests in the Hospital of S. *Mary Magdalen*.
- 4 The Chantry of the Hospital of S. *John Baptist*.

Belonging likewise to this Collegiate Church, there were three *Deacons*, three *Sub-deacons*, six *Choristers*, six *Triblers*, an *Organist*, and *Grammar-School Master*. Which three *Deacons* had each of them for their yearly Stipend 5 *l.* 10 *s.* The three *Sub-deacons*, each 4 *l.* 10 *s.* The six *Choristers* for theirs, each of them 3 *l.* 8 *s.* The six *Triblers* for theirs, 2 *l.* 12 *s.* 6 *d.* apiece. To the six *Choristers* for their Livery, each 1 *l.* 4 *s.* To the *Organist*, 14 *s.* 4 *d.* And to the *School-master*, 2 *l.* All which Salaries and Stipends were paid yearly out of the Common of the Church.

To this Collegiate Church did also belong certain Lands, for Maintenance of the *Chantries* before-specify'd, and fundry annual *Obits* kept in Memory of the Donors; as also for Reparation of the same from time to time, as Cause required; which Lands were called *the Common of the Church*.

But all these being dissolved by the Act of Parliament in 37 *H.* VIII. as also the *Chantries* by King *Edw.* VI. this Collegiate Church so continued, till King *James* of pious Memory restored it, tho' not to all its primitive Rights and Endowments.



<i>The Names of the several Prebends belonging thereto, as also of the o- ther Officers, with their yearly Sti- pends.</i>				Reditus Ecclesiæ.			
				l.	s.	d.	
				<i>Fines Quadragesimales</i>	40	00	00
				<i>Decima minuta</i>	20	00	00
				<i>Decima de Ripon</i>	80	00	00
				<i>Decima Thesaurarii</i>	40	00	00
				<i>Reditus Cantariarum</i>	63	00	00
				<i>Patery Biggs</i>	20	00	00
				<i>Decima de Ryd</i>	10	00	00
				<i>Decima de Grantley</i>	02	00	00
				<i>Mortuaria</i>	04	00	00
				<i>Liberi reditus</i>	01	00	00
				<i>Alii reditus</i>	02	00	00
				<i>Decima molendinorum</i>	03	00	00
				<i>Reditus pro Fabricâ</i>	09	00	00
				<i>Ecclesiæ</i>	20	00	00
				<i>Risum Wood</i>	20	00	00
				<i>Prebends and Free</i>	198	13	02
				<i>Rents</i>	28	12	02
				<i>Aismonderley Rents</i>	179	04	04
				<i>Communities</i>	52	14	02
				<i>Several Chantries</i>	10	08	08
				<i>Obits</i>	19	00	00
				<i>Fabrick Rents</i>	19	00	00

The Common Seal anciently used by the Chapter, was the Holy Lamb standing upon a Table, and holding a Banner *Crusadode*; the Circumscription *Sigillum S. Wilfridi Ripponensis Ecclesiæ*; and on the Reverse *Sigillum Capituli*.



Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



*catas in dominio, & xx. villanos, & sex bordarios, habentes sex carucatas & dimidium.*

*Ad Sudwelle pertinent centum & quater viginti octo acra prati: Silva pastilis octo leucarum longitudine, & duarum quarentinarum latitudine. Terra arabilis quinque leucarum longitudine, & trium latitudine. Tempore Regis Edwardi valebat xl. libr. Modo xl. libr. & xv. sol.*

*In Sudwelle numerantur xii. Berewice.*

### Bingehamton Wapentac.

*In Croppehille, & Hegelinge habet S. Maria de Sudwelle duas carucatas & dimidium ad geldam. Terra septem carucatarum. Ibi habent canonici in dominio duas carucatas, & quinq; Sochmannos & xii. villanos, & quatuor bordarios habentes sex carucatas, & duos boves, & xx. acras prati. Tempore Regis Edwardi valebat lx. sol. modo l. sol.*

*In Dorewelle habet S. Maria de Sudwelle xii. bovatas terra ad geldam. Terra sex carucatae. Ibi modo duo carucatae in dominio & xxii. villani, & tres bordarii habentes septem carucatas. Ibi Ecclesia & presbyter, & unum molendinum xii. denariorum & una piscaria, & lxxiii. acra prati. Silva pastilis duarum leucarum longitudine, & unius latitudine. Tempore Regis Edwardi valebat sex libras; modo C. sol.*

*Monast. Angl. Part 3. p. 12.*

*a.*

*Ibid. n. 30. & 40.*

A Confirmation of all which, and of what the Archbishop of York enjoy'd in this County of Nottingham, in the Time of King William Rufus, was made to him by King Henry I. As also of the Churches of Dunham, Legreton, and Bekingham, which Thurstan, Archbishop of York, had given for Prebends thereto.

*Ibid. p. 13. a. n. 10.*

The like Confirmation did Pope Urban II. make of certain Lands in Dalton; which William, some time Steward to Archbishop Thurstan, had also given thereto for a Prebend.

*Ibid. n. 60. & b. n. 10.*

In farther Augmentation likewise of its Possession, Thomas, Archbishop of York, in the same King's Time, gave divers Parcels of Land, and obtained certain Privileges thereto. John Romane, also Archbishop of York, in the Year 1289, bestow'd upon the same the perpetual Patronage of the Church of Eton for a Prebend, reserving the Collation of the first Vicar in that Church to himself; but afterwards to be presented by the Canon unto whom that Prebend should belong.

*Ibid. n. 40.*

In like Sort did Robert Maluwell give the Church of Rampton for a Prebend therein.

*Ibid. p. 14. a. n. 30.*

This Archbishop Romane, in Anno 1291, severed the Portions of Corn and Hay, arising in the Parish of Upton, (near Suthwell) from those three unto which they had formerly belonged; and ordained, that for the Time to come they should be shared in common amongst all the other Prebends.

*Ib. p. 14. b.*

And in Anno 1379, Alexander Nevill, then Archbishop, upon the Petition of Richard de Chesterfield (one of the Canons of this Church) representing to him, that the House anciently built for the Habitation of the Vicars-Choral was not only grown very ruinous,

ruinous, but stood much inconvenient to them for their Service, by reason of its Distance thence; did give Leave to his Official at *York*, together with the Prior of *Churgarton*, or, in his Absence, to the Prior of *Shelford*, to view the Church-yard here at *Suthwell*; and, in case they should find in it a proper Place whereon to erect it, to cause that House to be removed thither. Whereupon, making Inspection there accordingly, they order'd the Setting it up in that Corner of the Church-yard contiguous to the House which belong'd to the *Prebend of Bekyngham*, situate on the East Part of the Church.

After this, *scil.* in 19 *H. VI.* that King discerning the Revenues of this Church, which had formerly maintain'd of *Canons, Vicars, Chaplains, Singing-men, Deacons, Sub-deacons, Choristers,* and other Officers, to the Number of 60, or thereabout, to be so much diminished, that then scarce 40 could be maintain'd therewith; of his special Grace and Favour, granted thereto the Monastery of *Ravendale* in *Lincolnshire*, with its Appurtenances: Which being a *Priory-Alien* (that is to say, belonging to the Abby of *Bellopart* in *Normandy*) was, amongst other the like *Priories-Alien*, dissolved in the Parliament held at *Leicester* in 3 *H. V.* but the Value thereof over and above all Reprises was not then esteemed more than 14 *l. per annum.*

Which Grant King *Edward IV.* in the first Year of his Reign, confirmed; and ratified unto these *Canons* 120 Acres of Land, and seven Acres of Meadow, with the Appurtenances, lying in *Batheley, North Muskham, and Holme*, in the said County of *Nottingham*, which *Thomas Haxey* (formerly a Canon of this Church) had given thereto. In this King's Time also, *Thomas Scot*, alias *Rotheram*, Archbishop of *York*, built here the great Kitchen, Pantry, Bakehouse, and new Chambers towards the River.

Thus amply endowed with large Possessions, and favoured with divers Privileges, it stood until the 37th Year of King *Henry VIII's* Reign; that with the rest of the Collegiate Churches, it was by Act of Parliament dissolved, and given to the King; who, at the general Intercession of all the Gentry thereabouts, was pleased to spare the Church from that Ruin under which most others then suffer'd, and to continue it for the Use of that Parish of *Suthwell*; as also to refound<sup>a</sup> the same as a Church Collegiate, tho' not so amply as before: But not framing any Constitutions for the Government thereof, Queen *Elizabeth*, by her Letters<sup>b</sup> Patents bearing Date the second Day of *April*, in the 27th Year of her Reign, caused divers wholesome Statutes to be ordained for the better Regulation of the *Canons, Vicars-Choral,* and others there serving God, as at large may be seen in the Volume here quoted<sup>c</sup>.

This Collegiate Church had anciently a *Dean*, an *Archdeacon*, and other *Dignitaries*; but upon the new Establishment hath only 16 *Prebends*, six *Vicars-Choral*, an *Organist*, six *Singing-men*, five *Choristers*, and one *Verger*.

The Names of the *Prebends*, and yearly Value of them, are as followeth; viz.

	l.	s.	d.		l.	s.	d.
South Muskham	13	06	08	Pallishall in Nozwell	30	00	00
Oberhall in Nozwell	42	00	00	Palloughton, alias Pal-	} 10	00	00
Woodbozow	10	00	00	ton			
Oxton prima prebenda	26	13	04	North Muskham	34	00	00
Oxton secunda prebenda	26	13	04	Dunham	26	13	04
Nozmanton	20	00	00	Sacrist, alias Sacrista,	} 05	00	00
Rampton	22	00	00	alias Sigelston			
Beckingham	20	00	00	North Leverton	05	00	00
Nozwell tertia pars	06	00	00	Eaton	08	00	00

In this Church the Bodies of *Thomas de Corbridge*, *William Boothe*, and *Laurence Boothe*, his Brother, as also of *Edwyn Sandes*, all Archbishops of York, lie interred: The two *Boothes* in a private Chappel on the South Side thereof, where they had fair Monuments, with their Portraitures thereon, mitred and vested for the Altar; but in Queen *Elizabeth's* Time much defaced.

On that of *Edwyn Sandes*, which standeth on the North Side of the Choir, near the Altar, is this Epitaph.

**E**Dwinus Sandes, *sacrae Theologiae Doctor*, postquam *Wigorniensem Episcopatum xi. annos, totidemque tribus demptis, Londinensem gessisset*, *Eboracensis sui Archiepiscopatus anno xii. vitae autem Lxix. obiit Julii x. anno Domini 1588.*

*Cujus hic reconditum cadaver jacet: genere non humilis vixit; dignitate, locoque magnus, exemplo major; duplici functus Episcopatu: Archiepiscopali tandem amplitudine etiam illustris. Honores hasce mercatus grandi pretio, meritis, virtutibusque; homo hominum à malitiâ & vindictâ innocentissimus, magnanimus, apertus; & tantum nescius adulari; summè liberalis, atque misericors; hospitalissimus; optimus, facilis, & in sola vitia superbus; scilicet haud minora quàm locutus est, vixit, & fuit in Evangelii predicandi laboribus ad extremum usque; halitum mirabiliter assiduus. A sermonibus ejus, nunquam non melior discederes. Facundus volebat esse, & videbatur. Ignorans sedulitatis suae conscius, oderat. Bonas literas . . . . . pro facultatibus: Ecclesiae patrimonium debiti, rem Deo consecratam decuit, intactum defendit. Gratiâ qua floruit apud illustrissimam mortalium Elizabetham effecit, ne hanc in quâ jacet Ecclesiam tu jacentem cerneres. Venerande praesul; utriusque memorandum fortunae exemplar, qui tanta cum gesseris, multo his majora, animo ad omnia semper impavido perpeffus est. Carceris exilia, amplissimarum facultatum amissiones, quodque omnium difficillimè innocens praeferre animus consuevit; immanes calumnias, & s. . . te una votis tuis minor quod Christo testimonium etiam sanguine non praebueris: Attamen qui in prosperis tantos fluctus, & post agorum tot adversa; tandem quietis sempiternae portum, fessus mundi, Dei; sitiens reperisti aeternum latere, vitae sanguinis sunt sudores tui. Abi latior, nec ista scias tantum, ut sciveris, sed ut imitere.*

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



r } *Ibid.* n. 30. s } the Monks seven Priests, and as many Clerks in the Body of the Church: For the Support of whom he purchased <sup>r</sup> the Mannour of *Bidings*, and then built the Church of *S. Nicolas* in that Lordship; giving <sup>s</sup> also unto them the Church of *Beverley*, and certain Lands in *Middleton*, *Welwick*, *Bilton* and *Patrington*.

t *Ibid.* As to its farther Endowments, I find, <sup>t</sup> that this holy Man having cured the Wife of *Puch* (a certain Earl in those Days, who resided at *South-Burton*, two Miles from *Beverley*) of a dangerous Sickness; *Puch* made *Yolfride*, his Daughter, a Nun in this Monastery, and thereunto gave with her the Mannour of *Wallingtone*: Which *Yolfride* died the third Ides of *March*, in the Year *DCCXLII.* and was buried at *Beverley*.

u *Ibid.* n. 40. It appears <sup>u</sup> also, that *Addi* (an Earl at that Time) gave it to *North-Burton*, with the Advowson of the Church. After which the Chappels of *Lekinseld* and *Scorburg* (both in that Parish of *North-Burton*) were erected, which in succeeding Times became Parochial Churches. Also, that <sup>w</sup> *Osred*, King of *Northumberland*, gave them the Church of *Dalton*.

x } *Godw. de* This Archbishop *John*, waxing very old, having been <sup>x</sup> a Bishop 33 Years, 8 Months, and 13 Days, resigned <sup>y</sup> his Charge, with the Consent of his Clergy, procuring <sup>z</sup> *Wilfrid* his Chaplain to be consecrated in his stead: Whereupon retiring, he lived <sup>a</sup> privately here at *Beverley*; and departing <sup>b</sup> this Life the seventh Day of *May*, in the Year of Christ *DCCXXI.* was buried <sup>c</sup> in the Church-Porch. After which, *viz.* in a Convention held at *London*, *Anno MCCCCXVI.* that Day of his Death was <sup>d</sup> appointed to be kept every Year Holy, in Memory of him.

e } *M. Angl.* : The Church being thus endowed, did so continue <sup>e</sup> for the Space of 146 Years after his Death; but then, upon an Invasion of the Pagan *Danes*, it was by them, with all the Books and Ornaments, totally destroyed <sup>f</sup>; and lay desolate for the Space of three Years, that the Priests and Clerks thither returning back, repaired <sup>g</sup> it.

The next and chiefest Benefactor it had was King *Athelstan*, (Son and Successor to King *Edward* the Elder) who began his Reign in the Year *DCCCCXXIII.*

h } *Hist. Hof-* This King having <sup>h</sup> given his Sister *Edithe* in Marriage to *Sythric*, King of *Northumberland*, who was of the *Danish* Race, upon condition he would be a Christian; *Sythric* was accordingly baptized <sup>i</sup> by Bishop *Wolstan*. But, departing this Life shortly after, *Edithe*, his Widow, veiled <sup>k</sup> herself a Nun; and *Godfrey*, with *Aulasse*, his two Sons by a former Wife, entering upon the Government, raged <sup>l</sup> fore-against the Christians; for which knowing they should be accountable, drew <sup>m</sup> *Constantine* King

King of Scots, and Howel King of Wales, to their Party; and so marching Southwards, had<sup>n</sup> Defiance to King Athelstan, for being a Means of their Father's Conversion. Athelstan, therefore, with a small, but well ordered Army, encountred them near the River Trent, and obtained Victory over them. Nevertheless, upon their Submission, he gave them Leave<sup>p</sup> to return into their respective Countries. But afterwards entring into a new Conspiracy, they drew all the Irish they could raise unto their Party, and prepared for another Invasion. But King Athelstan having Notice thereof, advanc'd towards them with a gallant Army: And in his March near Lincoln, meeting<sup>s</sup> with a Company of Pilgrims, who made Resemblance of much Joy; he enquiring<sup>t</sup> the Reason thereof, they told<sup>u</sup> him, That they were come from Beverley, where did rest a glorious Confessor, John by Name; by whose Merits and Intercessions, the Blind, Lame, and other infirm Persons, were restored to their Healths.

With which Report the King became so affected, that he gave<sup>w</sup> Order for the March of his Army to York; himself, with several of his Nobles, riding<sup>x</sup> strait unto Beverley; where with great Devotion he visited<sup>y</sup> S. John's Sepulchre; and, laying<sup>z</sup> his Knife upon the high Altar, engaged his Promise<sup>a</sup>, that if he return'd victorious, he would redeem it at a large Price; which he soon after did<sup>b</sup> accordingly perform: For, upon his Battle with the Scots, he pray'd<sup>c</sup> to God, That at the Intercession of that great Saint, he would vouchsafe to manifest, by some evident Sign, whereby the Present and After Ages might know that they did of Right owe Subjection to the English. Smiting<sup>d</sup>, thereupon, a Rock near to the Castle of Dunbar, with his Sword, he made so great an Impression<sup>e</sup> into it, that the Stroke was seen to be a full Ell in Depth.

Carrying<sup>f</sup> therefore the Banner of S. John along with him, he obtained<sup>g</sup> the Victory; and upon his Coming back, enrich'd<sup>h</sup> this Monastery of S. John with very large Possessions, Liberties, and Privileges. To descend unto Particulars; I find that this King made it a Collegiate Church of Canons-Secular, giving unto it certain Lands in Brandesburton and Lokington, and all his Right of Hestræffa; that is to say, of all the Proven-der which was yearly payable to him for his Horses, out of the whole East-Riding of Yorkshire.

He also gave<sup>k</sup> to this Church of Beverley, for the better Support of the Religious serving God therein; as also for the farther enabling them to give Alms, and perform other pious Works for himself and his Heirs for ever, certain Thraves of Corn, or Money in lieu thereof, arising out of divers particu-



lar Places in the East-Riding of *Yorkshire*: Which Gift King Henry II. long after confirmed<sup>1</sup>.

All which Privileges and Liberties, together with the Benefit of Sanctuary, were granted by the said King *Athelstan* there-  
to, by a special Charter<sup>m</sup>, written in the *Saxon* Tongue, bearing Date in the Year *DCCCCXXXVIII.* (CCXVII. Years after *S. John's* Death) whereby he ordained, that *Beverley* should be the chief Town of the whole East-Riding of *Yorkshire*; and that the Extent of the said Sanctuary should be to the Cross beyond the Valley of *Mollecroft*; a Copy of which Charter I have here transcribed<sup>n</sup>.

Pat witen alle pat ever been  
Pat yis Charter heren and seen  
Pat I ye King Adelstan  
Has yaten and giben to S. John  
At Beverlick pat say I you  
Toll and Theam pat wit ye now  
Soc and Sac ore alle pat lond  
Pat is yeven into his hond  
On ever ilk King's Day  
Be it all tree pan and ay.  
Be it Almotwend be all free  
Wit ilk man and eke wit mee  
Pat will I bee him pat me scopp  
Bot till an Erce Biscop  
And till the seven Minstre prestes  
Pat serves God there S. John restes  
Pat give I God and S. John  
Her before you every ilkan  
All my herst-corn in El deel  
To uphold this Minster weel  
Pa foure Thrave be Heaven King  
Of ilk Plough ith East-Riding  
Gif it swa betide, or swa gaas  
Pat any heer agen saas  
Be he Baron, or he he Erle,  
Clark, Prest, Parson or carle  
Na be he na pat ilk come  
I will forsaye pat he come  
Pat wit ye well ore and ore  
Till S. John Minster doze  
And thare will I swa Christ me red  
Pat he bet his misded  
Or be he cursed son on on  
Wit all pat serves S. John  
Gif it swa betide or swa es  
Pat the man in man singe es  
I say you over fourty daghes  
Swilke he obay S. John's laghes  
Pat the Chapitel of Beverlike  
Till ye Schirif of Everwicke

Send yair Writ son on anon  
Pat yis man sed man be tan  
The Schirif than say I yee  
Without any Writ on mee  
Sal minen him (swa Christ me reed)  
And into my Prison lede  
And hald him (pat is my wilt)  
Till he bet his misgile  
Gif Men raises new laghes  
In any other King's daghes  
Be they fremed be pay yemed  
Wit yham of the Minstre demed  
Be mercy of the mildeed  
Gif I S. John (swa Christ me red)  
Wif Han be cal'd for Limbs or Life  
Or Men chalenges Land in Strif  
Wit my Bodlak, wit Writ of Right  
I will S. John have ye might  
Pat Han yarfor naght fight in Feeld  
Nothor wit Staff, nothor wit Sheeld  
Bot twelve Men will I pat it tell  
Swa sal it be swa he rebell  
And he pat him swa werne may  
Overcomen be he ever and ay  
Als he in Felde was overcomen  
Pa cravantise of him be nomen  
Pat yave I God and S. John  
Her before you ever ilk on  
Gif Han be founden slain I drunken  
Sterved on S. John's rick his aghen Men  
Withouten swike his aghen Bailif make  
(the right  
Man other Coroner have the might  
Swa mikel Freedom give I thee  
Swa Hert may think or Eghe see  
Pat have I thought and for by seen  
I will pat thar ever been  
Sammoning on Minstre Lif  
Last follike withouten Strif  
God help alle thas ilk Men  
Pat helpes to the thowen. Amen.

This

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



P  
R  
S  
T  
R

Ibid.

Archbishop of *York*, in the same King's Reign, gave unto *Thomas*, his Nephew, by reason of some Difference amongst the Canons, a new Dignity, constituting him *Provost* (*id est* chief Superintendent) of this Collegiate Church; but neither had he any Stall in the Choir, or Voice in Chapter: So that the House which was formerly the *Bederne* (that is to say, the Hospital for poor People) was made his Habitation, and a new *Bederne* adjoynd thereto, wherein the *Vicars-Prebends* did then reside, and unto whom the *Provosts* still pay their annual-Stipends.

In this Provostship, *Thurstan* (afterwards Archbishop of *York*) succeeded, being a *Prebend* also of *Beverley*; as were also all the succeeding Archbishops of that See. Next to him, *Thomas*, a *Norman*. After him, *Robert*: Then *Thomas Becket*, afterwards Archbishop of *Canterbury*. After him, another *Robert*: Then *Galfride*, *Symon*, *Fulke-Basset*, *John Chesul*, *William de Eboraco* (Bishop of *Salisbury* in King *Henry III's* Time.) Next to those, *John Maunsell*, Treasurer of *York*. *Alan*: Then *Morgan*, one of the natural Sons of King *Henry II.* who in the Year *MCCXV.* being advised by the Pope to profess himself Sir *R. Bloet's* Son (his Mother's Husband) that after *Philip's* Death he might be capable of the See of *Durham*; replied, That he would not renounce his Royal Blood for any Promotion. To him *Peter* of *Chester* succeeded, who was a memorable Benefactor to this Church, purchasing certain Tenements and Lands, which he annexed to that Dignity; and in all the Mannours belonging thereto, left Goods and Chattels of a considerable Value.

The next was *Haymo de Chart*, a Foreigner: Then *Robert de Alberwick*; and after him in Order, *William de Melton*, *Nicolas de Hugate*, *William de la Maze*, *Richard de Ravens*, *Adam de Linderish*, *John de Thoyby*, and *Robert de Mansley*, or *Mansfield*, who was President of the Chapter, Canon-Residentiary, Parson of *Hackney*, *Prebend* of divers Places, and Master of the Free-School at *Maldon*, as more at large is set down by \* *Symon Russel*, who gives us this Catalogue to the Year *MCCCCXVI.*

To him succeeded *William Kinwolmersh*, Lord Treasurer to King *Henry V.* And after him, *Robert Nevil*, . . . . . *Rolston*, *John Geminham*, Treasurer of the Cathedral at *York*, *Laurence Boothe*, first Archbishop of *Dublin*, then of *York*; *John Boothe*, Bishop of *Exeter*; *Henry Webster*, *Peter Tarton*, a Stranger; *William Patenam*, *Hugh Trulter*, *Thomas Dalby*, and *Thomas Winter*, who was the 37th and last Provost at the Dissolution of this Collegiate Church in 37 *H. VIII.*

What special Ordinances and Constitutions the Canons of this Church had for their better Government; I have not seen, till King *Richard II's* Time, that *Thomas Arundell*, then Arch-  
bishop

*w M. Anglica  
Vol. 3. p. 4. b.*

bishop of York, framed w a new Body of Statutes, whereby such proper Rules and Directions were made for their regular Living and respective Duties, that the Service of God, and all Things conducing to their general Welfare; were strictly provided for; an exact Copy whereof my Quotation doth referr to: Which Ordinances and Statutes do bear Date here at Beverley the 27th Day of July, in the Year of our Lord *MCCCXCI.*

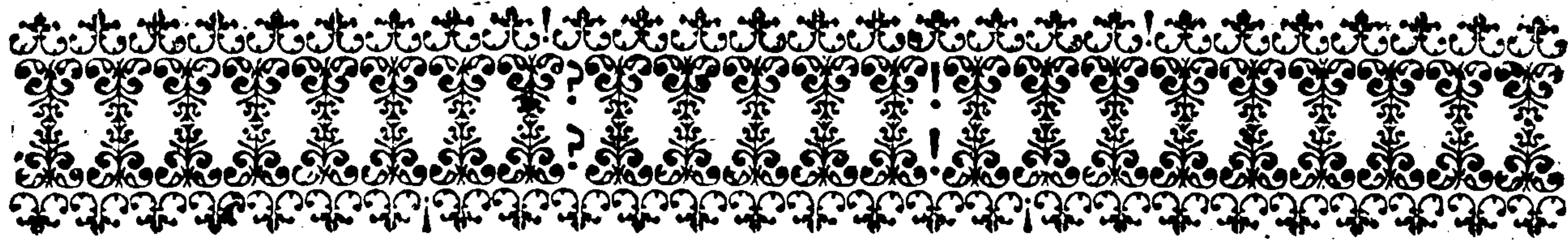
That which I find farther most memorable in reference to this Church, is, That upon the 13th Day of September, in the Year of our Lord *MDCLXIII.* the Sexton casually breaking the Ground in the Middle Ile thereof, for to bury the Corps of one Widow *Boothe*, a Box of Lead (about a Quarter of a Yard in Length, and as much in Breadth) was found; which being opened, the Relicks of *S. John* were there discovered, with this following Inscription in Capital Letters cut upon another Piece of Lead, *viz.*

*Anno ab incarnatione Domini MCLXXXVIII. combusta fuit haec Ecclesia in mense Septembri, in sequenti nocte post festum S. Matthaei Apostoli: Et in anno MCXCVII. sexto Idus Martii, facta fuit Inquisitio Reliquiarum beati Johannis in hoc loco; Et inventa sunt haec ossa in orientali parte Sepulchri, Et hic recondita; Et pulvis cemento mixtus ibidem inventus est Et reconditus.*

This Box of Lead, as tis probable, was here deposited by some that bear a great Reverence to the Memory of this Holy Man; when, upon the Reformation in the Beginning of King *Edward VI's* Reign, all Shrines (wherein the Relicks of such Persons had been put, and Pilgrimages thereupon superstitiously made) were taken down, and utterly abolished.



vj b.



T H E  
H I S T O R Y  
O F T H E  
*Cathedral Church at* DURHAM.

**B**EFORE I come to the Foundation and Endowment of this great and ancient Cathedral, which was erected to the Memory of *Cuthbert*, a Person of such a strict and devout Life, that he hath ever since been reputed for a Saint; it will not be improper to take Notice of what is most considerable which is said of him by our chief and authentick Historiographers.

Bedæ Eccl.  
Hist. lib. 3.  
cap. 3.

Sim. Dunelm.  
lib. 1. cap. 1.

In the Heptarchy of the *Saxons*, and sixth Century after our blessed Saviour's Incarnation, *Oswald*, the Son of King *Ethelfrid*, then King of *Northumberland*; having embraced the Christian Faith; for the better Propagation thereof in that barbarous Country, employ'd a Messenger to the Chief of the *Scots*, (amongst whom, in his Exile, both himself and his Followers had received the Sacrament of Baptism) desiring that they would help him to such a Bishop as might instruct the People, over whom he then had the Rule, in the Principles of the Christian Religion.

Beda ut supra.

Hereupon they sent *Aydan*, a learned and pious Monk of that Island called *Hy*, (lying on the Western Part of that Realm towards *Ireland*) wherein was the chiefest Monastery of the *Scots* and *Picts*: Which *Aydan* (with another Monk he brought with him) was thereupon by that good King commodiously seated in a certain Isle, lying Eastward from *Northumberland*, called *Lindisfarne*, (or the *Holy Island*) where he constituted an Episcopal See in the Year DCXXXV. which was the second of his Reign, and 39th from the Coming of *S. Augustin*, for the Conversion of the Pagan *Saxons* to the Faith of Christ.

S. Dunelm.  
cap. 3.

\* Hist. de  
S. Cuthberto,  
inter decem  
script. p. 67. a.

Some Years after the Death of this Bishop *Aydan*, a certain young Man named *Cuthbert*, who in his Youth was a Shepherd, or Keeper of Cattle in the Mountains, near the River *Leder*, having a glorious Vision there in the Night; that is to say \*, the Soul of *Aydan* carried by Angels into Heaven; the next Morning gave up his Charge of those Cattle to each particular Owner; and resolving on a Monastick Life, repaired to the  
Abby

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



each Side: Cominc unto the Head of that River: Likewise all that Land beyond Tweed, from the Head of the River Ewa, from the North, unto its Fall into Tweed: Also all the Land lying betwixt Ewa and the River Leder Westwards; and all that Territory lying on the East Part of Leder, unto its Fall into Tweed towards the South: All the Land likewise which belong'd to the Monastery of S. Balthere, called Cunningham, from Lambermere to Escemuthe.

And because all this was not sufficient, Carleil, with no less than fifteen Miles in Compass, was by that King added thereto; where he founded a Covent for Women, and veiled the Queen herself a Nun: A Transcript of the Grant of which Towns and Territories I have thought fit here to exhibit.

S. Duhelm.  
p. 58.

**A**NNO Dominicæ incarnationis DCLXXXV. congregatâ synodo juxta fluxium Alne, in loco, qui dicitur El Cuiton, cui Theodorus Archiepiscopus Dorovernensis præsidebat; cum Cuthbertus multis legatariis, ac literis ad se præmissis, nequaquam suâ insulâ possit erui; tandem Egfridus Rex Northanhymbrorum, cum antistite Trumwino, & aliis religiosis viris, insulam navigavi, & invitum ad synodum pertraxi; ubi, communi jussione Episcopatus, officium suscipere compellitur. Cui, & omnibus successoribus ejus consilio Theodori Archiepiscopi, & Trumwini, & totius concilii, pro salute animæ meæ, & successorum meorum, donavi villam quæ vocatur Creic, & tria milliaria in circuitum ipsius villæ. Donavi etiam civitatem, quæ vocatur Lugubalia, & in circuitu ejus quindecim milliaria, ut hæc tam ipse quàm successores ejus, ad Dei servitium inperpetuum habeant, ita sicut ego habui, libera & quieta, & secundum voluntatem suam disponenda. Ego Theodorus Archiepiscopus Dorovernensis subscripsi. Ego Bosa Episcopus subscripsi. Ego Cedd Orientalium Saxonum Episcopus subscripsi. Ego Sexulf Merciarum Episcopus subscripsi. Ego Eata Hagustaldensis Episcopus subscripsi. Ego Trumwine Pictorum Episcopus subscripsi. Ego Ceadda Licefeldensis Episcopus subscripsi. Ego Eadhec Lindissi Episcopus subscripsi. Hæc donatio firmata est tempore Agathonis Papæ, anno ætatis Regis Egfridi xl. regni ejus autem xv.

H. 76. ut supra, f. 9. a.

Being thus made Bishop of Lindisfarne, Ceolnulf, King of Northumberland, who began his Reign in anno DCCXXIX. being wonderfully affected with the Sanctity of this devout Man, left that his Royal Dominion, and became a Monk under his Rule in that Abby of Lindisfarne; giving thereunto the Lordships of Bigesne and Werceword; as also the Church which he had there built, and four other Towns, viz. Chætre, Wytingam, Cadul-fingham, and Ecgwifingham; the Bounds of which were from the River Line to Cætwude, and thence to the City of Bincewele; and

and from *Cocwude* to *Wafodscelfe* Eastward; and from *Alne* to the half Way betwixt *Cocwude* and *Alne*.

King *Egfrid* also gave him *Cartmel*, with the Lordship of *Suth-Cedwit*; and after his Victory over *Wulfere*, King of *Merca*, bestow'd on him the Town of *Carrum*, the Bounds of *Wercwothe*, which King *Ceolwulf* gave, (as aforesaid) being from the River *Line* to *Cocwude*, and thence to the City called *Winnerele*. Hist. S. Cuthberti, f. 70. a. Ibid.

But not above two Years after he was thus made Bishop, he returned to his Monastery in *Farne Island*; where departing this Life, he was buried, according to his own Desire, on the South Side, near his Oratory, over-against the East Part of the Cross, which he had erected there. S. Dunelm. cap. 10.

Being on his Death-Bed, he was much importuned by the Monks of *Lindisfarne*, that they might translate his Body from *Farne* to their Church: To which their Request he was not a little averse; giving them divers Reasons for the Continuance of it at *Farne*. But at length yielding to their incessant Persuasions, he told them, that in case they would needs have it so, they should entomb it within the Church, to the end that they might have Access to his Sepulchre when they thought good, and restrain others from coming thereto: And, by his last Words exhorting them to Charity, Peace and Concord, departed this Life in the Year *DCLXXXVII.* which was 37 Years after he was shorne a Monk at *Mairros*. His Corps therefore being accordingly translated to *Lindisfarne*, it was, upon the opening his Tomb four hundred and fifteen Years after, found to be perfect, without any Corruption, saith my Author. Ibid.

To *Cuthbert* succeeded *Ezred* in that Bishoprick, who translated the Church at *Lindisfarne*, built by *S. Aidan* in the Reign of King *Oswald*, to *Roatham*, and carried the Bodies of *S. Cuthbert* and King *Ceolwulf* thither, giving that Lordship, with the two *Cedweardes*, thereto. After which Bishop *Ecghred* built a Church at *Seatignford*, and bestow'd it on *S. Cuthbert*, with all the Land from the River *Cese* to *Wheor*; and from the Road-Way called *Deorstrete* unto the Mountain Westward. This Bishop *Ecghred* likewise built two Towns, *Heclif* and *Wigeclif*, beyond *Cese*; as also *Willingham* in *Deortenesyre*, and gave them to *S. Cuthbert*. But King *Hasbere* possess'd himself of *Wercwothe* and *Cellemuthe*; and King *Elle*, his Successor, took away *Willingham*, *Heclif*, *Wigeclif*, and *Crece*. Hist. S. Cuthberti, ut supra, p. 70. a. n. 50. Ib. p. 70. b. Ibid. n. 10.

King *Ceolwulf* and Bishop *Esfred* gave also to *S. Cuthbert* the Towns of *Wudecestre*, *Wwittingham*, *Eadwulfincham*, and *Ecghwulfincham*, with the Churches thereto belonging: And Abbot *Ethred* having purchased of *Guthred*, and the Danish Army, the



Towns of Seletun, Hoxton, the two Godenes, Polun, Hoton, and Twillingatun, bestow'd them also on this Saint.

S. Dunelm.  
lib. 2. cap. 10.

W. Malm. de  
gestis Pontif.  
lib. 3. f. 157.  
4.

\* Hist. S.  
Cuthberti,  
ut supra, p. 70.  
b.  
† Prima fuga  
cum corpore  
S. Cuthberti.

S. Dunelm.  
cap. 11.

But, after a while, so it happened, that the Pagan Danes invading these Northern Parts, and making excessive Waste and Spoil every where, the Inhabitants of Northumberland became very fearful, lest they should offer Violence to the Corps of this holy Man: Therefore *Eardulf* the Bishop, and *Eadred* the Abbot, removed it to sundry Places, for securing it from the Danger of those barbarous People. Travelling \* with it up and down for the Space of seven Years; and at length, to prevent the Mischief, despairing of its Safety otherwise, resolv'd † to carry it into Ireland; and, to that end, brought it to the Mouth of the River Dyrwent, where they had provided a Ship ready to transport it: Whence setting Sail, a violent Tempest arose, so that they were in no small Peril; but at last were driven back to Land.

\* Candida  
Casa.  
Ibid. cap. 12.  
cap. 13.

Where wandring up and down, they came to a Place called *Witerne*; and there finding an Horse of a red Colour, put him to draw the Chariot wherein the Corps of this venerable Person lay, and brought it to *Creke*, where it remained four Months: Thence to *Chester in the Street*; unto which Place the Bishoprick of *Lindisfarne* was by King *Gutbred*, the Son of *Hardi Canute*, translated, and endowed with all that large Territory which lieth betwixt the Rivers of *Wear* and *Tine*, with divers ample Privileges.

H. 77. ut su-  
pra, f. 13. 4.

Passing by the Mention of sundry Bishops which succeeded this holy Man, I come to *Gutheard*; who (as my Author saith) with *S. Cuthbert's* Money (which I take to be what was through the Bounty of devout People offered at his Shrine) purchased to this Bishoprick these particular Townships, viz. *Seggebeld*, *Bedlingham*, *Medirton*, *Gubbat*, *Twisse*, *Bedbengton*, *Sliceburne*, and *Cambes*.

ibid.

About the same Time also, *Tilhed*, Abbot of *Herham*, gave thereunto *Hesseretham*, and redeemed the Town of *South Joden*, bestowing the one half thereof on *S. Cuthbert*, for his Admittance to be a Monk in that Monastery, and the other half to *Northam*, to the end he might be Abbot there: *Bernard*, a Priest, giving his Town of *Twillingham* for his Admittance also to be a Monk at *Lindisfarne*.

ibid.

In those Days also *Aelfred*, the Son of *Byrthulf*, fearing the Pyrates, fled from beyond the Western Mountains: Whereupon the said Bishop *Gutheard*, taking Compassion of him in this his great Distress, gave him Leave to enjoy the Towns of *Elyngton*, *Siletun*, *Chozep*, *Hoxeden*, *Jodene*; the two *Ceattons*, *South Podene*, *Polme*, *Hoton*, *Cumlyngton*, *Billingham*, with its Appurtenances,  
and

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



L. 53. inter  
Cod. Can-  
tuar. in bibl.  
Bodl. f. 42. a.

fore discerning this, commanded all the People, then attending thereon, to fast and pray for three Days, to the end that they might obtain Direction from God to what Place they should bring it: Which being accordingly done, it was revealed to one *Eadmer*, a religious Man, that they should carry it to *Durham*, and prepare a Resting Place for it there: Whereupon, with a very little Strength, they drew it thence, though all the People there could not move it before.

S. Dunelm.  
lib. 3. cap. 2.

Bringing it therefore, by this Divine Revelation, to *Durham*, the People with great Joy made a little Oratory with Boughs, and therein put it for a time; and finding it to be a Place naturally defensible; tho' not easily habitable, by reason it was full of Wood; but in the Middle thereof a fair Plot of Ground, which by frequent Tillage was made plain; the Bishop *Aldbune*, by the Help of those People (*Uhtred*, then Earl of *Northumberland*, giving also his Aid thereto) stock'd up the Wood, and made the Place fit for Habitation: Whereupon the Country, all in general, from the River *Coquet* to *Cesse*, came in, and laid their Hands to the Work, not ceasing to carry it on, till a new Church of Stone was perfectly finished, in the Building whereof were three Years spent; during which Time they placed the Corps in a little Oratory, called *Whit-Kirke*.

L. 53. ut supra,  
f. 43. a.

S. Dunelm.  
ut supra, cap.  
4.

The Church being thus prepared, and consecrated by the same Bishop, on the Morrow preceding the Nones of *September*, the incorrupt Corps of *S. Cuthbert* was translated into it with all due Solemnity: Whereupon the Episcopal See, which first began at *Lindisfarne*, was thenceforth always fixed there, it being full *CCCLIX*. Years after his Death: Whereunto King *Ethelred*, at the Instance of a certain noble Man called *Styr*, the Son of *Ulf*, gave thereunto the Lordship of *Derlington*, with its Appurtenances; *Snaculf*, the Son of *Cykell*, adding the Towns of *Widbirig*, *Wardun*, *Socceburg*, and *Griseby*.

L. 53. ut supra.

But such were the Necessities of the then Earls of *Northumberland*, that, for their better Support, Bishop *Aldbune*, their Contemporary, permitted them, for a certain Time, to take the Profits of divers Lordships which belong'd to his See. The succeeding Earls therefore finding their Predecessors thus possess'd of them, made an Alienation of these following; *viz.* *Oegenford*, *Quervington*, *Selscleve*, *Berford*, *Stradford*, *Lyrtington*, *Worawude*, *Stanton*, *Stretlea*, *Wetham*, *Cletham*, *Langadune*, *Wortune*, *Persbrigg*, *Aldit*, *Aukland*, *Wardsele*, *Wincestre*, *Cuthbertston*, *Tutlei*, *Ediston*, *Wodeton*, and *Helme*.

S. Dunelm.  
ut supra, cap.  
5.

Continuing Bishop 29 Years, that is to say, five at *Chester* in the Street, and 24 here at *Durham*, he perfectly completed the Fabrick of this Church, excepting the Tower at the West End.

The

The next Benefactor thereto, of whom I find Mention, was *ibid. cap. 8.* King *Cnute*; who walking barefoot, in great Devotion, no less than five Miles (*id est*, from \* *Garmund's Way*) to the Shrine of <sup>*L. 53. ut sic. pra. f. 46. b.*</sup> this holy Man here at Durham, gave to this Church the Lordship of *Standrope*, with its Appurtenances; *viz.* the Hamlets of *Cnaptune*, *Scotton*, *Rabi*, *Quacharsfeld*, *Efenwde*, *Alclit*, *Letherington*, *Elledune*, *Ingelton*, *Ciccelei*, *Middleton*, and *Blontune*.

*Copsi* likewise, who govern'd *Northumberland* under Earl *Tosti*, <sup>*S. Dunelm. ut supra, cap. 14.*</sup> gave the Church of *S. German* at *Bersune*, as also the whole Town of *Bersune*, consisting of ten Carucates and an half, with several Lands in these respective Lordships; *viz.* in *Thorn-ton* two Carucates; in *Cheficote* ten Ox-gangs; in *Readcliffe* half a Carucate; and in *Sisburnham* one Carucate; delivering Possession of them by a Silver Goblet, which was ever afterwards kept in Memory thereof in this Cathedral. <sup>*modum 2*</sup>

In the Year 1066, *William Duke of Normandy* vanquishing <sup>*ibid. cap. 15.*</sup> King *Harold* in Battle, whereby he perfectly subdued this Realm to his own Dominion, finding the Inhabitants of *Northumberland* very rebellious, in the third Year of his Reign constituted *Robert Comin* Earl of that Country; which put the People in such Fear of his Severity, that they all resolv'd to quit their Habitations: But a great Snow falling, and the Winter proving very sharp, they could not remove; therefore they concluded, that they would either vanquish him, or lose their Lives: Whereupon the Bishop went to that Earl, and acquainting him with their Purpose, advised him to retreat: But not hearkening to this Counsel, he permitted his Soldiers to make great Spoil and Devastation in the Country; entering *Durham* with seven hundred Men, and plundering most of the Inhabitants.

Which did so alarm the Men of *Northumberland*, that, being got together, they forced the City next Morning at every Gate, and searching about, slew all the Earl's Soldiers, except some few, which defended the House wherein he himself did lodge; who making Resistance, they burnt the House; the Flame whereof coming near to the Western Tower of the Cathedral, set it on fire: Whereupon the People addressing their Prayers to *S. Cuthbert*, to save the Church, there forthwith arose an Easterly Wind, which carried the Flame a contrary Way; but the House wherein the Earl was, burnt on; so that many of those which were in it perished thereby; those which got out being also kill'd by the People: So that the Earl himself, and all his Company, except one who got thence, much wounded, were then destroyed.

King *William* therefore hearing of this, grew highly offended, and sent an Army to revenge their Deaths; which being ad-

vanced to North Alverton, the Sky grew so dark with black Clouds, that scarce one Man could see another: So that not knowing which Way to go, and being much astonish'd, there appeared one, who told them, that the Inhabitants of Durham had in their City a Saint, which did ever protect them in their Streights; so that none could, without Punishment, do them any Harm; they presently march'd back.

*Ibid.*

*Tertia fuga  
eum corpore  
S. Cuthberti.*

But the same Year, the King himself advancing with his Army to York, and wasting all the Country thereabout, *Egdwine*, then Bishop of Durham, and all the Chief of those Parts, being apprehensive of the Danger, consulted together for securing the Corps of *S. Cuthbert*, and thereupon fled with it to *Lindisfarne*; placing it the first Night in the Church of *S. Paul* at *Gyrwi*, the next Night at *Bethlington*, the third at *Cughale*, and on the fourth landed at *Lindisfarne*: This happening in the Winter Time, near *Christmas*: Whence, in *Lent* following, finding all quiet, they returned back with it to Durham.

Nevertheless, in this Interim, the Soldiers got thither, and made great Spoil in the Church, divesting the Crucifix of those Ornaments which had been bestow'd thereon by *Earl Tosti* and his Wife: Which being told to King *William*, he became very angry; and causing the Transgressors to be taken, sent them to the Bishop and his Clergy to be punished, who return'd them back untouch'd. After which the King gave them great Store of Silver and Gold, with divers rich Jewels, wherewith he adorned that Crucifix.

*Ibid. cap. 19.*

Some time after this, the same King *William* returning from *Scotland* with his Army, came to Durham; and earnestly enquiring, whether they there had the very Body of *S. Cuthbert*, or not; tho' all affirm'd it, he would not credit them: But resolving to see it, commanded the Bishop and Abbots to open the Shrine; purposing, in case they refused, to cut off the Heads of all the Gentlemen there, which put them into no little Terror. But being at *Mafs* with the Bishop, and intending that Cruelty, he forthwith forsook the Church in a great Fury; and getting to Horse, rode with Speed to the River *Teise*; by which Token he acknowledged, that the Corps of this blessed Confessor did rest there, doing no Hurt at all to the People.

*Ibid. cap. 20.*

But long after this it was not, that he sent one *Ranulph*, to impose a Tax upon the Inhabitants of that Country; at which, being not a little grieved, that they should undergo new Customs, in this Distress they implored the Aid of *S. Cuthbert*: Whereupon, the Night before this Assesment was to be laid upon them, he appeared to *Ranulph* in his Sleep, holding up his Pastoral Staff; and by his Episcopal Authority, with a stern

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



on them the whole Lordship of Jarrow, with its Appurtenances; *scil.* Preostune, Gunnecatune, Deathewiche, Deabyrun, Wiveston, and Deosfedun; that they might perform the Work, and live without Want.

*Ibid.* cap. 22.

All which being accomplish'd, this devout *Aldwine*, zealous for the farther propagating this Monastick Kind of Life, resolv'd to go farther, leaving his Fellow *Elfwine* to preside in that Covent at Jarrow. *Reinfrid* (the third of them) going to *Walby* (in the East-Riding of *Yorkshire*) where he began an Habitation for another Covent; which after his Death removing to *Hork*, the Abby call'd *S. Maries*, in the Suburbs of that City, was thereupon founded.

*Ibid.*

But *Aldwine* thus departing from Jarrow, came to Durham, where he was courteously received by the Bishop, bringing with him *Turgot*, a Clerk, who much desired a Monastick Life. Whence going to *Bailros*, (a decayed and ruinous Monastery) being much affected with the Solitude of that Place, they had a mind to settle there. Whereof, when *Malcolme*, King of *Scotland*, had Notice, (it being within his Dominion) he became very severe to them, because they refused to swear Fealty to him. Hereupon Bishop *Walcher* wrote to them, requiring their Return, and threatned them with Excommunication, in case of Refusal; but they obeying, he bestow'd on them the Monastery of *Wiremouth*; which being ruinous, they were necessitated to make for themselves Habitations there with Boughs.

Having *Wiremouth* thus given them by Bishop *Walcher*, *William de Kaerlepho*, his Successor, gave them *Suthwic*, the adjacent Village: Whereupon that Covent augmenting, by the Access to them of others from several remote Parts, they began to rebuild the Church.

*L.* 53. (ut supra) f. 57. a.

This Bishop *Walcher* obtain'd of King *William* the Lordship of *Waltham* (in *Essex*) with the Church, where a Covent of Canons were settled. In his Time it was that *Waltheof*, Earl of *Northumberland*, bestowed on the Monks of Jarrow the Church of *S. Mary* at *Cinemouth*. This *Walcher* also was he, who, standing much affected to a Monastick Life, began the Foundation of the Monastery at Durham, but lived not to finish the Work.

*H.* 76. (ut supra) f. 22. a.

*Ibid.* f. 24. a.

To whom succeeded *William de Kaerleph*, a Monk of *Carites* in *Normandy*; who, having obtained this Bishoprick, found the Lands and Possessions belonging thereto almost desolate, the Place where the Body of *S. Cuthbert* lay, much neglected, and destitute of such Divine Service as ought to have been performed in it, there being neither Monks nor Regular Canons to be found there. For Reformation whereof, consulting with the most prudent

prudent and ancient Inhabitants of those Parts, and finding that the Episcopal See of that Diocese was first at Lindisfarne, and that the Covent of Monks there planted had been destroyed by the Cruelty of Heathenish People; he addressed himself to the King (*viz. William the Conqueror*) and Queen *Maude*, as also to *Lanfranc*, then Archbishop of Canterbury, for Advice as to what he should do: Who thereupon sent him to Pope *Gregory VII.* to whom representing, that the Bishoprick was but small, and not sufficient to support three distinct Covents, the Pope thought fit to allow, that the Monks then at *Witremuth*,<sup>Ibid. 6.</sup> and *Girwe*, should be all reduced to one Monastery, *viz. Durham*; and thereupon took that Episcopal See, together with the sacred Body of *S. Cuthbert* (which was then believed to be incorrupt) into his especial Protection; outing the secular Clerks, and placing those Monks in their room.

This he did in the Year 1083, which was 397 Years after the Death of *S. Cuthbert*: Then also severing the Lands and Possessions belonging to that Cathedral, assigning in particular what the Monks should thenceforth enjoy, and what the Bishop, whereof *Billingham* was Part of that which the Monks were to have; which Lordship, King *William*, for the good Estate of himself and his Sons, had formerly bestowed on them.<sup>Ibid. cap. 3.</sup>

This *William de Kaerleph* (the Bishop) bestow'd also on this Church of *Durham* divers precious Ornaments; and by his Power and Prudence did defend and preserve it in its Rights and Privileges, leaving it free and quiet in the Enjoyment of those Lands, concerning which there had been Dispute betwixt the Earls of *Northumberland* and the Bishop: He also received into his Protection the Churches of *Hagustald* (*id est Berham*) and *Lindisfarne*, which anciently had been Episcopal Sees, with all the Diocese betwixt the Rivers of *Teise* and *Twede*; as also *Carlisle* and *Chevidale*, with the Territories adjacent; *Waltham* likewise, and *Houeden*, with their Appurtenances, and all other Lordships belonging to this Bishoprick.<sup>Ibid. cap. 5.</sup>

Moreover granting, that the Prior of *Durham* should have his Seat as Abbot on the Left Hand in the Choir; and that in the Bishop's Absence he should call Synods, and enjoy the like Privileges as the Deans of *York* usually had done under the Archbishop.

This Bishop also restored *Billingham*, which had been taken away from that See by evil-disposed Persons. At the same time also, *Scot*, the Son of *Elstan*, for the Health of his own Soul, by the Consent of his Sons, and all his Friends, bestow'd upon this Bishoprick the Town of *Aclea*, with its Appurtenances; which this Bishop enlarged with the Hamlet of *Caltun*, having



obtain'd one Part thereof in Exchange with *Meldred*, for a certain Village called *Wintestun*; and the other Part from *Edmund*, the Son of *Elstan*, by Purchase.

The Monks of *Girwe* and *Weremuth* being thus united at *Durham*, he bestowed on them both those Places; as also *Reuyngton*, the two *Pyttingdunes*, *Wesidene*, *Daltune*, *Doxyngton*, and *Elwet*; to the end that the Monks might have forty Merchants Houses therein for their own proper Use, who should be free and exempt from any Service to the Bishop. He likewise gave unto them two Lordships lying beyond the River of *Tine*; viz. *Wyflington* and *Wallethend*, with their Appurtenances; as also two Churches which formerly had been Episcopal Sees; viz. *Lindisfarne*, with the Hamlet of *Fennam* adjacent thereto; and *Northam*, where he had a Mansion of his own; adding thereto his own Town of *Schozewith*.

Besides all this, King *William* himself bestowed on this Monastery two Plow-Lands and an half, with a Mill, lying in *Normantune*; ten Ox-gangs in *Bunnington*; four Plow-Lands in *Kinestan*, and two in *Gatham*, all in *Nottinghamshire*; two Plow-Lands in *Wliburg* in *Lincolnshire*; also in the City of *York* the Church of the *Holy Trinity*, with three Houses; and removing the secular Canons, placed Monks in this Cathedral.

Hereunto *Thomas*, at that Time Archbishop of *York*, and *Lanfrank*, Archbishop of *Canterbury*, giving their Assent and Confirmation, did grant, that this Episcopal See, together with the sacred Body of *S. Cutbert*, should continue inviolable, the whole Diocese extending from the River *Tine* to *Teise*; containing also all *Northumberland*, *Cespedale*, *Tinedale*, *Carlisle*, *Weredale*, and the Church of *Hexham*, and its Appurtenances; as also *Lindisfarne*, which had likewise been Episcopal Sees. In all which, and whatsoever else the succeeding Bishops, or Monks should acquire, the like Liberties and Privileges were also granted, as belonged to the Crown.

And in the next succeeding Bishop's Time (viz. *Walcher*) the said King *William* became a farther Benefactor to this Cathedral, giving thereto all these particular Towns and Lordships lying within the Province of *Lindisfarne* in the said County of *Lincoln*; viz. *Woculby*, *Snardesford*, *Werlyng*, *Wliburgh*, *Wratell*, *Cresby*, *Fugeleston*, *Newton*, *Bolinton*, *Hardwic*, *Langton*, *Wispinetune*, *Waldyngurd*, *Cyrceby*, *Morton*, *Chorpe*, *Covenham*, *Scitebrok*, *Foreby*, *Endreby*, *Rodeby*, *Spylesby*, *Presby*, *Coze*, *Hundelby*, *Estrekole*, *Cottintune*, *Germundtorp*, *Caditon*, *Crehinton*, *Gunfordby*, *Newton*, *Pychernd*, *Wrazley*, *Cheleby*, *Enedune*; the two *Rosbyes*, *Alesby*, *Ravendale*, *Bischoptoze*, *Coze*, *Scrubby*, *Alceby*, *Dozetoy*, *Wenflet*, *Cateby*, *Salfateby*.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



under the Bishop. The Monks therefore being thus favoured, built the Refectory during the Bishop's Absence.

But in the third Year after this his Expulsion, upon the Siege of a Castle in Normandy which the King's Soldiers held, and which was in no little Danger of taking, he being the chief Means of their Relief, and Cause of raising the Siege, the King received him into Favour, and restored unto him whatsoever he formerly had in England: Whereupon he came back not empty-handed, but sent before him divers Vessels of Gold and Silver, with several Ornaments for the Altar, and Books for this Cathedral; and being returned, caused the old Church at Durham, built by Bishop *Aldune*, to be pull'd down, and the next ensuing Year began the Structure of a more large and noble Building; himself, with *Turgot* the Prior, and the rest of the Monks, laying the first Stones, undergoing the total Charge, on his own Cost, of that great Fabrick; the Monks, at theirs, erecting all Lodging Rooms, and other Apartments for their Conveniency. Not long after which, he departed this Life, viz. 4. Non. Januarii, A. D. MXCVI. and was buried in the Chapter-House at Durham, as himself had directed.

A. D. 1093.

S. Dunelm.  
lib. 4. cap. 10.

Ex secundo  
Registro Dec.  
& Capituli  
Eccle. Cath.  
Dunelm.

About this Time *William de Merley* (a great Baron in Northumberland) bestowed on these Monks of Durham the Lordship of *Bozewic*, with its Appurtenances, for the Health of his Soul, and the Soul of his Wife; as also of the Souls of all his Sons: After whose Death, *Ranulf* his eldest Son, for farther Corroboration of that Gift, delivered Possession to them thereof, by a Knife offered at the Shrine of *S. Cuthbert*.

That this ancient Cathedral, with the Monastery here at Durham, were founded and endowed in Memory of the before-mention'd *Cuthbert*, whose Strictness and Austerity of Life, and other eminent Vertues, gain'd him the Reputation of a Saint, I have already shewed. But as I have declined to make Relation of the Miracles then believ'd to have been done in his Lifetime, as also at his Tomb afterwards, by his Intercession, referring my Reader to the Ecclesiastick History of venerable *Bede*, and the Report of *Simeon* of Durham (some time a Monk there;) so neither have I meddled, nor shall do, with the Lives of the Bishops, farther, than in such Matters as relate to the Structure, Endowment, or Adorning thereof; as also of the Castles and Mansions which belong thereto, and other signal Works of Piety.

After the Death of *William de Caerleph*, the last mention'd Bishop, this Church being void of a Pastor for three Years; the King, *scil. William Rufus*, took CCC<sup>l</sup>. Yearly out of the Revenues thereof into his own Treasury, but Nothing from the Monks;

S. Dunelm.  
Hist. p. 59. a.  
b.

Monks; and at length bestowed the Bishoprick upon *Ranulph* his Chaplain; who, being very powerful with him, was his chief Instrument for oppressing the People; by Means whereof he became so odious, that his Death was conspired, which he very narrowly escaped. And upon the Death of that King, such great Complaints were made of him to King *Henry I.* that, fearing the Worst, he fled into *Normandy* to *Robert Curthose*, inciting him to invade this Realm as his Right. During which his Absence, *Carlisle* and *Cesiotdale*, which belong'd to this Bishoprick, were possess'd by other Bishops, which he could never recover: Nevertheless, he had so great an Affection to this Church, that upon his Return, he raised the Walls of the Body of the Church to the Roof, which his Predecessor had only begun, and bestow'd thereon divers rich Vestments, and Ornaments of all Sorts.

*Ranulph  
Flambard.*

*Ibid. p. 62. l.*

*Ibid. n. 40.  
C.*

And though the City of *Durham* was by Nature defensible, he fortify'd it with a strong Wall extending from the Choir to the great Tower of the Castle; pulling down divers small Houses which stood betwixt the Church and the Castle, to prevent Danger by Fire: He also raised divers Banks upon the River *Ure*, and built over it a great Bridge at *Sttawgate*, with Arches of Stone: He likewise built a strong Castle \* upon an \* *Northam* high Rock on the Bank of *Ure*, to restrain the Incurfion of the *Scots*; and prevent the Mischief of Bordering Thieves and Robbers.

In the Time of this Bishop, the Inhabitants of *Northumber-land* laying Claim to the Lordships of *Burdune*, *Carlentune*, and *Beneclufe*, alledging, that they were a Part of their County; King *Henry I.* bearing a good Affection to this Cathedral, confirm'd them thereto: They also claim'd free Liberty to hunt in all the Woods belonging to this Bishoprick, lying betwixt the Rivers of *Cesse* and *Cine*; and, in Consideration of one Penny, to have as much Fewel in those Woods as one Cart would carry throughout the whole Year: And for the like Piece of Money, to have the best Tree they could choose wherewith to make a Ship; as also certain Customs upon the River of *Cine*, which belong'd to those Bishops. And for all these they impleaded the said *Ranulf*, the then Bishop in the King's Court, in the Presence of him and his Barons. But the King put an End to this Suit; and in the Year *MCIX.* in a great Council, at that Time held at *Nottingham*, ratified to the said Bishop and his Successors all those their Lands and Liberties.

*H. 76. ut su-  
pra, f. 34. b.*

About this Time likewise, *Nigel de Albine*, a potent Man in that Time, possessed himself of two fair Lordships belonging to this Church, *scil.* *Bernyngham* and *Skernyngham*: But after

*Ibid. f. 35. d.*

at while, falling dangerously sick, he became very penitent for so doing, and restored them.

S. Dunelm.  
ut supra, p.  
62. b.

This Bishop *Ranulph* dying in the Year *MCXXIX*. the Revenues belonging to this Cathedral were by two Barons of the Bishopricks brought into the King's Coffers for the Space of five Years, within which Time the Body of the Church was finished by the Monks. But then one *Geffrey* was constituted Bishop, who bestowed divers Ornaments on the Church; built the Castle at *Alverton*, and gave it to *William*, his Nephew, who married the Earl of *Albemarle's* Niece. In his Time also the Chapter-House was new built \* by the Monks.

Ibid. p. 63. a.

L. 53. ut su-

pra, f. 78. b.

\* S. Dunelm.  
ut supra, p. 63.  
a.

Shortly after this, in the Time of King *Stephen*, *William de S. Barbara* being Bishop, *Osbert*, then Sheriff of *Yorkshire*, Nephew of *Ranulph* the late Bishop, possessing the Mannour of *Middleham* by the Grant of that Bishop, bestow'd † the Church of *Middleham* on the Monks here of *Durham*.

† H. 76. ut  
supra, f. 41. b.

S. Dunelm.  
ut supra, p.  
66. b.

\* *Rozham.*

To this *William de S. Barbara* succeeded *Hugh Pufac* (or *Pudsey*) Nephew to King *Stephen*; who, by the Command of that King, repaired the Castle \* on the Bank of *Cwede*, then destroy'd by the *Scots*, which *Ranulph* his Predecessor formerly built. He also enlarged the Church of *Durham* Eastwards, in length, adorning it with Marble Pillars fetch'd from far; as also the Glass Windows with excellent Painting. At the West End also of this Cathedral he began another noble Work, into which Women might come who were not permitted Entrance into the more secret Holy Places. This is it which is called the *Gallery*, wherein he made a rich Shrine, adorn'd with Gold and Silver; for the Bones of Venerable *Bede*; on the lower Part whereof these Verses were engraven.

L. 53. f. 86.  
a.

*Continet hæc theca Bedæ venerabilis ossa,  
Sensum factori Christus dedit, estq; datori.  
Petrus opus fecit, præsul dedit hoc Hugo donum,  
Sit in utroq; suum veneratus utrumq; patronum.  
Anno milleno CCC. ter cum septuageno*

*Postquam salvator carnem de virgine sumpsit  
Transtulit hoc feretrum Cuthberti de prope Tumbâ,  
Istius Ecclesiæ prior huc poscente Ricardo  
De castro dicti Bernardi, cujus & ossa  
Non procul hinc lapide sub marmoreo requiescunt.*

1616.

This Bishop (*Hugh de Pufac*) also caused three Staves of Silver, with Crystals, to be hung up in the Church before the high Altar, in which were to be Burning Lights Night and Day, in Veneration

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



grig, with its Appurtenances, with the Service of *Brome* and *Risley*; and likewise six Score Acres of Land, which *Hugh de Pudsey*, late Bishop of *Durham*, gave to him the said *Henry*, of his Waste at *Bakstanford*.

L. 53. ut supra, f. 109. a.

In the Year *MCCXLII.* (26 *H. III.*) *Thomas*, then Prior of *Durham*, by the Help of *Nicolas de Farnham*, the then Bishop, began to rebuild this Church of *Durham*, giving the Church of *Bedlington* towards the Work.

ibid. b.

To this *Nicolas de Farnham* succeeded *Walter de Kirkham*, who gave to these Monks of *Durham* the Church of *Benyngton*, for the better Support of their Hospitality, and Relief of the Poor.

H. 76. ut supra, f. 70. a.

That which I find in the next Place most observable, is, That after the Battle of *Gretham*, where the rebellious Barons were totally vanquish'd, and their Lands thereby forfeited to the Crown, *K. Henry III.* seized upon the Mannour of *Gretham*, which belong'd to *Peter de Montfort*, one of those Rebels, and disposed thereof to *Thomas de Clare*: But, that the then Bishop (*Robert de Stichall*) challenging it as forfeited to him, and manifesting, that within the Precincts of this Bishoprick he had Royal Privileges, the King quitted his Claim thereto.

ibid. f. 56. a.

In the Year *MCCXC.* (18 *E. I.*) there happened a great Dispute betwixt the Monks of *Durham* and *Raphe Lord Nevill*, touching the Payment of a Stag upon *S. Cuthbert's Day*, in *September*, by reason that the said *Lord Nevil*, holding the Mannour of *Baby*, with eight adjacent Townships, by the Rent of four Pounds yearly and a Stag, did, contrary to the Custom in the Time of his Progenitors, claim a large Entertainment for himself, and all he should bring with him, upon Delivery of the Stag; as also, that his own Officers and Servants should perform the Service at Dinner on that Day, setting aside the Servants and Officers of the Prior and Monks: And, bearing himself upon his Greatness, had invited many to come with him at that Time; amongst which, *John Lord Baliol of Bernard Castle* was one, who modestly answered, That having been long acquainted with the Customs in that Monastery, he never heard that the *Nevils* did challenge any such Privilege; and therefore refused to accompany him: *Sir William de Brompton*, at that Time the Bishop's Chief Justice, publickly also declaring, that he himself was the first who began that Practice; and that when he was a young Man, and delighted in blowing a Horn, he came with the *Lord Nevill* at the bringing of the Stag, and said to his Companions; *Come, let us go into the Abby, and wind our Horns*: Whereupon they did so; but that before this *Lord Nevill's* Time, they never used so to do, the former

Custom

Custom having always been to bring the Stag into the Hall, and have a Breakfast, the Lord *Nevill* himself never staying Dinner, without Invitation.

In the Time of King *Edw. I.* *Anthony Bek* (a most magnanimous Prelate) being Bishop, there happened great Difference betwixt him and those who held Lands of the Bishoprick, he forcing them twice to attend him with Horse and Arms into the Wars of Scotland; and upon their Return from the second Expedition, without his Leave, imprisoning them: Whereupon they stoutly insisted on their Privileges; alledging, That they were \* *Halwerfolk*, and held their Lands to defend the Corps of *S. Cuthbert*, and therefore were not to go out of the Limits of the Bishoprick; that is to say, beyond the Rivers of *Tine* and *Cesse*, neither for the King nor Bishop.

*L. 53. ut supra, f. 117. b.*

\* People belonging to the Holy Man; were being the same in the old English (or Saxon) as Homo in Latin.

There growing also a Difference betwixt this Bishop and the Monks of Durham, and the Bishop refusing to comply with the King upon his Mediation betwixt them; the King, for that and some other Reasons, being not a little displeas'd with him, took *Bernard-Castle* from him, and bestow'd it on the Earl of *Warwick*, and gave *Hert* and *Hertness* to *Robert de Clifford*; as also *Dewceston* to *Godfrey de Hertepole*: All which that Bishop enjoy'd by the Forfeiture of *John de Baliol*, *Robert de Bruys*, and *Christopher de Seton*. That King also seized upon *Werke* in *Tinedale*, *Penreth*, and the Church of *Symondbozne*, which this Bishop had appropriated to the Support of his own Table, having them by the Grant of the King of Scotland; the King alledging, that they were forfeited to him before the King of Scots did make that Grant to the Bishop.

*Ibid. 121. b.*

Nevertheless, he was no small Benefactor to this Church of Durham; for he bestow'd thereon the Mannour of *Evenwood*, which he purchased of *John Haunsford*, and new built his Mannour-House at *Aukland*, with a sumptuous Chappel there; and fair Lodgings for his Chaplains, who celebrated Divine Service therein; appropriating the Church of *Dorseth* thereto; being farther so munificent to this Cathedral, as that he was permitted to have Sepulture for his Body therein; whereas, before that Time, no dead Corps, for the Reverence to *S. Cuthbert*, was permitted to enter into it.

*Ibid. f. 122. b.*

To him succeeded *Richard de Kellaw*, a Monk of this Covent, who built the great Chamber at *Stoton-Castle*, and the Mannour-House at *Well-hall* (sixteen Miles from *York*). This Bishop dying in the Year *MCCCXVI.* (10 *E. II.*) was buried in the Chapter-House at Durham, *Thomas*, then Earl of *Lancaster*, at his Funeral, offering three rich Cloths embroider'd with his Arms; of which those Vestments were made, for the Celebration

*Ib. f. 124. b.*

*Ib. f. 125. a.*



bration of Divine Service, when the whole Covent were to be in White.

*Ibid. f. 132.*

Amongst the rest of the Benefactors to this Cathedral (for so I presume he may be reckoned) was *Lewes de Beaumont*, Bishop of Durham, in King *Edm. II's* Time, by reason he so stoutly defended the Rights thereof, as to its Liberties in *Allertonshire*, against the Archbishop of York; as also against the Earl of *Warwick* for *Bernard Castle*, and against the Lord *Clifford* for *Bertness*. At the Suit of this Bishop it was declared in Parliament, that the Bishop of Durham ought to have the Forfeitures in War, within the Precinct of his Bishoprick, as the King had elsewhere. He maintained also a Suit at Law against *John Lord Darcie* for the Church of *Swinboine*, but died before it was determined: And at *Biddleham* (one of the great Lordships belonging to this Cathedral) built the Kitchen; as also begun the Fabrick of the Hall and Chappel.

*Ibid. f. 137. b.*

The next Benefactor, in Order of Time, was *Raphe Lord Nevill*, who departed this Life in the Year *MCCCLV. (29 E. III.)* This Lord, being the first secular Person who had Burial in this Cathedral, gave thereunto one Vestment of red Velvet richly embroider'd with Gold, Silk, and great Pearls; as also with the Portraitures of Saints standing in Tabernacles. Besides all this, the Lady *Alice*, his Widow, after his Funeral, sent to the Sacrist of this Church, towards the Repair thereof, *CXX<sup>l</sup>*. in Money; and at his Anniversary, gave thereto one Vestment, two Tunicles, one Cope, three Albes, two Stoles, and three Maniples of black Sattin, with the Arms of the said Lord *Nevill* and of *Hugh Lord Audley*, her Father, embroider'd on the Borders thereof. Neither was *John Lord Nevill*, Son and Heir to the said *Raphe*, less devoted to *S. Cuthbert*, erecting a curious Work of Marble and Alabaster under his Shrine, which cost *CC<sup>l</sup>*. Sterling.

*Ibid. f. 138. b.*

At the Funeral also of *Maud*, Daughter of *Henry Lord Percie*, first Wife of the said *John Lord Nevill*, no less than six Cloths of Gold were offered to this Saint, of which were made two Vestments for the High Altar, one Chesible; and two Tunicles.

*Ibid. f. 139. a.*

*Ibid. f. 140. a.*

The next of the Benefactors thereto was *Thomas de Hatfeild*, Bishop of Durham, and Lord Keeper of the King's Privy Seal, who made a costly Work on the South Side of the Choir; in the midst whereof was the Bishop's Throne; adorn'd with excellent carved Portraitures round about it, and under it a Place for his Sepulture; ordaining a yearly Pension out of *Cathol*, near *Aukland*, for one Monk to celebrate Divine Service there. He likewise repaired all the ruinous Buildings within the Castle.

of

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



baptizing the Children of Excommunicate Persons, which could not be elsewhere christened; as also for their Reception of the rest of the Sacraments.

*Ibid.* The next was *Robert Nevill*, who, being Bishop of *Salisbury*, was translated hither in *anno MCCCXXXVII. (16 H. VI.)* This Bishop built that square Fabrick here at *Durham* opposite to the Castle Gates, called *the Exchequer*, with Lodgings thereto, in which the Courts of *Chancery*, *Exchequer*, *Receiver*, and *Auditor*, were kept.

*Ib. f. 150. a.* To him succeeded *Laurence Bothe* in *anno MCCCCLVII. (26 H. VI.)* who built the Gate-house with Stone at the College of *Aukland*, and other Edifices on each Side thereof.

*Ib. f. 151. a.* The next was *Richard Fox*, who was consecrated Bishop of *Durham* in *anno MCCCXCIII. (9 H. 7.)* This Bishop altered the Form of the Great Hall in the Castle of *Durham*, there being in it, before his Time, two Royal Seals, the one at the upper End, the other at the lower; but he took away that at the lower, and made a fair Cupboard and a Pantry there, and over it erected two Seats for Trumpeters, or other Minstrills, in the Time of Service therein: He also built there a Lodging Room, a Counting House, a large Kitchen, with all Offices thereto belonging, with Chambers over them; as also all that new Work on the West Part of the Hall and Kitchen. Besides this, he began the Structure of the Hall in the high Tower of the said Castle, with a Kitchen, and divers other Rooms; but did not finish them, by reason that he was translated to *Winchester*.

*Ibid. b.* After him (tho' not the next) was *Thomas Ruthall*, consecrated Bishop of *Durham* in *anno MDVIII. (23 H. VII.)* who built the great Dining Room at *Aukland*, and repaired the third Part of the Bridge over *Cine* Southwards. And after him (but not the next) *Cuthbert Tunstall*, translated from *London* hither in *anno MDXXX.* who erected the great Porch and Chappel adjoining to it in the Castle of *Durham*, as also the Iron Gates there, and made a Conduit for Water to wash, on the Left Hand the Entrance into the said Castle.

*Ib. f. 155. a.* He likewise built a noble Porch at *Aukland*, and finished the great Window in the Dining Room there, which was begun by Bishop *Ruthall* before-mention'd, making large Repairs there and at *Durham*. He also erected the *Collbooth* in the Market-Place at *Durham*, and bestow'd it on the Citizens.

*Ibid. b.* In the Time of this Bishop, *Thomas Sparke* (a right learned Man) being his Suffragan, a most beautiful Cross of Marble, which had anciently stood in the upper Part of that Street, called *Oylligate*, in a Place called *Woods's Arbour*, was, at the Request  
of

of *William Wright*, a Merchant of Durham, given to him by the Lord *Armstrong*, a Scot, then Lord of *Keppere*, to be set up in the Market-Place at Durham. Which being taken up, there were found in the Bottom thereof the Images of the Twelve Apostles curiously carved in Stone, and richly gilt; Three at each Corner supporting the same, it being of a quadrangular Form; which Cross was by the said Suffragan set up in the Market-Place at Durham.

He likewise caused the Bells to be taken out of the Steeple ib. f. 156. 4. in the Gallilee, which were design'd to be broken and sold, to be hung up in the great Tower-Steeple of the Cathedral, and a Chime to be made of them.

I now come to the last of its Benefactors, whose Works of Piety and Charity were such, and so great, as that they far exceeded the most of his Predecessors, viz. Dr. *John Cosyn*, who was consecrated Bishop of this See in the Year 1660, shortly after the happy Restauration of our late Sovereign King *Charles II.*

This worthy Prelate was Son to *Giles Cosyn*, some time Citizen of *Norwich* in *Dorset*; who having been educated in *Caius College* in *Cambridge*, became at length so eminent for his Learning, that he was advanced to the Degree of Doctor in Divinity; Afterwards *Prebendary* in this Cathedral of Durham: Then to the Archdeaconry of the *East Riding* of *Yorkshire*; next, to the Rectory of *Wanspath*, in this County Palatine of Durham; where he beautify'd that Parochial Church in an extraordinary Measure. After which he was constituted Master of *S. Peter's College* (commonly called *Peterhouse*) in *Cambridge*, and Vice-Chancellor of that University: Then Dean of *Peterborough*, and Chaplain in Ordinary to King *Charles I.* of blessed Memory; as also to King *Charles II.* In all which Places and Employments, his Deportment was with such Gravity and exemplary Piety, as that at the Beginning of the late Unparallel'd Rebellion, raised by the Separatists, he was miserably persecuted and oppressed, by Plunder of his Goods, Sequestration of all his Estate, and 17 Years Exile.

Upon the Restauration of our present Sovereign K. *Charles II.* being consecrated Bishop of this See, (as abovesaid) and studiously aiming at the future Honour and Benefit thereof, considering what Spoil and Devastation had been made in the Time of the late Usurpation, throughout all the Possessions belonging thereto; he forthwith set upon the Repair of the Castle here at Durham: So likewise of the Castle at *Bishop's Auckland*: Touching which I may not omit this memorable Observation; That, whereas that ancient Castle (one of the chief Mansions of this Bishop)

Bishop) was, upon the Seizure of the Bishop's Lands by the late Usurpers, bestow'd on Sir *Arthur Haselrigg* of *Douley*, in the County of *Leicester*, Bar. (a Member of their then House of Commons, and in those unhappy Times one of the most violent Actors against the King and Church :) He designing to make that Place (*scil. Auckland*) his principal Seat; not liking the old fashion'd Building of the Castle, resolv'd therefore on a new Structure of a most noble and beautiful Fabrick, all of one Pile, according to the most elegant Mode of those Times; taking for his Pattern that curious and stately Building at *Chorpe*, near *Peterborough*, in *Northamptonshire*, which *Oliver St John*, then Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas, under those mighty Rulers, had, after the Murder of the King, newly erected; partly out of the Ruins of an ancient and goodly Chappel adjoining to the Church at *Peterborough* on the North Side thereof, and Part of that Cathedral.

To fit himself therefore with Materials for this his new House, he pull'd down a most magnificent and large Chappel standing on the South Side of the Castle at *Auckland*; which Chappel was built in the Time of King *Edward I.* (near *CCCC* Years since) by that great Prelate *Anthony Beke*, then Bishop of *Durham*, and Patriarch of *Jerusalem*, (of whom I have already made Mention) with the Stone whereof, and an Addition of what was deficient, he erected his new Fabrick in a large Court on the East Side of the Castle.

But this worthy Bishop, soon after his Consecration, taking Notice that the greatest Part of the Materials made use of in that Building were what were taken from that consecrated Chappel, not only refused to make use of it for his Habitation, tho' it was most commodiously contrived, and nobly built; but took it wholly down, and with the Stone thereof built another beautiful Chappel on the North Side of that great Court; and under the Middle Ile thereof, caused a convenient Vault to be made for his own Sepulture, covered with a large Stone of Black Marble; whereon is engraved this Epitaph, composed by himself.

*In non morituram memoriam*  
*Johannis Cosini Episcopi Dunelmensis,*  
*Qui hoc Sacellum*  
*Construxit, ornavit, & Deo consecravit.*  
*A. D. MDCLXV. in festo S. Petri.*  
*Obiit xv die mensis Januarii, anno Domini MDCLXXI.*  
*Et hic sepultus est, expectans foelicem corporis sui resurrectionem,*  
*Ac vitam in caelis aeternam.*  
*Requiescat in pace.*

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



Towards the Redemption of Christian Cap- tives at Algier,	} D <sup>l</sup> .
Towards the Relief of the Distressed Loyal Party in England,	} DCCC <sup>l</sup> .
For Repairing the Banks in <i>Howdenshire</i> ,	C Marks.
Towards the Repair of <i>S. Paul's Cathedral</i> in London,	} L <sup>l</sup> .
By his last Will and Testament, dated 11 Dec. 1671, he bequeathed to the Poor of his Hospi- tals at Durham and Auckland, to be distributed at his Funeral,	} VI <sup>l</sup> .
To the poor People of the Country coming to his Funeral,	} XX <sup>l</sup> .
To poor Prisoners detained for Debt, in the Gaols of Durham, York, Peterborough, Cambridge, and Norwich,	} L <sup>l</sup> .
To the poor People within the Precincts of the Cathedral at Norwich, and within the Parish of <i>S. Andrews</i> there, in which he was born and educated in his Minority,	} XX <sup>l</sup> .
To the Poor of Durham, Auckland, Darlington, Stockton, Gateshead, and Wanspeth, (all in the Bi- shoprick of Durham)	} XXX <sup>l</sup> .
To the Poor in the Parishes of <i>Chester in the Street</i> , <i>Houghton le Spring</i> , <i>North-Allerton</i> , <i>Creske</i> , and <i>Howden</i> , (all Lordships belonging to the Bishops of Durham)	} XL <sup>l</sup> .
Towards the Rebuilding of <i>S. Paul's Cathed- ral</i> in London, when it shall be raised five Yards from the Ground,	} C <sup>l</sup> .
To the Cathedral of <i>Norwich</i> , (whereof the one half to be bestowed on a Marble Tablet, with an Inscription in Memory of <i>Dr. John Overall</i> , some time Bishop there (whose Chaplain he had been) the rest for providing some useful Orna- ments for the Altar,	} XL <sup>l</sup> .
Towards the Re-edifying of the North and South Sides of the College-Chappel at <i>Peter- house</i> in Cambridge, suitable to the East and West Ends already by him perfected,	} CC <sup>l</sup> .
Towards the new building of a Chappel at <i>Emmanuel College</i> in Cambridge,	} L <sup>l</sup> .

To the Children of Mr. *John Heyward*, late  
Prebendary of *Litchfield*, as a Testimony of his  
Gratitude to their deceased Father, who (in his  
Lordship's younger Years) placed him with his  
Uncle, Bishop *Overall*. } XX<sup>l</sup>.

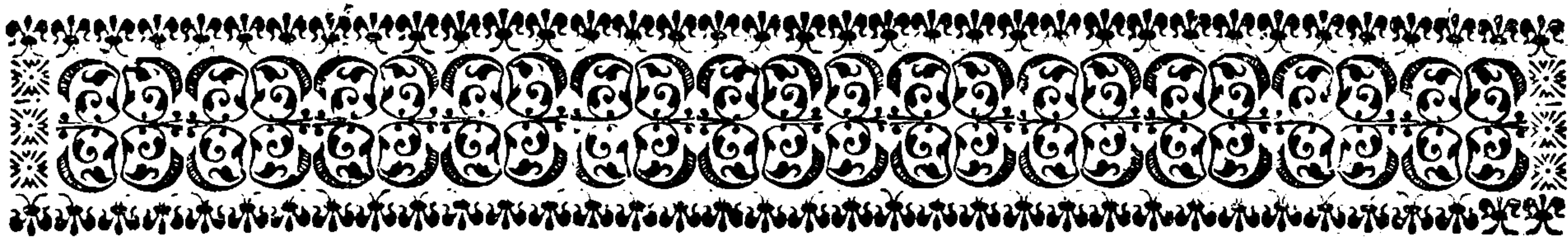
To the Dean and Chapter of *Peterborough*, to  
be employ'd for the Use of the Poor in that  
Town. } C<sup>l</sup>.

To the Poor of *Durham*, *Wanspeth*, and *Bishops*  
*Aukland*, to be distributed as his two Daughters  
(the *Lady Gerard*, and the *Lady Burton*) should  
think best. } C<sup>l</sup>.

To some of his Domestick Servants he gave C Marks; to  
some L<sup>l</sup>. and to the rest half a Year's Wages, over and above  
their last Quarter's Pay.







T H E  
**H I S T O R Y**  
 O F T H E  
*C A T H E D R A L* at *C A R L I S L E*.



**B**EFORE I begin to speak of this Church, as a Cathedral, it will not be improper to say something briefly in reference to the Antiquity of the Place wherein it stands; which, by *Nennius* (one of our most ancient Historiographers) is reported to have had a Being in the Time of the *Romans* here in *Britain*, and called *Luguballa*; but by the *Saxons* *Caerluald*, *Caer* in the *British* being the same with *Civitas* in the *Latin* Tongue.

What it was for its Extent or Strength in those Days, we cannot discover; the next Mention I have seen thereof being of its Devastation by the Pagan *Danes*, upon their Inroads made into this Realm near *CC.* Years before the *Norman Conquest*.

S. Dunelm.  
 Col. 217. a.  
 n. 50, & 60.

Our Historiographers do not well agree, neither as to the Person that rebuilt it, nor to the Time. *Matthew of Westminster* tells us, that *Ranulph de Miceis*, who was a potent Man, and a great Assistant to *William Duke of Normandy* in his Conquest of this Realm, began the Building thereof; and that he bestowed divers Privileges upon its Inhabitants: And that King *William* returning from *Scotland* through *Cumberland*, discerning it to be so noble a Place, took it from this Earl *Ranulph*, and instead thereof, gave him the Earldom of *Chester*, causing a very strong Castle to be erected there.

M. Westm.  
 in anno 1072.

But the whole Current of our other Writers say, that it lay waste until King *William Rufus*, in the Year of our Lord *MXCII.* coming out of *Scotland* into *Northumberland*, repaired its Ruins, and built a Castle thereat, bringing Inhabitants to it out of the South Parts of *England*; which King *Henry I.* farther fortified with Turrets in *anno MCXXII.* the Twenty third of his Reign.

Chron.  
 J. Brompton,  
 Col. 987.  
 n. 20. & 30.  
 S. Dunelm.  
 Col. 245.  
 n. 60.

From the Time of *Egfrid* King of *Northumberland*, as a Member of *S. Cuthbert's* Patrimony, it belong'd to the Bishops of *Durham*, until King *Henry I.* in the 34th Year of his Reign, erected

S. Dunelm.  
 Col. 13. a.  
 n. 40. & Col.  
 264. n. 30.  
 J. Brompt.  
 Col. 1019.  
 n. 60.

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



chosen Bishop of Carlisle; offering to give unto this Bishoprick CCC Marks of Yearly Rent; that is to say, the Churches of Bamburgh, Scartheburgh, and Chapelry of Ctkhill, with two Mannours lying near Carlisle; but *Pauline* refused to be Bishop.

*[Faint marginal notes on the left side of the page]*



*[Faint, illegible text in the upper section of the page, likely bleed-through from the reverse side]*



*[Faint, illegible text in the middle section of the page, partially obscured by the coat of arms]*

*[Faint, illegible text in the lower section of the page]*



*[Faint, illegible text in the lower section of the page]*

*[Faint, illegible text at the bottom of the page]*

**I N I S**




A General

I N D E X

O F T H E

*Persons, Places, and other Remarkables mention'd in this Second Edition.*

 Bnus John, Pag. 122	<i>Sundry Altars to S. Ethelbert,</i> 28
Albinus Bishop of Brechin, Scotland, 16	—— S. Erkenward, 5, 31
Acton John, 72	—— <i>Holy Trinity,</i> 42
Agatha Virgin, 50	—— S. John Baptist, 29
D'Acra Godfry Priest, 28	—— S. John Evangelist, <i>ibid.</i>
Allanthorpe Lauranre Lord Treasurer, 50	—— S. James, 9, 29
—— <i>His Monument,</i> 85	—— S. Katharine, 29
Athelstan King, 5	—— S. Laurence, 32
Abingworth James, 44	—— S. Martha, 43
Anselme Bishop of S. David's, 13	—— S. Mary Magdalen, <i>ibid.</i>
1411 Arundel Tho. Archb. of Cant. 121	—— <i>Holy Ghost,</i> 39
Austin the Monk first preached the Christian Doctrine in Engl. 3	—— S. Michael, 31
Anne Queen to Richard II. 25	—— S. Nicholas, 28
Anne Queen of France, <i>ibid.</i>	—— S. Thomas, 27
Alardus Dean, 27, 44	—— <i>All Saints,</i> 32
Appleby John Dean, 120	—— <i>Our Lady,</i> <i>ibid.</i>
Alice Daughter to the Earl of Albemarle, 27	—— <i>the Blessed Virgin,</i> 30
Aveline Widdow of Walter d' Bassenges, 29	—— S. Anne, 120
Atlestine-street, now Addle-hill, 15	—— S. Rodegund, 29
Astley John, 125	—— S. Silvester, 29, 31
—— Francis, <i>ibid.</i>	—— S. Paul, 43
Aubry Williams Doctor of Laws, and Vicar-General, 99	—— S. Stephen, 29
Duke of Aquitaine John, 10, 41	—— S. Edward the Confessor, 17
Ashway Tho. 44	—— S. Edmund Archbishop of Canterbury, 16, 17
Anniversaries, 9, 34, 44	Atobury, 10
High Altar how adorn'd, 16	Acton, 27
<i>Sundry Altars to S. Andrew,</i> 44	Babham William, 123
—— <i>the Apostles,</i> 28	—— <i>His Wife,</i> 129
—— S. Chad, <i>ibid.</i>	Bacon Sir Nicolas, Lord Keeper of the Great Seal, 50
—— S. Dunstan, 16	—— <i>His Monument and Epitaph,</i> 71
—— S. Dionis, 27	Barnet Bp. of Bath and Wells, 20
	Barton Hen. Mayor and Wife, 132
	Barkham Edward Mayor, 51
	Z z z z Bard

# I N D E X.

	Bard William <i>Fishmonger</i> ,	43	Becket Gilbert, <i>Father of Sir</i>	
	Black-Fryers, <i>formerly a House of</i>	6	Thomas-a-Becket,	133
	<i>Dominicans,</i>	6	Dr. Beaumeis Richard, <i>Bishop of</i>	
1309	Baldock Raph, <i>Dean of Paul's</i>	19	London,	6, 8, 10
	— <i>An Inventory of his Plates,</i>		— <i>His Monument,</i>	136
	<i>Ornaments and Jewels,</i>	29	Belmeis William, <i>a Canon,</i>	9
	— <i>Bishop of London, Vestments</i>		Ben Robert de Newport,	105
	<i>given by him,</i>	31	Brocket Robert <i>Baker,</i>	43
	— <i>His Chantry and Tomb-</i>		Blëffensis Henry <i>Bishop of Win-</i>	
	<i>stone,</i>	49	ton,	92
1252	Basham <i>Bishop of Ely,</i>	12, 28	Belus <i>King of Babylon</i>	45
1255	Basset Fouhce <i>Bp of Lond.</i>	14, 40	Boniface A. B. <i>of Cant.</i>	14
	— <i>Sir Philip</i>	48	Buckingham <i>Marquis,</i>	138
	Dr. Bassinge <i>Aveline and Raph</i>	29	Brewster John,	124
	Baskerville Simon M. D. <i>and his</i>		Boreham Henry <i>Dean,</i>	29
	<i>Wife,</i>	107	Blessis Robert,	53
	— <i>Sir Thomas,</i>	111	Bockerel Isabel	29
	Baud <i>Sir William,</i>	12, 17	Boniface <i>Pope, his Indulgence found</i>	
	— <i>Sir Walter,</i>	18	<i>in the Grave of Laurence At-</i>	
	Braybrook Robert <i>Bishop of Lon-</i>		<i>tenthorpe,</i>	85
	<i>don,</i>	23, 24	Burly <i>Sir Simon Bar.</i>	50, 105
	— <i>His Visitation,</i>	39	Dr. Burton A. B. <i>of Cant.</i>	34
	— <i>His Monument and Epitaph,</i>	84, 85	Belcamp or <i>Beauchamp,</i>	52
	— <i>His dried Body dug up,</i>	150	Bollein <i>Earl Enstow</i>	7
	Braybrook <i>Sir Gerard</i>	48	Beck Anthony, <i>Patriarch of Je-</i>	
	Bull of <i>Pope Boniface IX. found in</i>		<i>rusalem and Bp of Durham,</i>	32
	<i>Sir Gerard Braybrook Grane,</i>	49	Brome <i>Whorewood,</i>	77
		135	Burges Cornelius <i>one of the Af-</i>	
	Braybrook <i>Nicolas Canon,</i>	135	<i>sembly 400 l. per annum,</i>	146
	Brandon <i>Reginald,</i>	30	Richard <i>Baxter Minister,</i>	152
	Brabazon <i>Roger,</i>	77	Brook <i>Lord,</i>	149
	Brainford <i>John and his Wife,</i>	29	<i>Books a Catalogue, 1486,</i>	10
	Dr. Boys <i>John and Wife,</i>	107, 135	Barlings,	5
	Dr. Bloys <i>Henry. Bishop of Win-</i>		Belchamp,	19
	<i>ton</i>	9	Berne,	5
1365	Beauchamp <i>Sir John,</i>	20	Boreham,	19
	— <i>His Chantry and Monu-</i>		Bylcham,	5
	<i>ment,</i>	39, 42	Bures,	19
	Bevin <i>Roger,</i>	131	Bumsted,	ibid.
	Beaurly <i>Sir Richard,</i>	42	Cackton <i>Walter,</i>	33, 123
	Breton <i>John Bishop of Hereford,</i>	12	Camera <i>Osberti,</i>	9
		12	Chadderden <i>Henry,</i>	38
	Bard <i>William Fishmonger,</i>	43	Chaddeshunt <i>William,</i>	31
	Bonham <i>Vintner,</i>	54	Cyrus <i>the Great,</i>	46
	Dr. Breuera <i>Gilbert Dean,</i>	34	Collet <i>John Dean and built the</i>	
	Boreham <i>Henry Bishop of Win-</i>		<i>School,</i>	65
	<i>ton,</i>	107	Cockain <i>Sir William Ld Mayor,</i>	69
	D. Brus <i>Isabel,</i>	16	— <i>His Monument 1620,</i>	137
	D. Burford <i>Rose,</i>	34	Coldoch <i>Francis,</i>	128
1364	Bury <i>Adam, Mary, and Marga-</i>		Crofts <i>Sir Henry,</i>	54
	<i>ret,</i>	39	Cook <i>Walter,</i>	42
	Brockly <i>Walter,</i>	31	Creek <i>Thomas Dr. of Laws,</i>	53
	Bern <i>Church,</i>	11	Carey <i>Valentine Dean,</i>	77
			Ca-	

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



# I N D E X.

Fitzhughes Robert <i>Bishop of London,</i>	61	Herbert William <i>Earl of Pembroke,</i>	50
Fitzwaters Robert <i>Bishop of London,</i>	44	—— <i>His Monument,</i>	89
Fauconbrigg Phillip,	27	Haverhull William <i>Lord Treasurer,</i>	23, 29
—— Eustace <i>Bishop of London,</i>	10, 12	Hatton Sir Christopher <i>Lord Treasurer, and Knight of the Garter,</i>	83
—— <i>Lord Chief Justice of the Common-Pleas,</i>	49	Heanage Sir Thomas,	111
—— <i>His Monument,</i>	81	Hengham Raph, <i>Chief Justice of the Common-Pleas,</i>	50
S. Faith's <i>Church,</i>	14	—— <i>His Monument,</i>	103
Foliot Gilbert,	9, 10	Hiltoft John,	39
—— Hugh <i>Bp. of Hereford,</i>	13	Henry <i>Archbishop of Collein,</i>	13
—— Richard,	44	Hereford <i>Bishop Thomas,</i>	15
Freeman Robert <i>Esq; and Elizabeth his Wife,</i>	128	—— Richard,	<i>ibid.</i>
Frizel James,	33	Hewit William,	67
—— Robert,	<i>ibid.</i>	Hottatory <i>Letters of Bishops,</i>	13
Faganus, <i>vide Demianus.</i>	3	Hugh <i>Schoolmaster,</i>	9
<i>Fire of London in 1666, Observation,</i>	151	Hill Richard <i>Bishop of Lond.</i>	43
Fairsted,	9	—— <i>Haberdasher,</i>	<i>ibid.</i>
Fulham,	<i>ibid.</i>	Hotham Alan,	129
		Hunt Roger,	123
		Hooker Mr. Richard,	147
Gregory <i>Pope,</i>	3	Hugh a <i>Canon,</i>	9
Gavilston Piers,	31	Horslet,	10
Grandison John <i>Bp. of Exeter,</i>	135	Howton,	19
Greene William,	61	Hebbziggs,	<i>ibid.</i>
Good John,	124	Innocent <i>Pope the Ninth,</i>	13
Gilderford Henry,	30	Iddesworth Henry,	37
Gildestrin Peter,	113	Jesus-Chappel <i>and four great Bells,</i>	127
Grig Michael <i>Esq; Pay-master of the Building,</i>	142	Isles Thomas,	126
Gravesend Richard <i>Treasurer of S. Paul's,</i>	19	<i>Indulgence of Boniface, P.M.</i>	48, 85
—— <i>Bishop of Lond,</i>	30	Johnson Robert <i>and Alice,</i>	123
—— <i>His Monument,</i>	129	<i>Immunities,</i>	7, 11, 19
Gravesend Stephen <i>Bishop of London,</i>	35	Inigo Jones <i>Surveyor of S. Paul's,</i>	142
Godfrey <i>Treasurer,</i>	10	Ironside Richard,	126, 127
Goodrick <i>Abbot Peterburgh,</i>	130	John <i>Archb. of Canterbury,</i>	15
John of Gaunt <i>Duke of Lancaster, and Blanch his Duchesse,</i>	41, 49	John de Sancta Maria,	29
—— <i>The Monument,</i>	91	Jepson <i>Col. quartered his Troop in S. Paul's,</i>	146
		S. Paul's <i>formerly and Idolatrous Temple,</i>	4
Hamden Edmund,	135	Juvenis Richard,	44
Harrington William <i>Counsellor,</i>	55	Ireland <i>Contributions,</i>	15
Hare Robert,	53	Jenkins <i>Carpenter, Executor to Whittington Lord-Mayor,</i>	131
Hartsworth William,	30	<i>Inventory of Plate and Jewels in temp. Edwardi primi,</i>	19
Hatfield Thomas <i>Bishop of Durham,</i>	22	John <i>Bishop of Norwich,</i>	15
<i>The High Altar,</i>	16	Alings, or Plings,	9
Henry <i>the Canon,</i>	9		<i>Kings</i>

# I N D E X.

<i>Kings Benefactors to S. Paul's.</i>			
King Athelstan,	5	Laud William Bishop of London,	140
— Belue King of Babylon,	45	Ley Roger Archdeacon of Essex,	29
— Charles the Fifth of France,	25	Libertics by William the Conqueror	6
— Charles the Eighth of France, <i>ibid.</i>		Library belonging to S. Paul's,	134
— Canutus,	4	Litchfield William,	44
— Cyrus,	46	— — Richard,	75
— William the Conqueror,	5, 6	Lyly William Gramarian,	56, 132
Dioclesian Emperor,	4	Lyceaux Thomas Dean,	43
King Etheldred,	5, 19, 95	Livery and Seiffin by Goldring,	132
Ethelbert King of Kent,	3	London an Archbishop's See, after a Bi-	
King Edgar,	5	shoprick,	3
Edigra his Queen,	<i>ibid.</i>	Lovel Fouke Archdeacon of Colchester,	29
King Edward the First,	18	— His Epitaph,	95
— Edward the Second,	5	Lovel John a Judge,	30
— Edward the Third,	26	— John a Clerk,	<i>ibid.</i>
— Edward the Fourth,	16	Lucius the first Christian King,	3, 4
Fardinando Emperor,	25	Lucy Geffry Dean,	27
King Fardinando of Arragon,	<i>ibid.</i>	Lewis the Twelfth of France,	25
— Francis of France,	<i>ibid.</i>	Laurence Bishop of Rochester,	14
— Henry the Second,	11, 25	Letters of Bishops Hortatory for Contribu-	
— Henry the Third,	12	tions,	13, 14
— John of France,	22	Lynacre Thomas M. D.	56
— John of Portugal,	25	Lestage and Ward-penny,	8
— John of England,	11	Lagefare,	5, 14
— Kenred of the Mercians,	5	Lustenball,	5
— James the First,	73	Lutom,	27
— Charles the First,	25	Marshall Will. Son to Earl Pembroke,	27
Maximilian Emperor,	<i>ibid.</i>	Maurice Bishop of London began to build,	
King Philip of Castile,	<i>ibid.</i>	S. Paul's Church,	6, 8
— Rufus William,	7	Mason Sir John his Monument,	97
— Sebert,	5	Meleford Will. Archdeacon of Colch.	33
— Sebba and Monument,	5, 95	Marney Hugh Dean,	37
— Stephen,	7	Melitus first Bishop of London,	7, 8
Anne Queen to Richard the Second,	25	— His Relicks kept,	35
Anne Queen of France,	<i>ibid.</i>	May William,	63
Kemp Thomas Bishop of London,	40, 42	Mind Thomas,	122
— His Monument,	56	Mirsin Thomas Lord-Mayor,	132
King John Bishop of London,	73	Moore Thomas Dean,	<i>ibid.</i>
— His Epitaph,	137	Munden John,	30, 33
King James the First's Procession,	73	Mountain George Bishop of London,	14
Ketheringham Rector of S. Faith's,	26	Mullins John Archdeac. of Lond.	107, 140
Kytson Margaret,	121	Murmuth Adam,	50
Kilwarby Archbishop of Canterbury built		Measure of the Church,	17
the House of Dominicans, now Black-		Another in Latin Tablet,	91
Fryars,	6, 29	Dr. Montcheusen Dionisia,	131
36 Knights Fees,	10	Three Metropolitan Sees in England,	3
Kirkby,	19	Monuments their great Antiquity,	45
		S. Martin-le Grand,	
Lacy Henry Earl of Lincoln,	16	— Mary-le-Bow } Schools,	9
— His Monument,	49, 85	Maximilian Emperor,	25
Lamb William,	121	Margaret Countess of Shrewsbury,	120
Lancaster Duke John of Gaunt,	41	Lord Montjoy William Blount,	117
— Blanch his Duchesse,	49	Monuments when defacing began,	47
— The Monument,	132	Wadeley,	9
		A a a a a	Nevill



# I N D E X.

Nevill John Lord Latimer,	48	Preston Richard Grocer,	23
Newport Ric. Archdeac. of Middlesex,	30	Pardon Kirch hagh,	26, 133
Newcourt John,	79	Places set apart for God's Service,	1, 2
Neel Walter Cutler, and Alice his Wife,	38	Paul's-Wharf,	8
Nevil Katharine,	125	Porey Robert,	100
Nigel Ric. Bishop of London,	10, 11, 12, 27	Order against Prophaneness,	24
Niger Roger Bishop of London,	11, 23, 87	Pickering Richard Citizen,	16
Northampton Henry a Canon,	10, 130	Pavement of S. Paul's 1312,	16
Noel Alexander Dean,	113	Pembroke Earl William,	89, 138
Northfleet Thomas,	44	Pilligrin Raymond,	53
Northbury Mic. Bp. of London,	36, 129	Patridge Sir Miles,	130
— He built the New Chirch Haugh,		— John,	39
now the Charter-house, or Sutton's		Pope's Bull,	50
Hospital,	37	Penington Sir Isaac Lord-Mayor, who or-	
Norton Bonum, and Jane his Wife,	125	dered the Demolition of the Choir and	
— William,	ibid.	Monuments,	146
— John,	129	S. Paul's anciently a Temple dedicated to	
Nottingham Earl,	138	Diana, the Church first founded by	
Noel Fouke,	29	Maurice Bishop of London,	3, 4
Norwich Bishop,	ibid.	— Augmented by Richard de Beaumeis,	
National Council anno 1075,	5	Bishop of London,	6, 7
Nastoke,	5, 19	— Amply endowed by several Kings with	
Nessdun,	5	many fair Mannors, and Immunities,	
Noxton,	19	and Ornaments,	4
		— Freed from all Taxes,	7
Ox Heads dug up,	3	— Hortitary Letters from the Archbi-	
Osbert de Camera,	9	shops and Bishops for Contributions both	
Osborne Peter,	126	in England and Ireland,	13
Oxford Thomas,	75	— Benevolence collected in both,	12
Ornaments, Plates, and Jewels,	19	— A Council of all the Bishops and Ab-	
Owen John, Welshman and Poet,	55	bots anno 1075,	5
Oratory to the Virgin Mary,	33	— Constitutions then and there made,	ibid.
Ore John,	55	The Prospect of the whole Church before the	
Ordinale Sacrum,	42	Steeple was burnt down,	133
Obsequies how performed,	25	The Ground Plot thereof,	161
Oblations,	21	The South side Prospect,	133
Observations about the Fire of London in		The North side Prospect,	163
1666,	151	The Prospect from the West,	164
Orders against Prophaneness,	24	The Prospect from the East,	166
		The Body of the Church within,	145
S. Pancræ at Canterbury,	5	The Front of the Choir,	146
— at London,	11, 43	The Choir within,	147
Palatine Jower anno 1106,	6, 7	In-side of the East End,	148
Preston Richard Grocer,	23	The High Altar,	16
Patshul Martin Judge of the Common-		The Picture of S. Paul,	17
Pleas,	28	The great Cross in the Body of the Church,	22
Philip King of Carlisle,	25		22
Pindar Sir Paul,	143	A Crucifix near the North Door,	22
Peritan Richard,	54	The Pavement anno 1312,	17
Pléffes Richard,	53	The Portico by King Charles I.	142
Pourt Hugh,	20	The Dial,	24
Purly William,	44	The Chapter-House,	129
Peverel Ranulph,	8	The Charnel-House,	131
Pultney Sir John,	33		

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

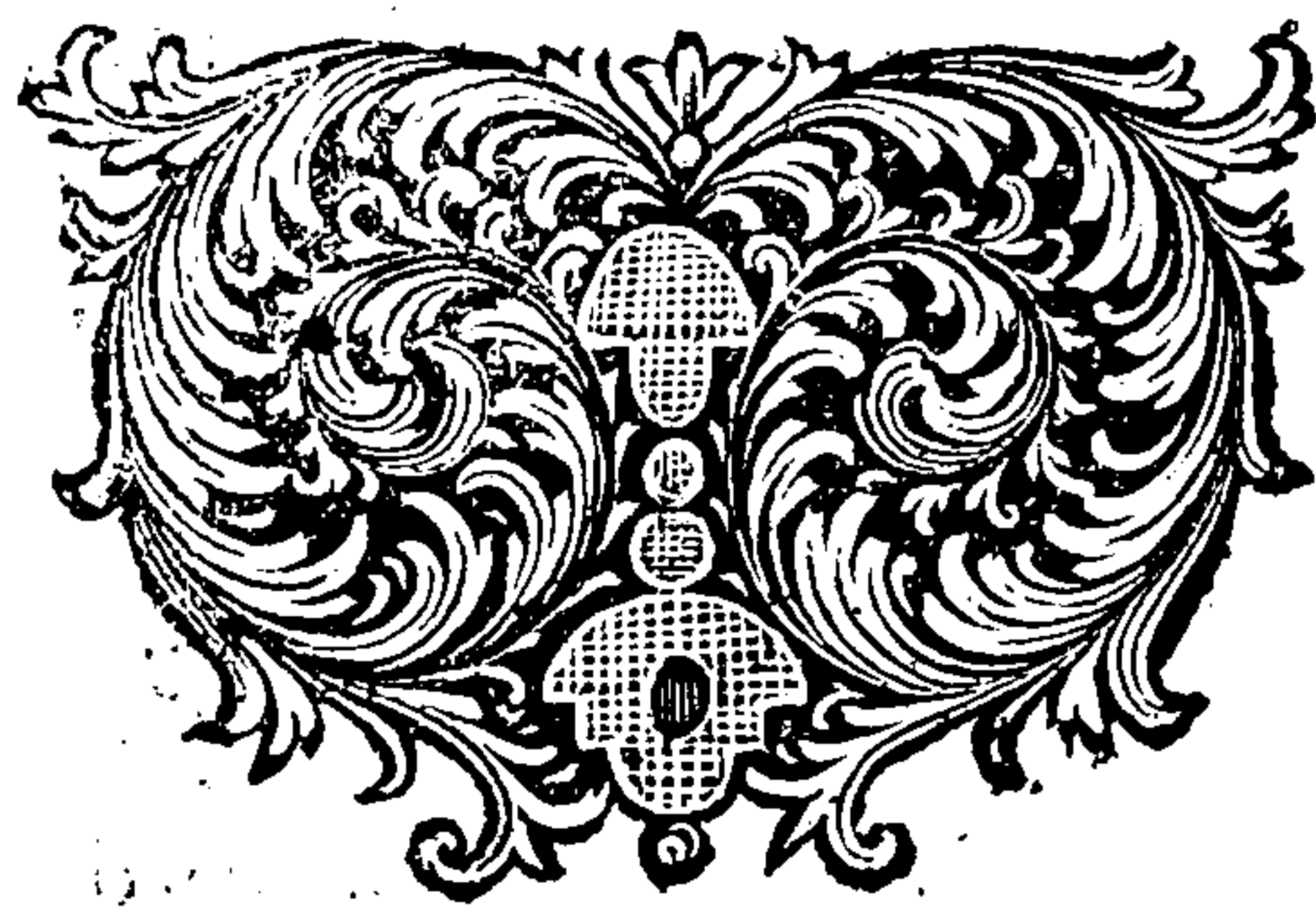
[Continue](#)

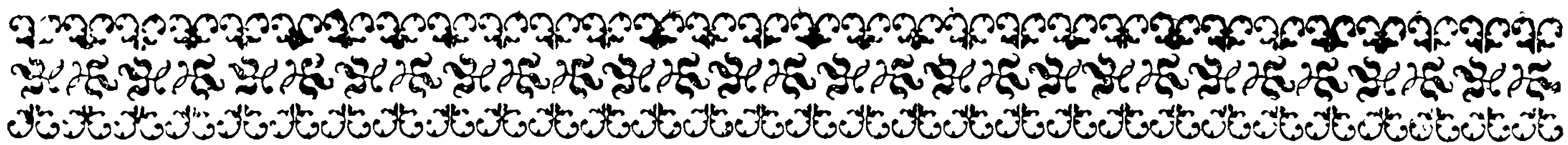
\*Fair usage policy applies




# I N D E X.

Stanton Henry <i>Chief Justice,</i>	30	Verulum <i>Lord Bacon,</i>	138
<i>Shrine,</i>	31	Vaughan Richard <i>Bp of London,</i>	48
Silveston John,	44	Vestibulo Thomas,	44
Stratford Richard,	ibid.	<i>Vicars Choral,</i>	145
Scotue Adam,	ibid.		
<i>King Sebert,</i>	4	Walcot Raph, <i>and Joan his Wife,</i>	34
<i>King Stephen,</i>	7	Wethersted <i>Archbp of Canterbury,</i>	13
Say William <i>Dean,</i>	129	Walter <i>Bishop of Norwich,</i>	13
Dr. Sigillo Roger,	10	William <i>de S. Maria ecclesia,</i>	11, 14, 28
St. Maria William,	28	Walsingham Sir Francis,	101
Strotford <i>Castle now Bishop. Strotford,</i>	6	Waltham Roger,	32, 51
Stoke by Guilford,	12	William <i>Bishop of London,</i>	51
Stebenbeth <i>alias Stepney,</i>	27	Waterston Richard,	128
Shoreham,	11	— Simon,	ibid.
Shoreditch <i>Church,</i>	ibid.	William <i>Earl of Pembroke,</i>	89
Sandown <i>in Hertfordshire,</i>	5, 19	Dr. Wengham John,	39
Sudmindster,	10	Dr. Wengham Henry <i>Bishop of London,</i>	30, 49, 81
Sonesbury,	19	William <i>Bp of Norwich,</i>	15
Snatring,	ibid.	West William,	113, 124
Sutton,	ibid.	Whitgift George,	125
		William <i>Dean of Paul's,</i>	9
Thomas <i>Bishop of Hereford,</i>	15	Workenden Nicolas,	30, 32
Talbot Sir Humphrey,	120	Westyard John,	42
Thorpe Walter <i>a Canon,</i>	22, 30	Whittington Richard <i>Lord Mayor,</i>	132
Totenthal <i>now Totnum-Court,</i>	11	Winterburn Thomas,	119
Truffel James,	127	Wenlock John,	ibid.
Theobald <i>Archbp of Canterbury,</i>	11	Wooley Sir John,	109
Thomas <i>Bishop of Hereford,</i>	15	Worsley William <i>Dean, LL. D.</i>	77
S. Thomas <i>the Martyr,</i>	27	Westmorland Raph <i>Earl,</i>	41
Lady Thomasin Dethick,	54	Dr. Wrotham,	122
Thomkins <i>Batchelor of Musick,</i>	103	Whorewood Brome,	79
Thorney, <i>now called Westminster,</i>	4	Withers John,	44
<i>Treasurer,</i>	10	Westminster <i>formerly Thorney,</i>	4, 47
<i>Temples Idolatrous,</i>	3	Wardpenny <i>and Lestage,</i>	8
<i>Three-Metropolitan Sees in England,</i>	3	Waltham or Walton,	19
<i>Temple of Solomon,</i>	2	Wettle,	ibid.
Treasurer Peter,	44	Wiggle,	5
Tillingham,	4, 19	Willesdon,	5, 19
Toddington,	5	Wychem,	5
Tidwelditune,	ibid.	Wewington Esser,	19
Torrington Park,	18		
Chorpe	19	York, <i>an Archbishop's See,</i>	2
		Yling,	9
Veil William,	38, 120		





# A P P E N D I X.

N <sup>o</sup> I.	 <i>Uomodo, post primam Christianae Religionis in Anglia plantationem, sedes Episcopalis in civitate Londinensi orta est,</i>	Fol. 3	XVII.	<i>Constitutiones Lanfranci Cantuariensi Archiepiscopi,</i>	19
II.	<i>Litterae Gregorii Pontificis,</i>	4	XVIII.	<i>Carta Regis Will. Conquestoris, Cata ejusdem Regis facta Mauricio Episc. Lundoniae, Saxonice,</i>	20
III.	<i>Templum Pancrasii Dorobernensi,</i>	ib.		<i>Eadem, Lat.</i>	ibid.
IV.	<i>Carta Regis Ethelberti,</i>	5	XX.	<i>Carta Regis Henrici primi,</i>	21
V.	<i>Confirmatio per Agathonem, P. M.</i>	ibid.	XXI.	<i>Quieta-clamatio Eustachii Comitis Boloniae,</i>	ibid.
VI.	<i>Vita S. Erkenwaldi, Ep. Lond.</i>	ibid.	XXII.	<i>De Dignitate Episcopi,</i>	22
	<i>Carta Athelstani,</i>	9		<i>Ordo ad recipiendum Episc.</i>	ibid.
VII.	<i>Alia Saxonice ejusdem Regis,</i>	ibid.		<i>De Personis principalibus,</i>	23
	<i>Eadem Latine,</i>	10		<i>De creatione Decani,</i>	ibid.
VIII.	<i>Carta Regis Edgari,</i>	ibid.		<i>De Officio Decani,</i>	24
IX.	<i>Carta Reg. Egelstedii Saxonice,</i>	11		<i>De Sub-Decano,</i>	25
	<i>Eadem Latine,</i>	ibid.		<i>De Cardinalibus Chori,</i>	26
X.	<i>Carta Etheldredi,</i>	12		<i>De Thesaurario,</i>	ibid.
	<i>Alia,</i>	ibid.		<i>De Sacrista,</i>	ibid.
XI.	<i>Carta Cnudi,</i>	ibid.		<i>De Virgiferis,</i>	27
	<i>Alia Saxonice,</i>	13		<i>De Gartionibus,</i>	28
	<i>Alia Latine,</i>	ibid.		<i>De Cantore,</i>	ibid.
XII.	<i>Carta Edwardi Confessoris,</i>	ibid.		<i>De Succentore,</i>	29
	<i>Alia Saxonice,</i>	14		<i>De Magistro Scholae Cantus,</i>	ibid.
	<i>Alia Latine,</i>	ibid.		<i>De Cancellario,</i>	ibid.
XIII.	<i>Carta Regis Will. Conquestoris,</i>	ibid.		<i>De Magistro Grammatices,</i>	30
XIV.	<i>Alia de diversis immunitatibus,</i>	15		<i>De Subscriba Capituli,</i>	ibid.
XV.	<i>Consimilis Carta,</i>	ibid.		<i>De Canonico Stagiario,</i>	ibid.
XVI.	<i>Prædia ad Ecclesiam S. Pauli, Fulham, Draytone, in Com. Midd. Leam, Saundone in Hundredo de Oddefeye, in Com. Essexiæ, Chinkford in Hundredo de Waltham, Nortone in Hundredo de Aungre, Aedulvesnasse in Hundredo de Tendinge, Wickham in Hundredo de Hidingford, Barlinge in Hund. de Rocherford, Tillingham in Hundredq Withbriethern, Tidwoldentuni in Hundredo Turrestapele, Herdele in Com. Hertfordiæ, Caddington in Hund. Daneys, Kenesworth in Hund. Daneys, Brenes in Com. Surriye in Brithstanes Hundred,</i>	16 17 18 ibid. ibid. 17 ibid. 18 ibid. ibid. ibid. ibid.			
				<i>De Collectore reddituum,</i>	ibid.
				<i>De Custode Pristini,</i>	31
				<i>De Elemosynario,</i>	ibid.
				<i>De Custode novæ Fabricæ,</i>	ibid.
				<i>De Canonicis in generali, &amp; unde primum nomen Residentis,</i>	32
				<i>De Canonici Ecclesiæ S. Pauli in generali,</i>	33
				<i>De Residentibus in Eccles. S. Pauli,</i>	35
				<i>Quid sit Residens in Eccl. S. Pauli,</i>	36
				<i>De Vicariis Ecclesia S. Pauli,</i>	ibid.
				<i>De Canonicis minoribus,</i>	37
				<i>De Capellanis,</i>	38
				<i>De Obitibus,</i>	39
			XXIV.	<i>De forma Residentiæ statuenda,</i>	ib.
			XXV.	<i>De numero Canonicorum,</i>	40
				<i>In sinistro Chori Dignitatum ordo,</i>	41
				<i>Secunda Particula,</i>	42
			XXVI.	<i>Exhibita à Jo. Collet Decano,</i>	43
				<i>De Residentia Decani,</i>	ibid.
				<i>De loco tenente Decani,</i>	44
				XXVI. De	

# I N D E X.

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| <p>XXVI. <i>De aliis quatuor Residentibus</i>, 44<br/> <i>Residentia solum in Ecclesia S. Pauli</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De Officio Residentiariorum in Divino Cultu</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Quid Residentes in Choro</i>, 45<br/> <i>In Dominicis &amp; Festis solemnioribus</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Ceremonia in Choro</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Vana Confabulationes in Choro</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Processiones</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Vagationes extra Chorum</i>, 46<br/> <i>Pœna Delinquentibus</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De Capitulis</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De Capitulis Sabbatalibus</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De re Domestica Residentiariorum</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De Collatione Cantariarum</i>, 47<br/> <i>De Collatione Beneficiorum</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De dupla Collatione Decani</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Quæ absentia tollet Colationem</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Exiens Civitatem</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Controversia inter Residentes</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Controversia inter Decanum &amp; Residentes</i>, 48<br/> <i>De Officio Residentiariorum in Decanum</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Quotidiana distributio Residentibus</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Distributio quaternatim per Annum</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <br/> <i>Pœna absentis Residentis</i>, 49<br/> <i>Absens integro quarterio</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Portio Decani dupla</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Residentes nihil ultra portionem assignatam</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De aliis pecuniis quæ casu obveniunt</i>, 50<br/> <i>De Pecunia Caparum, &amp; Sigilli, &amp; novæ Residentiæ</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Solutio Obituum, &amp; ex panibus</i>, <i>ib.</i><br/> <i>Residentes non Officiarios</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De generali Præceptore</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Pecunia ad manus Decani, ut in cista reponatur</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Receptores in Civitate</i>, 51</p> | <p><i>Provisio pro reparationibus in Civitate</i>, 51<br/> <i>De Camerario</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De Clerico &amp; custode Pistrini</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De Senescallo Curiarum</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De Auditore Compoti</i>, 52<br/> <i>Visitatio Decani</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De Firmis non locandis Residentiariorum</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De Silva &amp; Bosco</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Annua experientia</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De Dispensationibus</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Statuta quædam Decani &amp; Capituli Lond. facta per Dominum Thomam Cardinalem Ebor. ex consensu Decani &amp; Capituli</i>, 53<br/> <i>De Officio Servientium Ecclesiæ S. Pauli</i>, 54<br/> <br/> XXVII. <i>The State of the Lands of the Church</i>, 55<br/> <i>Disbursements and Payments</i>, 56<br/> <br/> XXVIII. <i>Nomina Præbend. S. Pauli Ecclesiæ infra Civitatem Londini spectantes ad Patronatum Decani &amp; Capituli S. Pauli</i>, 29<br/> <br/> XXX. <i>An Inventory of Plate and Jewels</i>, 58<br/> <br/> XXXI. <i>Ordinatio Capellæ in magno Cemiterio super Ossamenta mortuorum</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <br/> XXXII. <i>Kalendarium, sive Inventorium</i>, 60<br/> <br/> XXXIII. <i>Codices MS. in Bibliotheca Paulina</i>, 67<br/> <br/> XXXIV. <i>Libri reperti in Thesauraria S. Pauli Lond. anno 1486</i>, 68<br/> <i>In inferiori domo Thesaurariæ</i>, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Books appertaining to S. Paul's, delivered by Mr. Henry Cole to Dr. May, Dean, 1559</i>, 70<br/> <br/> XXXV. <i>De Londoniensibus Episcopis</i>, 71<br/> <br/> XXXVI. <i>Nomina Decanorum Ecclesiæ S. Pauli</i>, 72<br/> <i>King James the First's Proceeding to S. Paul's Church the 26th of March 1620</i>, 73<br/> <i>Catologus</i>, 75</p> |
|---|---|



Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



# I N D E X.

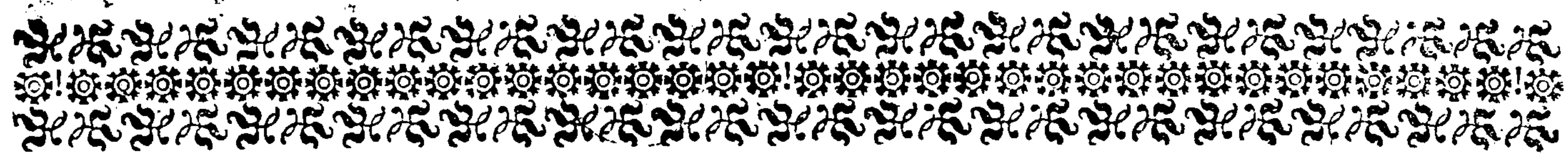
- Bounty of succeeding Kings gave the Abby of S. German at Selby: And S. Oswald in Gloucester gave what he had in Lincolnshire to Robert Bloet Bishop of Lincoln and Chancellor,* ibid.  
*Thomas a Canon of Bayeur in Normady,* ibid.  
*Archbishop of York called back the dispersed Canons, and divided Lands into Prebends,* 9  
*William Rufus with Maud his Queen gave Poklington and several other,* ibid.  
*Thomas Archbishop erected two Prebendaries,* ibid.  
*King Stephen, Mannor of Cawode;* ibid.  
*Warren de Bubwith, the Church of Bubwith,* ibid.  
*Peter de Roy of Barton,* ibid.  
*Richard de Morrill, 6 Oxgangs and 12 l. per annum,* ibid.  
*Usborn de Thorpe,* ibid.  
*Raph de North-Chuton, 21 Acres,* ibid.  
*Robert de Yolthorpe, 2 Oxgangs in Yolthorpe,* ibid.  
*Sir Thomas Belkerthorp Kt. 3 Acres of Meadow,* ibid.  
*William Fitz-Richard, all his Land at Petergan,* ibid.  
*William Painell, Arable Lands in Hoton Painel,* ibid.  
*Geffry Furnival, 2 Marks and half,* 10  
*Maud de Flamvil,* ibid.  
*Geffry Fitzcolumbin,* ibid.  
*Robert Piercy, Church of Killingwich,* ibid.  
*William de Piercy, Church of Topelive,* ibid.  
*Thomas, Archbishop the Town of Helperly,* ibid.  
*Geffry Fitzpiers, Earl of Essex, S. Peter's in Drayton,* ibid.  
*Avice Daughter of Ulph, 2 Acres of Land, Pasturage for 20 Kine with all their Breed for three Years old,* ibid.  
*Henry de Lisle,* ibid.  
*Abbot of Albermarl in Normandy, gave several Churches,* ibid.  
*William de Argenton,* ibid.  
*Hamlin de Ryder,* ibid.  
*Henry de Wistow,* ibid.  
*Nuns of Wilbertoffe,* ibid.  
*Henry de Frydaythorp,* ibid.  
*Thomas Boniface,* ibid.  
*Henry Fitzutred,* ibid.  
*William de Valoignes,* ibid.
- Adam de Millum,* ibid.  
*Thomas de Huchdom,* ibid.  
*Walter de Grey Archbishop of York, his House called Bishops-Thorp, 32 rich Copes, and his House at Westminster call'd Whitehall,* ibid.  
*Reginald Herbert, Church Wiverthorp and Wighton in the Woulds,* ibid.  
*Aufrid de Chanci,* ibid.  
*Pain de Vitere,* ibid.  
*John Constable of Chester,* ibid.  
*Wigan of Wigan,* ibid.  
*Geffrey de Mandeville, Lands in Nugh,* ibid.  
*Nigel Fitznigel, Land in Clement-Thorp,* ibid.  
*Thomas Denegelby,* ibid.  
*Geffrey de Elton,* ibid.  
*Hugh de Lelay, Church of Weston,* ibid.  
*William de Melton Archbishop of York, 600 Marks,* 12  
*Robert de Vavafor, his Quarry of Stone,* ibid.  
*Pope Innocent III. in the Reign of King Henry III. did; reciting those Particulars; ratify and confirm the same-Walter de Grey Bishop,* ibid.  
*Canterbury and York the two Metropolitans,* ibid.  
*York made subject to Canterbury,* ibid.  
*But another Thomas obtain'd Favour from Calixus the Pope and got free from Subjection,* ibid.  
*William King of Scotland, commanded all the Bishops of that Realm to be subject to the See of York,* ibid.  
*Liberties and Priveleges confirmed by Henry I.* 13  
*If any Person take a Malefactor in the Churchyard, and withhold him from Justice, his Forfeiture six hundred fold, if in the Church 1200, if in the City of York 1800,* ibid.  
*For any Offence done in the Church or Churchyard or any Canon's House, the Forfeiture to the Canons not to the Archbishop,* ibid.  
*Only one Man to go into the Army out of the whole Lands belonging to the Canons, and he to carry the Banner of S. Peter, and of the Burghers ninety to go in the Front,* ibid.  
*Not to quarter Soldiers in any of their Houses,* 14  
If

# I N D E X.

- If Cause tryed by Combat, the Victor offers the Weapons of the vanquish'd,* 14
- If a Canon or Tenant have a Cause in the King's Court, to have the Precedency,* ib.
- Paulinus after Preaching and Baptizing Thirty six Days, Edwin King of Northumberland embrac'd the Christian Religion,* ibid.
- Edwin's Vision,* ibid.
- was baptized, and built a Church of Timber in York, finished by his Successor Oswald,* 16
- To Paulinus succeeded Cedda, and to him Wilfrid, who completed the Fabrick, and gave goodly Ornaments,* ibid.
- Archbishop Egbert, the Seventh from Paulinus, built a famous Library,* ibid.
- Aldred the 24th<sup>l</sup> Archbishop erected a Hall,* ibid.
- Thomas a Canon of Bayene, a Norman Archbishop. The Danes destroy'd the City and Cathedral by Fire. He began to rebuild it,* ibid.
- Archbishop Thurstan in Henry the First's time,* ibid.
- The Church again destroy'd by Fire, with most of the City, the 4th of June 1137,* 17
- Repair'd by Roger Archbishop of Canterbury, now York,* ibid.
- In Henry the Third's time, several Archbishops augmented the Stipend of the Priests,* ibid.
- Succeeding by John Rumane, built the Cross Isle and Steeple,* ibid.
- William de Melton Archb. in Edward II. 700 Marks,* ibid.
- William de Zouch in Edward III. ibid.*
- Many of the Nobility and Gentry contributed,* ibid.
- John Thursby Bishop of S. Davids, afterwards of Worcester, then Archbishop, gave 500 l. and 200 l. per ann. beautified Lady's Chappel,* ibid.
- Thomas Arundel Bishop of Ely, translated to York, gave many rich Ornaments,* 18
- Walter Shyrlaw Bishop of Durham, built the Lanthorn,* ibid.
- In 1425, Thomas Dalbyn Archdeacon of Richmond added five to the seven Choirsters,* ibid.
- William Booth Archbishop in 1464, ibid.*
- The Cathedral much damaged by Fire, but by his Care soon repaired,* ibid.
- Laurence Booth gave the House and Manor of Battersea near London,* ibid.
- The Chapter seems built in Henry III's Reign, on the North side, a beautiful Chappel, dedicated to the Blessed Virgin and Holy Angels,* 19
- Archbishop Sewall 1258,* ibid.
- A College of Chantry-Priests in Honour of S. William, call'd S. William's College,* 20
- An Inventory of all the Jewels, Plate, Vestments, with other Ornaments in the time of Edward VI.* 21
- The Measurement of the Minster,* 29, 30







## AN INDEX to the History of the Collegiate Church of Rippon, in the *West-Riding* in *York-shire*.



Founded by Wilfrid Archbishop of York, 31  
 Endowed with Lands in Lancashire, and dedicated to S. Peter, *ibid.*  
 Bestowed on it the Books of the four Evangelists, and also a Library, with other rich Tablets, *ibid.*  
 Wilfrid of mean Parentage in the North of England, untaught till fourteen Years old, went to seek his Fortune, meeting with Courtiers obliged to his Father, they presented him to the Queen, who sent him to Chad, a Monk at Landisfarne, under whom he advanced in Learning, *ibid.*  
 Having served there divers Years, consider'd that the Way to Vertue, taught by the Scots, had little Perfection in it, he travelled to Rome to learn of the Monks in those Parts, which was approved of by Queen Eansted, and sent him to Erkenbert King of Kent, 32  
 Honorius, a Disciple of S. Gregory the Pope, afterwards Archbishop of Canterbury, took him into Tuition with Benedict Biscop, an Englishman, desirous to go to Rome also, when they came to Lyons in France; Dalfin Bishop of that See, shewed him so great Respect, that he remain'd there (but Benedict went forward) and altho' he profered him his Brother's Daughter, he proceeded for Rome, made Friendship with Boniface Archdeacon, of whom he learned the four Books of the Gospel, and returns to Dalfin, stays with him three Years, and was shorn, and so esteemed him, that he intended to make him his Heir, if not prevented by his violent Death by Soldiers, sent by Brunechild Queen of France, who also substituted Wilfrid in his Room, which he refused, and return'd into Britain, obtained Favour of King Alfrid, who gave him Stamford, and after that Rippon, 33  
 King Alfrid sent him to be ordained by Agilbert Bp of the West-Saxons, *ibid.*  
 After that to France, 33  
 Chad made Bishop of York, after three Years he retires, Wilfrid undertakes the Charge untill he was drove thence by Ecgfrid, *ib.*  
 Again went to Rome to complain of his Expulsion, and drove into Friezland, and preach'd the Christian Faith to Algisti their King, and converted many Thousands, and baptized them, *ibid.*  
 Goes forward to Pope Agatho, who acquitted him, *ibid.*  
 Finding another in his Place at his Return, he lived for some time a private Life, and Chad being remov'd settled again at York, 34  
 The first Thing to finish the Cathedral which Paulinus left imperfect, *ibid.*  
 Beloved by all, for his Affability gain great Reputation and Riches, that Theodoret Archb. of Canterbury was for appointing more Bishops, on which Wilfrid appeal'd to Rome, the Pope being at the Council of Constance, in his Absence, by the Favour of King Ecgfrid, he found he must yield, left his Country and Bishoprick to live in Exile; he went into Suffex, and laid the Foundation of a Church at Seolsey, which was afterwards removed to Chichester, *ibid.*  
 After ten Years Banishment, King Ecgfrid dying, *ibid.*  
 Alfrid, who succeeded him, sent for Wilfrid, but at the End of five Years the King fell out with him, that again forc'd him to Rome, and confirmed, living peaceably four Years; afterwards he died the 12th of October, Ann. Dom. 711. and was buried in the Monastery at Rippon, 35  
 But that Church falling down, Odo Archbishop of Canterbury removed his Bones thither 1440, *ibid.*  
 Agatho call'd a Synod of 120 Bishops, and sent for Wilfrid to give an Account of his Faith, which was approved and registred in this Form; returns with Honour to his own Country, and falls sick in France, at Melum, see Abindon, and recovers, *ib.*  
 His

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# HISTORY

Tens of thousands of important historical sources, many previously unobtainable, are now available for the first time with a Forgotten Books Full Membership.

Unlimited Access  
\$8.99/month

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies





## An INDEX to the History of the Collegiate Church of Beverley.

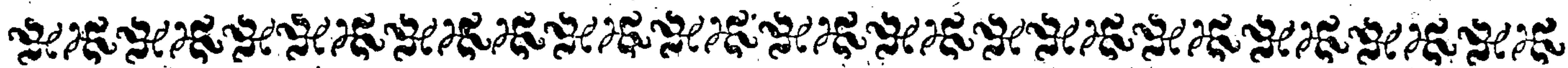


- F**OUND in the Time of Lucius the first Christian King, anno 126, destroy'd by Horsa and Hengist Pagan Saxons, anno 450, 51
- In Anno 637, John Archbishop of York, the Fifth after Paulinus, erected a Monastery; and made Bithune first Abbot, *ibid.*
- This Bishop for his Sanctity called John of Beverley, and after 34 Years retired hither, and died: Born in Yorkshire; educated under Hilda Abbess of Whitby, and Theodore Archbishop of Canterbury, a Student in Oxford, and D.D. *ibid.*
- He became a Hermit near Hexham in Northumberland, and made Bishop of Hexham, *ibid.*
- The Famous Bede and Bethune both his Disciples, and Herbald a devout Man, after Abbot of Tinemouth, *ibid.*
- Dedicated to S. John the Evangelist, *ibid.*
- An Oratory to S. Martin, 52
- Having cured the Wife of Puch a certain Earl, Puch made Yölfride his Daughter a Nun, who died ann. 742, *ibid.*
- Add an Earl gave North-Burton, *ibid.*
- Osred King of Northumberland, gave Dalton, *ibid.*
- Archbishop John resigned his Charge, after 33 Years, 8 Months, and 13 Days, by the Consent of his Clergy, to Wilfred, and retired to Beverley, died here in Anno 721. His Anniversary kept yearly, *ibid.*
- This Church flourished 146 Years after, till upon Invasion of Pagan Danes, it was by them, with all the Books and Ornaments destroy'd, *ibid.*
- Next Benefactor, King Athelstan 424, marrying his Sister Edithe to Sythric King of Northumberland, on Condition he would turn Christian; he was baptized by Bishop Wolstan, but dying, Edithe veiled herself a Nun. And Godfry and Aulaffe, two Sons by a former Wife, in Revenge for their Father's Turning Christian, drew in Constantine King of Scots, and Houel King of Wales to their Party, marched Southward, in Defiance to King Athelstan, 53
- Athelstan engages them near the Trent, and obtained Victory; but upon Submission he gave them Leave to return, *ibid.*
- Afterward conspiring with the Irish for another Invasion, *ibid.*
- King Athelstan in his March near Lincoln meets a Company of Pilgrims joyfull, and inquiring the Reason, they told him they came from Beverley, where rested the Glorious Confessor John by Name, by whose Merits and Intercession the Blind, Lamè, and other restored to Health, *ib.*
- The King so affected, marched his Army to York, but went himself to Beverley to visit S. John's Sepulchre, and laying his Knife on the Altar, with a Promise, that if victorious, he would redeem it with a great Price, *ib.*
- Carrying the Banner of S. John before him, he obtained the Victory, he enriched the Church with large Possessions, *ibid.*
- Which Gifts were confirmed by King Henry II. *ibid.*
- King Athelstan's Charter, 54
- The Fame of this Holy Man so great, that Alfric Puttoc Archbishop of York, bestowed a sumptuous Shrine, 55
- In Anno 1307, the Shrine being opened an Inscription found, *ibid.*
- Three Fairs, a Procession thrice in a Year, *ibid.*
- The Canons made Prebends, *ibid.*
- Extraordinary Painting called Heaven, and a Pulpit of Brass, *ibid.*
- King William the Conqueror a Benefactor, *ibid.*
- Thomas Archbishop of York, ordained his Nephew Thomas Provost, *ibid.*
- After

# I N D E X.

After him Thurston, next Thomas a Norman, after him Robert, then Thomas Becket Archbishop of Canterbury, with many more, as by Simon Ruffel in 1316, 56  
 Ordinances and Canons, by Thomas Arundel Archbishop of York 1391, 57

In 1664, the Sexton breaking the Ground in the middle Isle, found a Box of Lead, containing the Relicks of S. John, with an Inscription, 57  
 Deposited when the Reformation of King Edward the Sixth put down the Shrine, ibid.



## The INDEX to the History of the Cathedral Church of Durham.



**I**n Memory of Cuthbert, a devout Man, Oswald Son of Ethelfrid, King of Northumberland, turn'd Christian, sent to the Scots for a Bishop, 58  
 They sent Ayden, who brought another Monk with him, and seated at Landisfarne, or the Holy-Land, where in 635, he constituted an Episcopal See, Thirty nine Years after the coming of S. Augustin. ibid.  
 After the Death of Ayden, one Cuthbert, a Youth, was a Shepherd, who keeping his Cattle had a glorious Vision of seeing the Angels carrying the Soul of Ayden into Heaven, resolv'd on a Monastic Life, ibid.  
 He repaired to the Abby of Mailoes, on the River Tuide, and relating his Vision to Boisil the Governor, who declared it to King Oswine, who gave him many Townships, 59  
 Becoming a Monk, he succeeded Boisil, and was Prior thirteen Years, ibid.  
 In anno 664, Eata Abbot of Landisfarne was made Bishop, constituted Cuthbert to be Abbot, after governing twelve Years went to Fern-Island, as an Anchorite, nine Years, ibid.  
 At a Synod at Twyford, Theodore Archbishop presiding, he was with full Consent elected Bishop of Landisfarne, consecrated anno 685, ibid.  
 Extent of Landisfarne, ibid.  
 Caerlisle with fifteen Miles Compass was given, and made a Covent for Women, and veil'd the Queen a Nun, as by Grant dated 685, 60

Ceonulf King of Northumberland, in anno 729 became a Monk, under his Government giving many Towns, ibid.  
 King Egfrid gave Cartmel, 61  
 Two Years after made a Bishop he returned to his Monastery in Farn-Island, and died, and was buried there in 687, his Corps translated to Landisfarne, where 415 Years after, his Body was found perfect and uncorrupted, ibid.  
 Ezred succeeded, who translated the Church at Landisfarne to Borham, and carried the Body of S. Cuthbert, and King Ceolwolf thither, ibid.  
 The Pagan Danes invading, and laying waste Northumberland, they carried away the Body of S. Cuthbert, and after seven Years travel, were for sending it to Ireland, but was driven back, ibid.  
 Sundry Bishops succeeded, who purchased and endowed it now at Chesterstreet, as Gutheard with the Money given to his Shrine purchased eight Towns, ibid.  
 And Tilled, Abbot of Hexham, ibid.  
 K. Athelstan, anno 922, visited the Shrine, imploring Success against the Scots, and bestowed many and large Gifts, 63  
 Anno 995, they remov'd the Corps for fear of Pyrates to Rippon in the West, no Force make the Chariot mount till after three Days Fast it was revealed to Eadmar it should be carried to Durham, and plac'd it in an Oratory call'd Whitkirks, 64  
 And the Episcopal at Landisfarne fixed at Durham 309 Years after his Death, ibid.  
 Aldhume Bishop, in 24 Years finished the Church, ibid.  
 D d d d King

# I N D E X.

- King Cnute walk'd barefoot five Miles to  
visit the Shrine, and gave several Lord-  
ships, 65
- In 1066, William Duke of Normandy  
vanquish'd Harold, and made Robert  
Comin Earl, who plunder'd Durham  
with 700 Men, ibid.
- Which alarm'd the Men of Northumber-  
land, they enter'd the next, and slew  
his Men, and burnt the House wherein  
he lodged, but one Man saved, ibid.
- King William sending an Army to revenge  
this, the Sky grew so dark at North-  
allerton, that they could not see one a-  
nother, and one appearing, told them,  
that there was a Saint in Durham  
that defended them, so they march'd  
back, ibid.
- King William himself next Year advanced  
to York, and wasting all the Country,  
Edgwin then Bishop, remov'd the Corps  
to Landisfarne, ibid.
- The Soldiers spoil'd the Church, King  
William sent them to Durham to be  
punish'd, and were return'd back un-  
touch'd, ibid.
- King William in his Return from Scot-  
land came to Durham, desired to see  
the Corps, but being at Mass, he left  
the Church in great Fury, ibid.
- Ranulph sent by King William to tax  
them, ibid.
- Cuthbert appear'd in a Vision, and threat-  
ning, he awaking sick; promis'd never  
to do the like, 67
- Aldwin a Monk, with Elfwin a Deacon, and  
Reinfrid an illiterate Man, came to Jar-  
ron, where they converted several, 68
- Aldwin came from thence to Durham,  
thence to Mailcoes, Walcher Bishop gave  
then Wiremouth, ibid.
- Walcher obtained of King William, Wal-  
tham in Essex, a Covent of Canons,  
ibid.
- Obtained of the Pope, that all should be  
reduc'd to one Monastery at Dur-  
ham, 69
- William de Kaerleph Bishop, gave divers  
precious Ornaments, ibid.
- King William gave them Lands, 70
- Thomas Archbishop of York, and Lanc-  
franc Archbishop of Canterbury, con-  
firm'd all their Grants, ibid.
- King William a farther Benefactor, ibid.
- Edgar K. of Scotland, gave several Man-  
nors, 71
- On the Death of William the Conqueror,  
anno 1087, William Rufus gave to Ka-  
erleph several Lands, but was driven  
out, and retired to Normandy, and  
Turgot made Prior, ibid.
- But was afterwards restored, and died anno  
1096, 72
- William de Merly, a Baron in Northum-  
berland, gave a Lordship, by offering a  
Knife at the Shrine of S. Cuthbert,  
ibid.
- Kaerleph Bishop dead, William Rufus  
took 300 l. yearly out of the Revenue,  
and bestowed the Bishoprick on Ranulph  
his Chaplain, ibid.
- Fortified Durham with a Wall and strong  
Castle, 73
- A great Council at Nottingham in  
1109, ibid.
- Nigel de Albini, a potent Man, possess'd  
himself of two Lordships, but being sick  
he restor'd them, ibid.
- Ranulph Bishop died in 1129, the Re-  
venue was brought for five Years into the  
King's Coffers, 74
- After Geffry Bishop succeeded by William  
de Barbare, after him Hugh Putsey  
gave a rich Shrine for venerable Bede,  
and built an Hospital at Shirburn for  
Lepers, ibid.
- Pope Celestine the Third, subjected this to  
York, 75
- King Richard the First, in 1195, gave se-  
veral Knights-Fees, ibid.
- Henry Putsey gave the Monastery of Fynk-  
hall, ibid.
- In 1246, Thomas, then Prior, Nicolas de  
Farnham Bishop, succeeded by Walter  
Kirkham, 76
- In 1290, a Dispute with Lord Nevill a-  
bout a Stag, and claiming Entertain-  
ment for all that came with him,  
whereas he ought only to have a Break-  
fast, 77
- Insist on their Privilege, that only to de-  
fend the Corps of S. Cuthbert, and not  
to go abroad, ibid.
- Richard de Kellow, a Monk, built Stock-  
don Castle, ibid.
- Lewis de Beaumont Bishop, at Law with  
Lord Darcy, but died before deter-  
mined, 78
- Raph

Purchase full membership to immediately unlock this page

# DELVE INTO FANTASY, MAGIC, MYTHOLOGY & FOLKLORE

Forgotten Books'  
Full Membership gives  
access to 797,885 ancient  
and modern, fiction and  
non-fiction books.

[Continue](#)

\*Fair usage policy applies



BOOKS printed for, and sold by Jonah Bowyer, at the Rose in Ludgate-street.

FOURTY Eight Sermons and Discourses on several Subjects and Occasions, in Four Volumes *Octavo*. By Robert South D. D.

The Christian Faith explain'd and vindicated, and applied to Practice: In Twelve Sermons upon the Principal Festivals of the Church, preach'd at S. James's Church, *Westminster*. By Charles Hickman, D. D. late Lord Bishop of *Derry*. Never before printed.

Fourteen Sermons preach'd on several Occasions; together with a large Vindication of the Doctrine contained in the Sermon preach'd at the Funeral of Mr. Thomas Bennet. By Francis Atterbury, D. D. Ld Bp of *Rocheſter*, and Dean of *Westminster*, *Octavo*. Price 6 s.

Four Sermons, not included in the said Volume.

A Full and Impartial Account of the Trial of the Reverend Mr. Francis Higgins, Prebendary of *Chriſt-Church* in *Dublin*, before his Grace the Lord Lieutenant and Council of *Ireland*, &c. Occasion'd by a Presentment of the Grand-Jury of the County of *Dublin*. To which is added a List of the Council that voted for and against him, *Folio*. Price 1 s.

The Truth of the Case: Or, a full and true Account of the horrid Murthers, Robberies, and Burnings, committed at *Bradſorton* and *Upton-Snodsbury*, in the County of *Worceſter*; and of the Apprehension, Examination, Trial, and Conviction, of John Palmer, and Thomas Symons, Gent. William Hobbins and John Allen, Labourers, for the said Crimes. To which is added, An Account of the Occasion of the Bishop of *Oxford's* Going to the Prisoners after their Condemnation, and of his Lordship's whole Transaction with them: Written by the said Bishop. Likewise, An Account of what paſ'd between the Ordinary and the Prisoners: And Remarks on their Dying Speeches, *Folio*. Price 1 s. 6 d.

The Plea of the Fellows of *Wincheſter* College, against the Bishop of *Wincheſter's* Local and Final Viſitatorial Power over the said College, *Quarto*. Price 2 s. 6 d.

The Christian Pattern: Or, the Imitation of *Jeſus Chriſt*, Vol. II. being the Genuine Works of *Thomas à Kempis*: Containing Four Books, viz. I. The Sighs of a Penitent Soul. II. A short Christian Directory. III. Of Spiritual Exercises. IV. Of Spiritual Entertainments. Translated from the Original *Latin*, and recommended by *George Hickes* D. D. To which is prefix'd a large Account of the Author's Life and Writings, containing much of the History of those Times, never before set forth in *English*. The Second Edition, revis'd, *Octavo*. Price 5 s.

An Account of the Earl of *Peterborough's* Conduct in *Spain*, chiefly since the Raising of the Siege of *Barcelona*, 1706. To which is added, The Campaign of *Valencia*. With Original Papers. By *J. Freind*, M. D. The Third Edition corrected, *Octavo*. Price 1 s. Note, There is a small Number of the larger Print remaining. Price in Calf 3 s.

The General History of the *Mogol* Empire, from its Foundation by *Tamerlane*, to the late Emperor *Orangzeb*. Extracted from the Memoirs of *Monſ. Manouchin*, a *Venetian*, and Chief Physician to *Orangzeb* for Forty Years. By *F. F. Catron*, *Octavo*. Price 5 s.

The Sacred Succession: Or a Priesthood by a Divine Right; originated, stated, and maintain'd through the several Changes and Dangers of the Militant Church. By *William Hume*, A. M. Vicar of *Milton Abbot*, *Devon*. *Octavo*. Price 5 s.

*Spicilegium SS. Patrum ut & Hæreticorum Sec. 1, 2, 3, post Chriſtum natum. Authore Johanne Erneste Grabio.* 2 Vol. 8vo.

The Traveller's Guide: Or, a most exact Description of the Roads of *England*, by *Mr. Ogilby*, *Octavo*. Price 3 s. 6 d.

The Thankful Penitent: Or, a Practical Discourse on *S. Luke* vii. 47. being design'd as a Preparation for, or a proper Meditation in, the Holy Fast of *Lent*, *Octavo*. Price 4 d.

A True State of the Case of the Reverend Mr. *Greenſhields*, late Prisoner in the *Talbooth* in *Edinburgh*, for Reading the Common-Prayer in an Episcopal Congregation there, tho' qualify'd by taking the Oaths, and Praying for the Queen and Princess *Sophia*. With Copies of several Original Papers relating to his Accusation, Defence, Imprisonment, and Appeal: First, to the Lords of the Session of *North-Britain*, and since, to the House of Lords. The Third Edition, *Octavo*. Price 4 d.

The Thoughts of a Country Gentleman upon Reading *Dr. Sacheverell's* Trial; in a Letter to a Friend, *Octavo*. Price 1 s.

Instructions for the Education of a Daughter, by the Author of *Telemachus*. To which is added a small Tract of Instructions, for the Conduct of young Ladies of the highest Rank. With suitable Devotions annex'd. Done into *English*, and revis'd by *Dr. George Hickes*, 12ves. Price 2 s. 6 d.

*Novum Jeſu Chriſti Testamentum à Sebastiano Castalione Latine redditum. In usum Scholarum; Editio novissima Prioribus longe Emaculatio.* Twelves. Price 2 s.

Fifty Sermons preached on several Occasions, by the Bishop of *Oxford*, Bishop of *S. David's*, *Dr. Freind*, Bishop of *Man*, Dean of *York*, Bishop of *Bristol*, Bishop of *Rocheſter*, *Dr. Binckes*, *Dr. Snape*, *Dr. Adams*, *Dr. Gaſtrell*, *Mr. Sprat*, *Dr. Newton*, *Dr. Todd*, *Mr. St. John*, *Mr. Constantine*, *Dr. Littell*, the Hon. *M. Bridges*, *Dr. Friend*, *Dr. Pelling*, *Dr. Hazlewood*, *Mr. Kelsall*, *Dr. Gooch*, *Mr. Ayerſt*, *Mr. Higgins*, *Mr. Savage*, *Dr. Felton*, *Mr. Crofts*, *Mr. Gower*, &c.

Lately Published,

A Dissertation on reading the Classics, and Forming a just Style, &c. By *Henry Felton* D. D. The Second Edition.